

After I traveled through the book, I taught the popular male protagonist to learn male virtues

Author: Ding Yin

Copywriter:

Chu Xichi was dead, but not completely dead.

He traveled into a popular urban BL novel on Jinjiang's Indescribable Literature City.

In the original book, the hero Ji Yubo is aloof and abstinent, but he has a pair of charming peach blossom eyes, which attracts a group of obsessive admirers. They take advantage of their prominent status to possess him and completely crush Ji Yubo's dignity and pride.

Just when the readers were screaming with excitement at the mosaic-like plot throughout the book, the author suddenly let go and the style of painting changed drastically. The originally weak male protagonist was caught off guard and completely turned evil, and he killed all his enemies with his own hands.

Chu Xichi was transformed into a domineering CEO who forced the male protagonist to stay by his side.

——The first cannon fodder killed by the male protagonist.

Looking at the disheveled and humiliated male protagonist in front of him, Chu · the great enemy · Xi Chi said: I can still survive!

In order to prevent the male protagonist from turning evil, he wanted to become a Buddhist monk right then and there to prove that he had no worldly desires .

The male protagonist wears a high-risk white shirt from Wenxue City. He domineeringly puts on long-sleeved shirts and long trousers for people and smiles evilly.

" Who are you showing off to by wearing this unethical outfit? I won't fall for it! "

The male protagonist had a fever and accidentally leaned into his arms, but he was unmoved and pushed her away.

" What does it mean to be so weak? I'll hire the most expensive personal trainer for you right now! "

\*

The night before the contract ended, the male lead stopped Chu Xichi and said something shocking: " I want to fulfill my obligations as a canary. "

This is a trap for me!

A man cannot say no, but face is not important when it comes to his life.

Chu Xichi had no choice but to use his trump card: " I can't do it. "

However, the other party had no intention of letting him go .

" I can do it, that's all. "

The surface is cold, but the inside is paranoid and black- bellied. The top is too eager to save face. Except for the gay, the rest are all straight.

【Reading reminder】

1. The receiver has the attribute of being a charmer, but only knows how to attack, and is determined to fight 1v1

2. Double first love without a secondary CP

3. The protagonist's values do not represent the author's values. You can attack the character but not me. qwq

Content tags: Rich family, love, sweet story, book travel

Search keywords: Main characters: Chu Xichi, Ji Yubo | Supporting characters : | Others :

One-sentence introduction: Spread the male virtues of Jinjiang all over the world

Purpose: Let love fill the whole world

Chapter 1 The atmosphere that shouldn't have appeared in Jinjiang is set

"Boss, I brought the person to you. "

The faint voice in his ear completely pulled Chu Xichi's chaotic consciousness back. His sight slowly focused, looking at the unfamiliar environment in front of him, his mind went blank.

What is going on?

His last impression was of himself lying in bed at home, having a highly passionate conversation with someone online because of a novel.

He gets angry when this novel is mentioned.

"Absolute Oppression" is a popular urban pure love novel that is currently being serialized in Hua | shi. The author claims that this novel can satisfy all readers' fantasies of a lingering love story.

Originally, Chu Xichi would never read this type of novel. The strange thing was that the domineering boss and the top hero in the book had the same name as him.

He clicked on it with awe, wanting to experience the legendary love story.

—Then it broke apart.

The male protagonist is the illegitimate son of the family. He was not loved by his father and mother since he was a child. He finally got into a prestigious university through hard work, but because of his good looks, he was loved at first sight by a domineering CEO who happened to return to his alma mater to give a speech.

However, the boss is a scumbag. He did not use conventional means to pursue the man. He directly contacted the male protagonist's cheap father, completely bypassed the person involved, and easily traded the male protagonist for a business deal. In the days that followed, he even forbade the male protagonist to go out, and abused him physically and mentally every day.

Looking at the mosaics all over the screen, Chu Xichi felt something was wrong. A lingering love should not be this lingering. He quickly flipped through the subsequent plot.

As a result, none of the second and third attackers who appeared later were good people. They treated the male protagonist in the same way, either forcing him or imprisoning him .

Chu Xichi, who had never seen such a scene, had his IQ and world views pressed to the ground and rubbed repeatedly.

In a rage, he saw that the readers in the comment section not only did not think there was a problem, but also excitedly shouted " Modo Modo " . His rationality completely collapsed and he started a passionate confrontation with others in the comment section.

[My eyes have been opened. What kind of three views can be written? All legal experts should send the author into their own books to experience it. ]

That night, he received a reply from the author: You are right, I have learned something from you.

Then he immediately gave up and published the ending of the book – Ji Yubo turned evil on the spot, killed all his enemies with his own hands, took over their property, and reached the peak of his life.

He was so angry that he wrote a short essay for the author on the spot. Before he could send it, he went dark. When he opened his eyes again, he appeared here.

Chu Xichi looked around the room blankly. The thick handmade curtains were drawn tightly, the dim light shone on the luxurious cashmere carpet, and the whole space was filled with inexplicable ambiguity.

This is not my home ...

Am I dreaming?

He stretched out his hand and pinched his palm hard, shivering in pain, but the dream did not wake him up, and the person in front of him spoke first.

" Mr. Chu, please calm down. Ji Yubo was ungrateful before, and we have taught him a lesson as you requested. " Assistant Zhang had not received a reply for a long time . Seeing that Chu Xichi's eyes were unfocused, he thought he was still angry about the previous incident, so he took the initiative to comfort him.

He calls me Mr. Chu?

etc.

Ji Yubo?!

Ji Yubo is the name of the male protagonist in that idiotic novel!

Chu Xichi felt dizzy, and an absurd thought surged in his mind uncontrollably.

No way, no way, I'm not traveling through a book!

Why did things turn out like this? He just cursed the author, but he put on his clothes before the author did!

He also became a scumbag top with the same name and surname as him, and finally became a domineering boss who was beaten to death by Ji Yubo!

" Boss, are you okay? " Assistant Zhang's voice interrupted Chu Xichi's wandering thoughts, " Ji Yubo, are you planning to ..."

He pinched his palms to calm himself down quickly.

According to the original novel, the current plot has progressed to the point where the domineering president seizes the male protagonist by force and forces him to sign the Canary Treaty.

Thinking of the final outcome of having his tendons and bones pulled out, Chu Xichi couldn't help but break out in a cold sweat.

Escape will not solve the problem. Now that he is here, he must do everything he can to avoid the flag of certain death !

" Let Ji Yubo come in. "

Upon hearing this, Assistant Zhang gestured, and several men in black who had been waiting at the door dragged Ji Yubo in roughly and threw him directly in front of Chu Xichi.

In the novel, Ji Yubo has just turned 18 this year . His body has not yet fully grown, and he has the youthfulness unique to teenagers. There is no sign of the fierce attitude he has at the end of the novel.

It was a beautiful face, but her cheeks were abnormally flushed, there was blood at the corners of her lips, and the hatred and humiliation between her eyebrows were about to overflow.

Maybe because he is the male protagonist of Flower City , his posture, which should have been abusive, has a kind of inexplicable hidden meaning.

Chu Xichi's face was out of control.

Chu Xichi's back was wet with cold sweat.

He finally understood the plot here!

At this time, the original body had just forced the male protagonist to sign an unequal treaty.

Because the other party resisted too fiercely and felt that his face was lost, he ordered people to take the male protagonist away and teach him a lesson, and then dragged him to the hotel.

The subsequent plot is an eye-catching mosaic that lasts for at least three chapters.

" Don't worry, boss. This kid won't dare to make trouble again. " Assistant Zhang, who thought Chu Xichi was dissatisfied, paused and took the credit.

" I took it upon myself to feed him something good. Although it was not your request, I thought you would like it. "

Chu Xichi, who originally tried to take the caring route to influence the male protagonist: ...

What kind of Shura situation is this with hell in front and abyss behind!

After chasing away Assistant Zhang, who was always causing trouble rather than helping anything, Chu Xichi, with the mood of visiting a grave, reluctantly set his sights on the male protagonist.

Because of the effect of the drug, the boy was now unable to stand and curled up on the ground. His shirt, which should have been pure, had been messy during his previous struggle. He had a sense of fragility that made people want to protect him. His attractive peach blossom eyes were also soaked with moisture, and the blush of lust lingered at the corners of his eyes, and anyone who saw him could not help but feel ripples in their hearts.

But Chu Xichi didn't.

He was indifferent, his heart as hard as a rock, and he only saw the guillotine of his death approaching step by step.

At this point, it is no longer possible to use the self-help route of using love to influence the male protagonist and become good brothers with him, so the only way is to find another way –

For example, let the male protagonist believe that Chu Xichi has already sublimated and abandoned those worldly desires!

The ticking of the clock and the male protagonist's suppressed and broken moans were infinitely amplified in the empty hotel, like a blunt knife, repeatedly torturing his already tense nerves.

There was no time to hesitate. Chu Xichi made up his mind and picked up the unconscious Ji Yubo as if he were a hot potato.

The miscalculation of weight caused him to stagger, and although the boy looked slender and weak, when he was actually held in his arms, one could still clearly tell that he was an adult male.

\_Caramel burns his feet\_ was an adult male who was easily killed by a single blow of the knife .

This realization made Chu Xichi unable to have any romantic thoughts even if he was holding a beautiful woman in his arms. He did not hesitate and quickly threw the male protagonist into the bathtub filled with cold water, splashing a huge amount of water.

It took less than a few seconds from the bedroom that was as warm as spring by the hotel's floor heating to the freezing cold water. The huge stimulation cruelly pulled Ji Yubo out of the chaos of desire . He stood up awkwardly with his remaining consciousness.

The culprit was standing in front of the bathtub, looking down at his futile struggle.

"... Get lost! "

The other party's expressionless look made Ji Yubo feel humiliated. His voice was hoarse and full of hatred. He pretended to be fierce like a wounded little animal, trying hard to maintain his little remaining dignity.

boy 's shirt, which was soaked by cold water, clung tightly to his body, outlining lines that made people imagine. The last trace of blood on his face had disappeared, and his black and white eyes were filled with anger . Dye with color, bright and attractive.

Looking at Ji Yubo who was soaking in the cold water and holding back his shivering, Chu Xichi silently dialed the hotel front desk number and said in a tone that could not be refused: " Please send me a set of men's red warm autumn clothes and trousers in my room. "

On the surface, some bosses just watch their prey struggling needlessly indifferently; in fact, their hearts have long been twisted into knots due to fear.

Although Chu Xichi had only read this one article about Hua | Shi, he still had some basic common sense.

He meant well but ended up with a bad result, and before he knew it, he created an atmosphere in Jinjiang that shouldn't have existed.

Now, not to mention that the protagonist doesn't believe that he has no ulterior motives, even if a god came, he wouldn't believe him.

"... What size clothes do you want? "

There was a long pause before the person on the other end of the phone finally spoke, breaking the air that was about to freeze.

As the receptionist of a high-star hotel, even though she had seen a lot of ups and downs, she remained silent when faced with this bizarre request.

Hearing this, Chu Xichi looked the boy up and down, estimating his figure, which caused the other party to stare at him with even more disgust, and he looked away innocently.

" One size fits all. "

Although the front desk clerk lost his composure when he first received the call, he sent someone to deliver the clothes shortly after. The high-quality service restored some of their reputation.

After receiving the clothes, Chu Xichi was quite satisfied with the red color that could ward off evil spirits. He handed it to the male protagonist whose lips had been frozen black and blue, and said concisely: " Put it on. "

Change it?

When he saw the clothes, Ji Yubo was visibly stunned.

The young man's hands were white and bony, and he carefully placed the warm clothes in front of him. He sneered, this is a devil, how can he be kind to him.

Then, he saw the demon smile evilly: " You don't need my help? "

Seeing that the male protagonist didn't respond for a long time, Chu Xichi offered a friendly and sincere greeting, but the other party immediately started to change clothes with a humiliated look on his face. Seeing this, he turned his back gentlemanly and left the space for the male protagonist.

Estimating that the time was almost up, Chu Xichi turned around.

Ji Yubo has already changed. The old-fashioned style of her long-sleeved shirt and long-pants wouldn't make a splash even for a beauty. The bright red color makes the whole bathroom look festive, and all the previous glamour is gone, leaving only peace.

" Tuck your autumn clothes into your pants. "

Chu Xichi breathed a sigh of relief and commented with satisfaction.

I am such a genius.

He thought expressionlessly.

The author has something to say:

As a receptionist at a high-star hotel, I have seen all kinds of difficulties, but I still paused when faced with simple autumn clothes and autumn trousers.

Why is this?

Because no one wears this at the flower market :)

Chapter 2 " Because I am a male teacher in the German class "

" What on earth do you want to do? "

Normally, Ji Yubo's voice was as soft and pleasant as a guqin, but after what had just happened, it was now only dull and hoarse.

Although the ambiguous and charming atmosphere in the bathroom had long disappeared, it still could not let down Ji Yubo's guard. His eyes were fixed on the man in front of him.

As a popular boss in the flower market, Chu Xichi has a very superior appearance, with facial features as distinct as sculptures, and a pair of passionate phoenix eyes under his sharp sword-like eyebrows. One look at him will make people fall in love with him.

But Ji Yubo knew very well that the soul beneath his handsome appearance was hypocritical, disgusting and hateful.

But just now he took the initiative to hand over warm clothes ...

Ji Yubo sneered, who knew what this new trick was meant to trick him.

Before he could utter the sarcastic words, he felt dizzy and lost consciousness.

Dizzy, dizzy?

In the last second, Chu Xichi was still suffering from the male protagonist's aggressiveness, but she didn't expect that the other party would lie straight down in the next second.

Chu Xichi was stunned for a moment, then he was ecstatic. He didn't want to face the male protagonist for a moment, so he would find a random reason to send this hot canary away tomorrow morning.

It was really not right to leave the male protagonist lying alone in the bathroom. After making up his mind, Chu Xichi finally felt guilty and prepared to help him up.

But as soon as his fingertips touched the male protagonist's exposed skin, he felt an unusual heat. He hesitated for a moment and finally placed the back of his hand on Ji Yubo's forehead.

——Sure enough, I have a fever.

He is so weak, no wonder he is a flower market victim.

Chu Xichi casually threw the male protagonist on the bed and took out his cell phone to call Dr. Lu.

Every flower market tyrant has a hardworking family doctor, and the original body is no exception. Dr. Lu is the original body's family doctor, and has served the Chu family for generations.

But the moment he dialed the phone, Chu Xichi hesitated .

【When Dr. Lu first met Ji Yubo, he was deeply attracted to this beauty. Every time he saw her, his feelings deepened. But the other party was not someone he could desire, so he had to bury his burning desire deeply .

Until one day, Chu Xichi went on a business trip.

Ji Yubo suddenly developed a high fever late at night. Doctor Lu looked at his snow – skinned collarbone stained with a hint of cherry pink, and the beast in his heart could no longer be suppressed.

He said: " Why are you sick? It doesn't matter. I will use "beep " to cure you. "

——Excerpt from the original text]

Stop!

Chu Xichi put away his phone painfully.

For the sake of life, this scenario must not happen.

He shook his head, forcing himself to clear the strange images from his mind.

According to the protagonist's vengeful character after he turned evil, he had benefited from his original body's influence, and his name must have been on Ji Yubo's assassination list a long time ago. As long as the protagonist turned evil, he would definitely be the first to suffer.

The only way to survive is to prevent the hero from turning evil at the root, but this is easier said than done for a flower market article.

Chu Xichi had a headache. No matter what, the most urgent task was to cool down the male protagonist.

Fortunately, the hotel had common cold medicine, which temporarily relieved his urgent need.

He helped Ji Yubo swallow the medicine, and finally breathed a sigh of relief when he saw that his body temperature gradually stabilized.

\*

Ji Yubo did not sleep well this time and was still a little drowsy after waking up . He lay there without moving, quietly feeling the current condition of his body.  
It should just be a fever. The thing he feared most did not happen last night. This realization made him feel a little more at ease.

" When you're all right, get up and go to school and live in the dormitory. I've already informed the school, and your previous leave of absence will be invalidated. "

The man's sudden voice made Ji Yubo's nerves tense again, but when he heard the other party's words, his slow thoughts could not fully understand.

His eyes caught sight of the opened cold medicine on the bedside table. He was half conscious last night, but he knew that no one else had come. It was obvious who had taken care of him.

Ji Yubo clenched his palms, with mixed feelings : " Why? "

In the original book, the original body forced the male protagonist to drop out of school, and then kept him at home to have fun and revelry every day. Chu Xichi didn't want to meet this giant Buddha every day.

" You don't go to school, you don't make money in the future, do you want to rely on me for your whole life? " Chu Xichi raised his eyebrows and smiled evilly: " I am supporting you, but I am not the Poverty Alleviation Office. "

In fact, he didn't want to smile evilly all the time, but it seemed that he had no choice.

Yesterday, while Ji Yubo was unconscious, Chu Xichi studied his current appearance in the mirror. He looked about 70% similar to him, except that there was a hint of sharpness between his eyebrows that he didn't have.

After all, the original body is always described in the novel as having a blank expression, or with a wicked smile, but as the president of the flower market, it is normal for him to be a little fierce.

But the problem lies here. It might be because his original body had a single expression for many years, which caused his face to be stiff. Now Chu Xichi only has these two expressions left, jumping back and forth between expressionless face and evil smile.

Can this world ever be better?

But the only advantage is that it makes it easier for him to avoid ruining his character and letting his subordinates find out that he has changed his mind.

Ignoring Ji Yubo who was obviously stunned, Chu Xichi dusted off the non-existent dust on his body and left the hotel.

At this time, the dedicated Assistant Zhang had been waiting at the door for a long time. Seeing Chu Xichi get into the car, he quickly handed over today's work arrangements.

" Next time, don't be so smart without my request. " Chu Xichi was furious when he thought about how Assistant Zhang had drugged the male lead and almost killed him yesterday.

" Sorry, boss. I'm sorry for being rude. " Although he said this, Assistant Zhang was a little surprised inside.

He has been Chu Xichi's assistant for two years and has never misunderstood his boss's ideas. This is the first time that he has displeased the other party.

However, seeing that Chu Xichi looked listless and had dark circles under his eyes (from staying up late), and considering that Ji Yubo hadn't gotten up yet, Assistant Zhang understood everything.



It seems that I need to pay more attention to my boss's kidney health in the future.

After roughly looking through today's work arrangements, Chu Xichi did not feel any burden about the work. He himself was trained in this field, and combined with the memory of his original body, this was not a difficult task.

The issue that he was more concerned about now was whether the canary contract with Ji Yubo could be terminated. " Regarding the contract with Ji Yubo ..."

" What's wrong, boss? Is there something wrong with that project? "

Assistant Zhang's words reminded Chu Xichi that the original body had been acquired in exchange for a project cooperation with the Ji family, just like a tyrant who only wanted beauty and not the country. This project was very important, and it was unrealistic for him to break the contract at the last minute.

And most importantly, the original body's mortal enemy, Gong Er in the original work, has also been paying attention to this project for a long time.

According to the novel, Gong Er did a lot of preparation to snatch the project away, and in the end, he even took the male lead away with him just to make the boss unhappy. I just wanted to see the joke, but I didn't expect that I couldn't resist the male lead's charm in the end.

It was obvious that the author was quite happy when writing this, and he used a very long mosaic to describe it in detail.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi was annoyed by the legal author whose mind was full of Shase.

As long as the male protagonist turns evil, he will definitely be the first to suffer. Instead of trying to push the male protagonist out to distance himself from the matter, it is better to maintain the status quo and use the canary contract and the identity of a domineering boss to protect people under his wings, which is safer.

Anyway, he has already entered Buddhism and no longer has any worldly desires. One day Ji Yubo will understand his good intentions.

After making a plan, he rubbed his forehead and said, " Nothing. "

After arriving at the company, Chu Xichi began to do nothing.

As the president of the flower market, his main plot is either torturing the male protagonist physically and mentally, or on the way to torturing the male protagonist physically and mentally. Except for a few contracts occasionally related to the plot, the rest of the time at work is equivalent to slacking off.

He had already made arrangements to send Ji Yubo back to the school dormitory, so that when he got home from get off work, he would have plenty of free time.

As a social animal in his previous life, he hasn't had any free time for a long time. He plays games or plays games ...

etc.

He seemed to have forgotten something important.

This is the flower market, a place where everyone only thinks with their lower body and where everyone covets the male protagonist.

Help!

There were ten thousand Edvard Munch's screams screaming in Chu Xichi's heart at the same time.

He had just decided to protect the male protagonist under his wing, and then influence him with his selfless behavior, but now he dared to let the male protagonist go back to school alone in such a place, and let him live in the boys' dormitory of this literature city where accidents frequently happen!

Not daring to waste any more time, Chu Xichi rushed out of the company with the car keys and headed for A City University where Ji Yubo was studying.

On the way, he made countless life-threatening calls to Ji Yubo, but the other party never answered the call, which undoubtedly made Chu Xichi more and more irritated and uneasy.

At this time, Ji Yubo was standing at the gate of A University, feeling mixed emotions.

His application for leave of absence, which had just been approved by the school, was invalidated in just one day.

It all depends on Chu Xichi's thought.

The phone in his pocket suddenly vibrated wildly. When he saw the caller ID on the screen, a hint of disgust flashed across Ji Yubo's eyes.

" Ji Yubo, why did you suddenly drop out of school a few days ago? "

His thoughts were interrupted by a teacher passing by, so he simply turned off the screen and completely ignored the vibration of his phone.

★

By the time Chu Xichi rushed all the way to the gate of University A, Ji Yubo had just seen off his teacher. When he saw the newcomer, his face was filled with surprise, and he didn't even have time to hide his surprise.

" Why didn't you answer the phone? " Chu Xichi was relieved after he was sure that the male protagonist was fine.

So he began to defend his face as a domineering president.

" Pack your things now and move in with me. " Chu Xichi looked Ji Yubo up and down and found that he was still wearing the white shirt that was the favorite of the flower market. He immediately added: " In the future, wear less of this kind of indecent clothes. "

Chu Xichi suddenly appeared at the gate of University A, and Ji Yubo's disgust towards him reached its peak at this moment. The corners of his lips tightened, and he tried his best to hide the hatred in his eyes.

" Why? "

It would be a lie to say that Chu Xichi was not angry because the male protagonist did not answer the phone for a long time, but the other party's expression at this time made him happy. After coming to this world, he finally felt the joy of being a domineering boss at this moment. Chu Xichi habitually gave a devilish smile: " Because I am a dictatorial male teacher in the ethics class. "

The author has something to say:

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-03-17 11:50:21~2022-03-18 17:52: 37~

Thanks to the little angels who threw the rockets: 2 for Bai Bai Bai Bai ; 1 for Pure Land ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 3 Of course, do things that make me happy

The two of them confronted each other silently, and a feeling of suffocation gradually spread. From Chu Xichi's perspective, he could just see the boy's lips that were pursed to the point of turning pale and his tense jawline.

He hesitated for a moment, but finally swallowed his urging words.

Even a rabbit will bite when it is cornered, let alone the male protagonist who may turn evil and kill people at any time.

It was dinner time, and there were obviously more people in front of the gate of University A than before, most of them were students looking for food.

Chu Xichi ostentatiously parked his sports car directly in front of the school gate. With his face that often appeared in the financial newspapers of City A, many students cast curious glances at the two of them.

Ji Yubo was reluctant to have anything to do with the scum in front of him in the eyes of his acquaintances. After a moment of stalemate, he finally compromised.

" I'll go pack my things. "

In the high-risk area of the flower market, Chu Xichi was not at ease for even a second letting the male protagonist act alone.

Besides, what could there be to pack up in the dormitory? Was Ji Yubo worried about his stack of high-risk white shirts?

Thinking of this, he opened the passenger door domineeringly and signaled the male protagonist to get in the car quickly: " No need, I have asked someone to prepare everything. "

The aunt who was in charge of cooking at home happened to have something to do at home today, so Chu Xichi had to fend for himself today. On the way back, he took the opportunity to order takeout dinner for two while waiting for the red light.

" Your fever has just subsided, so you can have something light tonight. "

After coming to this world, every time he faced Ji Yubo, he always felt pressure and tension.

The rare calmness at this moment allowed his tense nerves to relax a little.

There were not many cars on the road, and Chu Xichi was a little distracted. With the dim light from the moon shining into the car, he used his peripheral vision to vaguely observe the male protagonist sitting in the passenger seat. The other party was looking out the window silently, and the reflection of the glass vaguely showed the embarrassed expression of the young man at the moment.

After all, he is just a child who has just come of age.

Although the original body had a lot of properties, he usually lived in a luxurious flat located in the city center, which was very convenient for work and life. Chu Xichi drove very fast all the way and arrived home without wasting too much time on the road.

At this time, night had completely fallen. Chu Xichi fumbled to turn on the chandelier according to his memory.

Then he regretted it.

The brief peace between the two ended the moment he turned on the ceiling light, declaring that rescue efforts were ineffective and she was completely dead.

The coffee table was piled high with all kinds of sex toys. The original owner had bought a very complete collection of toys with all kinds of functions. Under the bright light, one could see all the details clearly just by standing at the door.

God is going to kill me!

Some bosses are still alive, but their life stories have been replayed in their minds a hundred times.

It was all his fault for jumping too fast when reading the book, otherwise how could he not know that the original body had prepared these things at home!

" I'm not planning on using it, I just bought it out of curiosity to see for myself. "

Chu Xichi explained in a dry voice.

Looking at Ji Yubo who was standing at the door with a defensive look on his face, he added somewhat feebly: " I am keeping you as my sponsor . I am following the trend and I think you are pretty, so I came to keep you as my sponsor. "

After stuffing all the sex toys into the cupboard, he pretended nothing had happened and opened the takeaway on the dining table.

Although Chu Xichi had just said that they wanted to have a light meal in the evening, he actually only ordered light porridge for Ji Yubo, while his own portion was a very unhealthy spicy hotpot.

Originally, he was justified in this. It wasn't like he had just had a fever, so what was wrong with eating some spicy hotpot?

But who knew such a misunderstanding would happen as soon as he entered the door. When he took out the white porridge now, he looked like Zhou Paopi, the flower market idiot who abused others and didn't give them food.

Chu Xichi's embarrassment reached its peak when he saw the mocking look on Ji Yubo's face. At this moment, he was extremely grateful that he only had two expressions: expressionless face and evil smile. He decisively chose expressionless face and barely maintained the image of a domineering CEO.

Chu Xichi didn't want to explain any more this time. He signaled with his eyes that the male protagonist should go eat first, while he put on his pajamas and prepared to take a bath to ease the delicate atmosphere.

As the room where the domineering president lives, the decoration here is magnificent, and all the configurations are top-notch. The bathroom is even more luxurious than Chu Xichi's imagination.

Even though City A had just entered November , the average temperature was less than ten degrees. He took a leisurely hot bath, and in the steam, he pretended that nothing had happened, and his mood became cheerful.

, this pleasure only lasted until he walked out of the bathroom——

The takeaway on the table remained the same as it was before he took a shower, without moving, but the man who had been standing in front of the table was gone.

" Ji Yubo? " Chu Xichi called out unwillingly.

No one answered.

In an instant, Chu Xichi felt his scalp tingling and cold sweat running down his back. He had been on guard against everything, but he never expected that Ji Yubo would slip away while he was taking a shower!

In this magical place called the flower market, the protagonist could encounter an accident even if he goes out to throw away the garbage. And Ji Yubo, as the protagonist, went out alone in the middle of the night!

Without thinking too much, Chu Xichi just put on a sweater and rushed out the door.

If Ji Yubo met with an accident, he would definitely not suffer the consequences, and he could not afford the consequences.

Chu Xichi lived on the 21st floor. He glanced at the elevator, which was moving very slowly, stopping and starting. He didn't bother to wait for the elevator to come up, and simply ran down the stairwell in one breath.

At this time, Ji Yubo was standing indifferently at the stairs, with an unlit cigarette in his mouth, and his beautiful peach blossom eyes were full of gloom.

He could now flee from this demon without caring about anything, but the business that the Ji family had worked so hard to broker would definitely be ruined.

Whether the Ji family lives or dies has nothing to do with him, but he is not yet fully grown and his grandmother still relies on him for treatment.

Being suppressed but unable to resist.

Thinking of this, Ji Yubo clenched his teeth, holding the cigarette in his mouth, and his jaw line formed a sharp arc.

"Gada——"

The crisp sound of the lighter's buttons was heard.

Hearing the voice, Chu Xichi paused. He was on the platform where the first and second floors met, silently looking at Ji Yubo who was standing at the stairs.

Ji Yubo played with the lighter but did not light the cigarette.

Hearing the noise, he concealed the gloomy look in his eyes and looked at the young man calmly.

He was not surprised that Chu Xichi would come out to find him, but when he saw the beads of sweat on the other's forehead due to anxiety, he was still distracted for a moment.

At a certain moment, he felt that the other person was like a different person.

Ji Yubo shook his head and forgot about this ridiculous idea.

Throwing the cigarette into the trash can, Ji Yubo silently followed Chu Xichi back to the 21st floor.

Along the way, an atmosphere of silence permeated between the two of them, but no one said much.

Looking at the boy's reaction, Chu Xichi's brows were a little uncertain.

Ji Yubo seemed to have given up the idea of escaping and followed him back without resistance, but this still could not dispel his worries.

Who knows if Ji Yubo will run away again when he falls asleep.

We have to find a way to make him settle down completely.

Chu Xichi was thinking while looking around the room. Finally, his eyes fell on the cabinet, and a bold idea came to his mind.

He strode over to the cabinet that was just filled with sex toys and pulled out a pair of pink sex handcuffs .

It's decided to be you, little pink!

I'm sorry, male lead!

He decided to use this to bind Ji Yubo and himself together and just get through tonight.

" What are you doing?! " The male protagonist looked at him almost as if he were a ghost. Hearing this, Chu Xichi gave a devilish smile as usual: " Of course I'll do something that makes me happy. "

His idea was simple. Ji Yubo looked so frail that he estimated that he could subdue him with just one hand. He just needed to clasp his right hand together with the opponent's left hand.

However, he underestimated the power hidden beneath Ji Yubo's thin body.

When Chu Xichi was suddenly pressed on the table by Ji Yubo, he didn't even react to what was happening until his handcuffed hands were pressed hard on his head by the other party, making a violent collision sound.

Chu Xichi felt that something was wrong!

Oh my god, why doesn't this flower market follow the rules?

Chu Xichi looked up at Ji Yubo, his heart in a turmoil.

This is too fierce!

In a strange posture, Chu Xichi looked at Ji Yubo unwillingly.

After staring at each other for a long time, the boy lowered his eyes, his gaze a little wandering.

Taking advantage of the other party's distraction, Chu Xichi finally broke free from the shackles and fastened the handcuffs on the male protagonist's wrists.

This male protagonist is so scary, no wonder I can easily kill him later.

"... I've already said that I'm just following the trend. " Chu Xichi, who had regained the initiative, took a breath and tried to slowly calm his disordered breathing.

After all the trouble, Chu Xichi was so tired that he just wanted to fall asleep. He glanced at the sudden bright pink color on his wrist and felt extremely at ease.

" sleep. "

The sense of security made him instantly forget the shame of being oppressed by Hua Shi just now, and he regained his domineering aura. Regardless of the male protagonist's wishes, he dragged the person into the master bedroom and got into bed.

Because of the handcuffs, no matter how much Ji Yubo resisted, he was still held by the other party and fell onto the bed due to his unstable standing.

Thinking of what was going to happen next, he closed his eyes in humiliation.

After a while, there was still no movement from the other party.

He opened his eyes with mixed feelings and couldn't help asking, " Just sleeping? "

However, the only response he got was the other party's shallow and steady breathing. Ji Yubo paused for a moment, and finally turned his head and looked at the man beside him in the moonlight.

When he is awake, he always looks flamboyant, but when he falls asleep, he curls up feeling very insecure.

This made Ji Yubo unable to help but recall the man's unconcealed panic when he had just controlled him – his half-dry hair, just washed, stuck softly to his face, and the corners of his eyes were flushed due to excessive panic. The usual arrogance was gone, and he looked fragile from head to toe.

Would someone who casually decides the fate of others also feel insecure?

Thinking of what the other party had done, Ji Yubo's eyes became darker, and there was a hint of sarcasm between his eyebrows.

He was just deceived by the other person's appearance. He knew better than anyone what kind of devil was beneath the surface.

\*

Chu Xichi climbed to the 21st floor that night and played Mortal Kombat with the male protagonist. He fell asleep almost as soon as his head touched the pillow.

But he did not sleep well. He felt difficulty breathing and a chill on the back of his neck.

This feeling ...

Could it be that the killer Ji Yubo wanted to strangle him to death while he was sleeping?

Thinking of this, he suddenly opened his eyes, and unexpectedly bumped into the male protagonist's peach blossom eyes.

Chu Xichi didn't bother to think about why the male protagonist was staring at him. He frantically checked his neck to see if there were any marks from being pinched.

Before he had time to look, the male protagonist's voice sounded first.

" You have your sweater on inside out. "

The author has something to say:

I've been going to flower markets lately to find inspiration.

Every day, I read the article and think: This is also possible? This is also possible? ! Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-03-18

17:52:37~2022-03-20 22:22:35 ~

Thanks to the little angel who threw the bazooka: Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: 1 for nothing ;

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: 1 bottle of 膿瘍;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

#### Chapter 4 I Have a Friend

After reminding Chu Xichi, Ji Yubo stopped talking and remained as cold and aloof as usual.

However, his pair of clear black and white peach blossom eyes were staring straight at the young man in front of him, as if he was enjoying a good show and could see the embarrassment behind the other person's expressionless face.

" You don't understand, this is fashionable. " Chu Xichi was stubborn and tried hard to maintain his domineering personality: " I dress like this specifically. "

He had just finished taking a shower when he saw Ji Yubo's figure running away. He hurriedly put on some clothes and chased after him without even bothering to look at the front or the back. It was not his fault.

Chu Xichi yawned and looked at the watch. It was already early morning and he was too sleepy to open his eyes. He was too lazy to explain any more to Ji Yubo, so he turned over and prepared to go back to sleep.

But the fact that the sweater was worn backwards was like a magic. It didn't feel uncomfortable at all when I wasn't aware of it, but once I became aware of it, my neck would become more and more tight and I would feel more and more suffocated.

The result was that Chu Xichi tossed and turned for a long time, and his sleepiness completely disappeared.

He habitually raised his right hand to adjust his sweater, but the bright pink chain between his wrists made a unique sound of metal collision. He had no choice but to put down his right hand stiffly and use the other hand that was not handcuffed to tug at his collar, trying to relieve some of the discomfort.

But the chain connecting the two ends of the handcuffs was only five or six centimeters long at most. Although Chu Xichi tried very hard to keep still, Ji Yubo's left hand at the other end was accidentally pulled by him several times.

" Tsk. " An impatient voice sounded briefly, especially noticeable in the quiet bedroom at night.

Chu Xichi turned his head suspiciously. According to the description in the novel, Ji Yubo was clearly a cold and aloof person. He didn't look like the kind of person who would criticize others. As expected, the other party was still as cold as before, with indifference in her peach blossom eyes. After noticing his gaze, she did not dodge and looked straight at Chu Xichi, which made him feel embarrassed.

Chu Xichi felt uncomfortable being stared at, and started to make small talk: " Aren't you going to sleep? "

But as soon as he said it, he regretted it.

Keywords: handcuffs, canary, sleeping in the same bed.

Let alone sleeping, he should be thankful that Ji Yubo could lie quietly beside him!

" Since you don't want to sleep, let's do something else. " Before Ji Yubo changed his expression, he shook his right hand and found a way out for himself, " For example, take this off first. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo pursed his lips, stood up silently and followed.

The two came to the cabinet where the boxes of sex toys were stored . No matter how many times he had seen the boxes, Chu Xichi needed to be mentally prepared before he dared to open them.

tied to Ji Yubo , Chu Xichi had to open the box with one hand with great effort.

On the surface, some bosses were rummaging through boxes for keys with expressionless faces, looking as if they were at ease.

Behind the scenes, his heart was twisted, and having never seen the world, he just wanted to wash his hands quickly.

However, the cardboard box was so small that he turned it over and over several times but could not find any trace of the key.

" ..... "



Chu Xichi was silent.

No way, no way, the key won't grow wings and fly away by itself!

Wait, it's also possible that the key was accidentally dropped during the fight just now.

The spark of hope ignited in his heart again, and he dragged Ji Yubo to search every place he could think of in the house.

——All failed.

Chu Xichi's face was filled with depression.

Now, this key is no longer a key to unlock handcuffs, for him, it is the key to heaven.

He was in a dilemma until he felt something pulling on his right hand. Then he realized that it was Ji Yubo, who had remained silent since a moment ago, who was sitting on the sofa.

Chu Xichi was actually tired after searching the whole house for the key. He was just nervous so he didn't notice it. Now seeing the other person sitting down, he felt tired and sat down on the sofa as well.

But he didn't sit next to Ji Yubo, who was sitting on the left side of the sofa. He hesitated and finally sat on the right side of the sofa.

As the sofa in the domineering president's house, it must be the most luxurious and spacious. When Chu Xichi sat on it, the handcuffs were stretched to the extreme, making a "click-click" sound.

Ji Yubo tilted his head calmly and looked at the young man secretly in the corner of his eye. The young man had his eyes downcast, not knowing what he was thinking. The moonlight smoothed out the sharpness between his eyebrows. His lips were tightly pursed, and he looked worried. The other party seemed to be more anxious than him about not being able to unlock the handcuffs.

The corners of Ji Yu's lips curled up in a mocking arc.

The living room fell silent again, the sound of their breathing blending with the ticking of the clock.

Chu Xichi was now completely sleepless. He sat on the sofa in a daze, his whole body in a state of emptiness, as if he had entered the sage time out of thin air.

He curled his lips and said, "I'm hungry."

"Didn't you have a lot of men when you captured me?" Ji Yubo's eyes were full of teasing, and he said indifferently: "You can ask them to cook for you."

Chu Xichi: "....."

If this wasn't a mockery of him, he would have stood upside down on the spot.

Chu Xichi went through so many things in one night that he didn't even have time to eat, and the collar of his sweater was still strangling his neck. All of this was caused by the killer beside him. Now the other party is actually mocking him.

The more Chu Xichi thought about it, the more he couldn't swallow this anger. Not daring to touch Ji Yubo didn't mean that he couldn't challenge him. Anyway, as long as he didn't touch the other party and it was just a verbal attack, the male protagonist wouldn't turn evil.

"Why? Do you want them all to see you like this?"

He deliberately shook his right hand and looked the other person up and down with an ambiguous look.

Sure enough, a hint of disgust flashed across Ji Yubo's eyes, and he shut up and said no more. Chu Xichi had thought about asking his assistant to come and pry open his handcuffs, but he felt that it would be humiliating to do so now and he couldn't afford to lose face.

As a person who attaches great importance to face, he did not give up and wanted to struggle a little longer.

Like now — he decided to fill his stomach first.

Man is iron and rice is steel. You need to eat first before you have the strength to open the lock.

Chu Xichi stood up and wanted to see what food was in the original body's refrigerator.

However, Ji Yubo, who was on the other end of the handcuffs, was still sitting on the sofa motionless, with no intention of getting up.

"Get up." He looked down at the other person, "I want to eat."

Hearing this, the young man just raised his eyes, glanced at him and then looked away, with no intention of getting up.

Seeing this, Chu Xichi had no choice but to use his trump card, and said with a wicked smile: "If you don't get up, I can give up my meal and eat you instead."

As soon as these words were spoken, the effect was indeed outstanding. Ji Yu's lips tightened and he stood up.

Chu Xichi nodded with satisfaction.

He felt that he had grasped the key to solving the problem of the male protagonist's non-cooperation!

He opened the refrigerator, which was filled with ingredients prepared by the housekeeper. He picked up two eggs and a pack of noodles and prepared to cook some simple noodles.

Before traveling through the book, Chu Xichi had been living alone. After getting tired of eating takeout, he basically cooked for himself. Even if he was busy at work, he would prepare the ingredients for the next day a day in advance, and gradually developed good cooking skills.

I didn't expect that this kid Ji Yubo would get the advantage now.

As soon as he turned around, he met Ji Yubo's somewhat surprised gaze. He raised the end of his eyebrows and said jokingly: "Why, you didn't get up just now because you thought I wanted you to cook?"

He wanted to, but did he dare?

If he asked Ji Yubo to cook now, the other party would probably spit into the food when he wasn't paying attention.

Probably knowing that Chu Xichi was the one cooking personally, Ji Yubo no longer refused to cooperate as before. Although he still looked cold, his left hand finally stopped secretly trying to prevent his right hand from moving.

He simply washed the tomatoes with water, cut them into pieces, and set them aside.

While the pot was heating up, he took a small bowl from the cupboard, cracked two eggs into it with one hand, and then beat them with chopsticks.

Just as the oil temperature was rising, Chu Xichi poured the beaten eggs into the pot and stir-fried them for a few times, and soon they became golden and fluffy. After the eggs were formed, he poured the tomatoes that he had just reserved into the pot, added water and boiled them, then put in the noodles.

Add some simple seasonings and the aroma will soon fill the entire kitchen.

The young man had a calm expression and skillful movements, and he really enjoyed the entire cooking process.

Ji Yubo glanced at the young man next to him. The other person seemed to be very focused on cooking and did not notice his gaze. So he no longer averted his eyes and observed the other person unscrupulously.

With such a domineering personality, would a young man cook for his mistress himself ?

Here, two bowls of noodles were quickly served, and Chu Xichi thoughtfully added a plump and round poached egg to their bowls.

But happiness is always short-lived, while pain is long-lasting.

For example, his happiness only lasts briefly until mealtime.

Ji Yubo's left hand was handcuffed, which did not affect his eating at all, but his right hand was handcuffed, which seriously affected his normal eating.

Unexpectedly, after Ji Yubo sat down silently, he took the initiative to put his left hand on the dining table. Although the chain was not long, it was more than enough for him to eat noodles.

The male protagonist changed his gender?!

The sun rises from the west!

Although the other party didn't say anything, Chu Xichi firmly believed that Ji Yubo must have been moved by his noble character!

The tomato ramen was full of freshness and fragrance, and the familiar taste warmed the stomach. Both of them were very hungry, so they ate the ramen without saying anything.

After eating, Ji Yubo leaned back in the dining chair and closed his eyes to rest.

Chu Xichi stared at the bright pink on his wrist and began to worry. It was not a good idea to keep it locked like this.

Do I really need to ask my assistant to come and remove the lock ?

he, a dignified and overbearing # GE #儿#正#manager , let his subordinates know that he was handcuffed with sexy handcuffs, and he would be so shameless.

By the way, isn't there an almighty Qiandu!

Just do it, Chu Xichi immediately opened Qiandu search on his mobile phone and entered the keyword – what to do if the sexy handcuffs cannot be removed.

Needless to say, it is indeed the most popular search engine, and a bunch of related entries pop up in an instant.

Article 1: A couple was playing, and the man handcuffed his girlfriend. However, he couldn't open it and had to call the fire department in embarrassment. It was made into a PPT loop warning.

Article 2: An old lady picked up handcuffs and wore them as bracelets. She couldn't take them off and asked the police for help. She was mistaken for a fugitive and surrendered herself! " 1 "

Chu Xichi recognized every word in the news, but when they were put together, he was confused and full of question marks.

It's too unreliable!

Is this something that carbon-based organisms can do?

After a moment, he compromised and opened the chat box with his assistant with an expressionless face.

[I have a friend who is now stuck in sex handcuffs. What should he do? ]

The author has something to say:

Note " 1 ": Don't be surprised, this is indeed true news

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-03-20 22:22:35~2022-03-25 02:29:02 ~

Thanks to the little angel who threw the grenade: Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: 1 for nothing ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 5 Gradually becoming the same

Chu Xichi did not look for Assistant Zhang this time. As a qualified boss, he naturally has more than one assistant around him.

According to the original novel, Assistant Zhang was mainly responsible for the original body's eating, drinking and entertainment. The other assistant was named He Chen, who was arranged by the original body's father. He was responsible for assisting the original body at work and supervising the other party not to play too much.

Naturally, this action made him very unpopular with the flower market boss. Unless there was a big problem at work, the original body would never take the initiative to contact him.

Compared to Assistant Zhang who helps to come up with bad ideas all day long in the original novel, He Chen's role is naturally much less. After all, no reader wants to see a domineering president working hard in Huashi Literature.

His reliable image naturally made him Chu Xichi's first choice now.

Sure enough, although it was still early in the morning, the other party was very reliable. Not long after the message was sent, the phone vibrated and a reply popped up, signed by He Chen. Chu Xichi opened his phone with hope.

【Go to the fire station.】

Chu Xichi turned off his phone expressionlessly.

That's all? It's not reliable.

“ Buzz—— ”

However, not long after he put down his phone, another message popped up from the other party.

[If what you call a friend is yourself, then you are waiting for me at home now. ]

Chu Xichi: "..."

Sure enough, there was a reason why He Chen was not liked by his original body.

[It's either me or my friend. ]

This is his last stubbornness as a domineering boss to maintain his face.

[Got it, let your friends wait for me at home together :)]

He Chen replied immediately.

Chu Xichi wiped his face in frustration. He didn't want to delve into why the other party didn't listen to his explanation and just concluded that " I have a friend " = " I am Chu Xichi " .

Putting down his phone, he supported his head with his hands and glanced at Ji Yubo beside him, who was even leaning back in his chair with his eyes closed.

Chu Xichi curled his lips speechlessly, but the other party suddenly opened his eyes without any warning. Before he could react, he ran straight into Ji Yubo's eyes. Those beautiful peach blossom eyes were filled with ice that had not completely dissipated, a sharpness that was completely different from his usual indifference.

But in the blink of an eye, that fierceness disappeared without a trace, and the other party returned to his usual calm appearance, as if everything that had just happened was Chu Xichi's illusion.

" Are you looking at me? " Ji Yubo asked.

Hearing this, Chu Xichi seamlessly changed from a blank expression to a wicked smile: " What's wrong with taking a look? It's your honor to be looked at by me. "

After last night, he has now mastered how to remain calm and composed when faced with the male protagonist's unanswerable questions.

——Just do a rap that's suitable for a domineering CEO .

As expected, Ji Yubo immediately closed his eyes in disgust.

Just then, the doorbell suddenly rang, breaking the silence in the room. It was He Chen who came.

steps Assistant He had to step on the accelerator to reach such a fast speed.

Chu Xichi did not open the door immediately, but first observed the other party through the visible peephole on the security door.

Even at this time, the other person's hair was still combed meticulously. He wore a pair of gold-rimmed glasses on his high nose bridge, and under his eyes were a pair of narrow fox eyes, looking shrewd and capable.

Through the security door, He Chen raised the bag in his hand and said, " Boss Chu, I brought you a pair of pliers. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi put his handcuffed right hand behind his back, leaned sideways to open the door a crack, and the other party wisely handed the bag in.

" My friend is quite introverted. You wait outside and I'll do the haircut. " Before closing the door, Chu Xichi thought for a moment and decided to continue to cover up his mistake: " It's my friend who needs it, not me. "

After saying that, without giving the other party time to react, he immediately closed the door.

He Chen is indeed much more reliable than Assistant Zhang. There is a pair of hydraulic pliers in his bag, and no one knows where he got it from at this time.

Fortunately, the quality of the sex handcuffs themselves was not much better. With a gentle cut with a pair of pliers, the chains that had bound the two people for a whole night broke.

" Go to the guest room and have a rest. I've already asked someone to clean it. " Chu Xichi cut off the iron ring on Ji Yubo's wrist and added, " I looked at your schedule. You don't have any classes today. "

What I mean is, just stay at home.

It was not known whether Ji Yubo understood the voice-over or not. He did not respond, but just lowered his eyes and looked at the red marks on the young man's wrists caused by handcuffs for a while. It was unknown what he was thinking.

"The noodles are delicious."

After a moment, Ji Yubo suddenly said something that was unanswered. Before Chu Xichi could react, he had already walked to the guest room and closed the door when he entered.

After hearing that there was no sound in the guest room, Chu Xichi didn't bother to think too much about the other party's inexplicable attitude just now. He quickly straightened the sweater that had been strangling him all night, and then he breathed a sigh of relief.

He looked in the mirror and made sure there was nothing wrong before opening the security door.

"Come in."

Facing He Chen, Chu Xichi had to pay extra attention to deal with him. According to the original novel, He Chen was a man with a very deep mind, so he had to be careful not to be caught off guard and discover that the boss had changed his mind.

After He Chen came in, he just stood in the hallway obediently and no longer took the initiative to walk inside.

According to the layout of the room, he could just see the dining table from the hallway. He paused for a moment on the two empty bowls on the table and asked casually, "Are the tongs easy to use?"

"Okay, thank you for making an extra trip."

As Chu Xichi spoke, he adjusted his collar with his right hand. His sweater had been pinching his neck all night, and even though it had been straightened now, his neck still felt a little uncomfortable.

The sleeves naturally fell down as the young man moved, revealing a piece of his white wrist. He Chen's eyes were attracted by the sudden red mark on the wrist. The red color, set off by the fair skin, showed a kind of sadistic beauty that he had never seen on a young man before.

"He Chen, what's wrong?" Chu Xichi frowned suspiciously, sensing that the other party was distracted. "Is there anything else?"

The voice interrupted He Chen's thoughts. He raised his hand to adjust his glasses to block the ambiguous dark color in his eyes.

"Indeed, there is one more thing at work." He Chen said as he handed the tablet in his hand to Chu Xichi, "There is a charity party tonight, which will be very helpful for the positive publicity of our company's brand. I hope you will take it seriously."

"Also," he paused and continued, "this banquet is almost like a buffet. Would you like to bring a companion?"

Chu Xichi took the tablet and glanced at the information about the party. He felt vaguely familiar with it, but he had read the original novel in a confused way and now he couldn't remember what happened here.

But just in case, it is best not to bring the protagonist along if possible. It is safest to be cautious.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi began to criticize He Chen, his thoughts gradually wandering: If he brings the other person with him, then he will have a tool to help him solve the social problem at night, and he can eat and drink openly.

The more he thought about it, the more reliable it seemed. Chu Xichi looked at He Chen with satisfaction and took the initiative to invite him: " Then come with me. "

Hearing this, He Chen's narrow fox eyes narrowed slightly, because he was arranged by Chu Xichi's father to take care of the other party. Chu Xichi usually looked at him with a bad face. Why was he different today ... ?

" I'm sorry, Mr. Chu, I have an appointment with a client tonight. "

What a pity that he couldn't see what the other party was up to. He Chen adjusted his glasses regretfully.

" Never mind. "

Chu Xichi was a little disappointed, but some things cannot be forced.

For a charity banquet like this with a business nature, it would be a bit strange not to bring a companion according to the original body's personality, but compared to bringing Ji Yubo to save face, Chu Xichi was willing to be a lone wolf in the banquet.

\*

The charity dinner was held in a high-end restaurant in the city center and officially began at 6pm. When Chu Xichi arrived, there were still about five or six minutes left for the banquet and guests had already started to enter.

When registering at the reception desk, Chu Xichi took a look at the roster and unexpectedly saw a familiar name.

Lu Jiantong.

It is the name of Attack Two in the original work.

According to the novel, Lu Jiantong is the original body's rival, and the two are incompatible and always confront each other. At a charity banquet, the original body brought Ji Yubo to show off his canary in front of Lu Jiantong.

Unexpectedly, it was this brief meeting that made Lu Jiantong set his eyes on Ji Yubo like prey. Later, he found the right opportunity to snatch this beautiful canary away, hiding it at home and loving it every day.

Recalling this plot, Chu Xichi fell silent.

Tonight, his mother tongue is silence.

Fortunately, he always remembered that he was in the flower market, and had the foresight to not bring Ji Yubo with him.

As long as we keep a low profile tonight, nothing will go wrong without the protagonist around.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

After entering the inner venue, the banquet just began. Since it was a buffet, except for the empty space in the middle reserved for guests to communicate, the auditorium was surrounded by long dining tables filled with exquisite snacks.

The guests who came to this charity buffet were all there for socializing, and at this moment they were basically chatting in the hall, while the tables on both sides were empty.

This was just a good opportunity for Chu Xichi. He kept in mind the principle of keeping a low profile, deliberately avoided the crowd in the hall, and went straight to the table where no one was interested with great purpose.

He held the plate, put on his domineering expressionless face, and walked from one end of the table to the other. After a while, he went back to where he started. He looked to be in a very bad mood, which discouraged many people around him who wanted to come up and talk to him. In fact, Chu Xichi just suffered from decision-making disorder and started to worry about which one to eat first.

Finally, he decided not to make things difficult for himself and chose to go all in, eating from one end of the table to the other.

The cold dishes in this hotel were of extremely high quality, and the taste of almost every snack pleased him. Chu Xichi secretly noted down the name of the hotel and planned to come back next time.

"Look who this is?" A magnetic voice interrupted Chu Xichi who was eating. Seeing his piled-up plate, the person was strangely silent for a moment, "Are you so poor that you can't even afford to eat?"

This is a handsome man who fits the current mainstream aesthetic. He is tall, with sharp features. Even with a smile on his lips, he cannot hide his sharpness.

Seeing the person coming, Chu Xichi fell silent.

Why is it that even though he is a low-key fan, he is still approached by Gong Er!

According to the original author, the name of Gong Er Lu Jian Tong was taken from the poem "Since I have lived in the eastern suburbs for a long time, I have gradually become like a deer" (note 1).

But looking at the mosaics all over the novel, Chu Xichi did not have the slightest desire to appreciate the culture. All he could think about was "gradually becoming more and more the same, gradually becoming more and more the same."

What an unlucky name, Chu Xichi thought silently as he looked at the man in front of him with sympathy.

The author has something to say:

Note 1: This poem is from "Reply to Wang Qujian" Author: Wei Ye Thanks to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-03-25 02:29:02~2022-03-27 03:07:02 ~

Thanks to the little angel who threw the grenade: Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: 1 for nothing ;

1 bottle of Wuli Fengyue ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 6 You "must have seen a lot of people like me."

In fact, when Chu Xichi just entered the inner field, Lu Jiantong noticed him, but he was not interested and didn't even want to come over and say hello.



Given the bad relationship they had always had, he didn't want to make things unpleasant for himself.

Lu Jiantong and Chu Xichi have known each other for many years. They have disliked each other since their student days, and have been trying to steal each other's limelight. After work, their companies happened to be in the same field, and competing for resources was commonplace, which made this dislike reach its peak.

However, Chu Xichi's behavior today was particularly strange. He was no longer as flamboyant as before and didn't even bring a companion. After entering the backstage, he tried to reduce his presence and stood still in the corner in a low-key manner.

Lu Jiantong was a little surprised.

He shook the red wine glass in his hand and chatted casually with the person next to him, his eyes always falling on the young man in the corner.

The other person had his back to him, with an lingering low pressure around him, which was out of tune with the luxurious atmosphere inside the venue. Without looking at his expression, one could guess that he must be in a bad mood and looked like he was in a bad mood.

The guests around did not want to offend Chu Xichi, so they tactfully left some space for the young man.

Lu Jiantong was naturally happy to see his mortal enemy in a bad mood, but today he always felt that something was wrong.

The clock pointed to six o'clock and the banquet officially began.

Taking advantage of the gap when the organizer was speaking on the stage, Lu Jiantong raised his wine glass elegantly, paced a few steps casually, and moved to a position where he could just see Chu Xichi's expression.

The banquet hall is spacious and bright. The polished white marble floor reflects the magnificent reliefs painted on the ceiling, exuding a luxurious atmosphere.

Chu Xichi stood expressionlessly in front of the long cold dining table, piling all kinds of food on the plate like a hamster. The movements of his hands were very inconsistent with his cold expression.

The melodious sound of the piano flows gracefully in the banquet hall where glasses are clinking, and the rich perfume is filled with the luxury of fine wine.

Chu Xichi silently filled his cheeks with sandwiches, then picked up the plate and began to look for his next target.

No matter how lively the banquet was, it could not affect Chu Xichi's calm eating.

He seemed to be really here to eat, and everything around him had nothing to do with him.

It wasn't everyone who isolated Chu Xichi, but Chu Xichi who isolated everyone.

Lu Jiantong: "..."

Is this guy's brain burned out?

Finally, curiosity overcame his disgust for Chu Xichi. Lu Jiantong put on a hypocritical smile at the corner of his lips and prepared to step forward to see what the other party was up to.

"Is the Chu family bankrupt?" Lu Jiantong stood beside the young man and sneered: "

You are so poor that you can't even afford to eat?"

Unexpectedly, Chu Xichi did not mock him back immediately as usual, but just looked at him calmly, with sympathy in her pretty Ruifeng eyes.

" What's with that disgusting expression on your face? "

Chu Xichi's inexplicable sympathetic look made Lu Jiantong feel a chill down his spine.

Realizing his own gaffe, Chu Xichi lowered his eyes and said, " Nothing. "

[Chu Xichi took Ji Yubo to the evening banquet with a tough attitude. In the social scene where people were drinking and chatting, he chatted and laughed with others casually, with his hands always clasped on the boy's thin waist.

The contemptuous and ambiguous looks from others made Ji Yubo grit his teeth in embarrassment.

" Mr. Chu, this is somewhat ungentlemanly. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi loosened his arms around the young man and looked at the newcomer with a bad expression.

Ji Yubo also followed his gaze and looked at the man who helped him out. The man didn't care about Chu Xichi's hostility at all. He just looked at him intently with admiration.

——Excerpt from the original text]

Lu Jiantong's sudden appearance left Chu Xichi very puzzled.

According to the description in the original book, Lu Jiantong should have been attracted by Ji Yubo's outstanding looks, but now not only did he not bring the male protagonist with him, he also tried hard to reduce his presence. Why is this guy still lingering around!

Is this the malice of the God of Plot?

Chu Xichi was helpless and furious.

Lu Jiantong looked at the young man's eyes wandering openly in front of him, raised his eyebrows, and said teasingly: " Boss Chu, this is somewhat unfashionable ... woo. "

Before he could finish his sarcastic words, the rest was completely blocked by the sandwich that was suddenly stuffed into his mouth and he swallowed it back into his stomach.

Hearing the same lines as in the original novel, Chu Xichi's lips twitched and his back felt numb. Without thinking, he picked up the sandwich on the plate and blocked Lu Jiantong's endless chattering mouth.

The effect was immediate. The other party instantly became quiet and chewed the sandwich mechanically.

" Is it delicious? " If it is, shut up.

Chu Xichi's words had hidden meaning.

" fine. "

Lu Jiantong found the food tasteless.

He didn't have the extra brain power to analyze what the sandwich tasted like.

The other party seems to be different ...

Suppressing the turmoil in his heart, Lu Jiantong pursed the corners of his lips. The warmth of the young man's fingertips seemed to still remain on his lips.

Chu Xichi, who usually has a dog-like temper, didn't expect his fingers to be so soft.

He thought absentmindedly.

" Ahem. "

Lu Jiantong was disgusted by the strange thought that flashed through his mind. He coughed twice and then showed a mocking expression to cover up: " Give it to me after you wash your hands. "

" I have some allergies, so I'm leaving now. "

After saying this, without giving the young man time to react, he turned around and left.

Chu Xichi was left standing there alone, bewildered.

Didn't the original book mention that Lu Jiantong has an allergic constitution?

What are you allergic to?

Is it possible that I am allergic to him?

It's so pitiful for Lu Jiantong that he is actually allergic to straight men. No wonder he is called Jiantong.

Chu Xichi thought with sympathy.

This was the place where Lu Jiantong fell in love with Ji Yubo at first sight, but now he sent her away with just a few words.

It seems that the plot is just like this.

Chu Xichi was secretly delighted and felt that the future was promising.

He took a bottle of red wine from the tray in the hands of the waiter beside him.

The red wine had a mellow and rich aroma. He drank it slowly, feeling the slowly lingering sweetness of the wine in his mouth, celebrating alone this happiness that he could not share with anyone else.

Until the end of the banquet, Lu Jiantong did not appear again.

When Chu Xichi was sent back to the apartment by the driver, it was already late at night. The velvety night sky was dotted with a few twinkling stars. The neon lights on both sides of the road were professionally lit, and the lights were illusory and flashy.

Chu Xichi feels very bad now.

His mind was clear, but his steps were unsteady and his body was somewhat out of control. He might be drunk.

If I had known, I wouldn't have drunk that glass of red wine.

Originally, he had a very good alcohol tolerance and would not get drunk after just one glass of red wine. No matter how you think about it, it was all because his original body was too inexperienced.

Fortunately, although his body was out of control, Chu Xichi was conscious throughout the whole process. He stood at the door of the corridor and enjoyed the breeze for a while. After feeling a little better, he took the elevator back home smoothly.

The living room was unusually empty at this moment. The moonlight poured down through the huge French windows like running water, covering the floor with a layer of dreamy veil.

Chu Xichi did not go into the house immediately, but stood at the door. He heard faint noises coming from the guest room, and was completely relieved when he was sure that Ji Yubo was staying at home well and not running around.

He slumped on the sofa, threw his suit jacket casually on the back of the chair, and loosened his neat bow tie with one hand.

Chu Xichi felt a little anxious as he still couldn't control his body.

Whether it is that he only has two facial expressions or that his mind is clear but his body is out of control, it is proof that he has not integrated well with this body.

Chu Xichi rubbed his forehead with a headache.

“Crunch—”

Just then, the guest room door opened, interrupting his thoughts.

Ji Yubo walked out of the room wearing a thin shirt, holding a cup of water, apparently going to get some water.

As the lights were off in the room, when Ji Yubo walked into the living room, he caught sight of a figure on the sofa out of the corner of his eye. He froze in place for a moment, not knowing whether to continue to the kitchen or return to the guest room.

Seeing Ji Yubo, Chu Xichi also stood up from the sofa and prepared to go back to the master bedroom. Not to mention that the male protagonist didn't want to see him, he actually didn't want to be in the same room with the male protagonist.

But accidents always come so suddenly.

The moment he stood up, a plot suddenly flooded into his brain and eroded his consciousness.

[After the banquet, the two returned home in silence.

As soon as he entered the room, Ji Yubo was pushed against the wall by a strong force. Chu Xichi supported his arms on both sides of him and said with a dark look: "Just now at the banquet, you were still trying to seduce Lu Jiantong. Was it to attract my attention?"

"I've seen a lot of men like you, but I admit that your little trick to get my attention did work."  
"

"Ji Yubo, you started the fire yourself, you have to put it out yourself."

——Excerpt from "Absolute Oppression"]

Chu Xichi: "..."

He was struck by lightning.

What a stupid line!

However, something even more horrifying happened. When he regained consciousness, he found that he had trapped the male protagonist between his arms, just as described in the novel. His mouth was about to move, and the next second, some idiotic lines were about to come out of his mouth!

Help, the alcohol is killing me!

Chu Xichi was overwhelmed by the malice of the plot.

If he really said this, Ji Yubo would definitely remember it!

Ji Yubo was so fierce when they were fighting each other before, so why didn't he resist this time and was trapped by him so easily!

Under the moonlight, Ji Yubo looked at Chu Xichi calmly. They were so close that he could even smell a faint scent of alcohol on the other person.

The young man's eyes were red at this time, and his shirt was slightly open so that his collarbone could be vaguely seen. Ji Yubo tilted his head slightly to see the young man's wrist under the shirt. The red marks left by the handcuffs yesterday had not completely faded yet, and against the contrast with the snow-white skin, there was an inexplicable ambiguity.

The other party did not use any force, but just circled him loosely. Ji Yubo could have pushed him away easily, but he didn't know why he didn't move.

However, Chu Xichi did not have as many thoughts as Ji Yubo. He put all his willpower into controlling himself.

" picture ....."

But he was distracted and the lines about cerebral palsy still came out. Chu Xichi had to rely on his strong willpower to change the subject –

" You must have seen a lot of men like me. "

" But you have to admit that my little trick did seduce you. "

The author has something to say:

The overlord's quotes change the subject to bring you a different feeling! Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-03-27

03:07:02~2022-03-29 00:40:40 ~

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: 1 for nothing ;

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: Ranpo Sang Tianxia Diyi 20 bottles; Wuli Fengyue 4 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 7 Some people are still stubborn even after they die.

" Man, even though you won't admit it, I know you've been hooked by my little trick and can't take your eyes off me. "

Chu Xichi smiled evilly and held Ji Yubo in his arms with one hand.

Ji Yubo was so annoyed that he could no longer maintain his indifferent expression. His pretty peach blossom eyes were like poisoned blades that would make Chu Xichi bleed to death in the next second.

But Chu Xichi did not show any fear. He held up the small electric loudspeaker that was often seen in the vegetable market with his other hand and began to play the pre-recorded recording in a loop.

" I started the fire myself, I want to put it out myself! "

" I started the fire myself, I want to put it out myself! "

...

Chu Xichi suddenly opened his eyes. It was already noon. The sunlight was passing through the thin clouds and shining into the room through the glass. The room was filled with flowing golden light, so bright that it was blinding.

The room is quiet.

He looked around. It was his familiar bedroom. There was no male protagonist who was about to kill someone , and no speaker playing music on a loop.

Fortunately, it was just a nightmare ...

Chu Xichi breathed a sigh of relief, rolled over on the bed and continued to lie there. The hangover feeling was not pleasant and he now had a splitting headache.

His memory of last night was a little confused, so he simply closed his eyes and began to sort out the timeline.

After getting off the car, he first stood at the entrance of the corridor to sober up, then took the elevator alone. After returning home, he seemed to meet Ji Yubo who got up to drink water. Then he pressed Ji Yubo against the wall and started to speak crazily, spouting outrageous words ...

Chu Xichi woke up.

Chu Xichi stiffened.

Chu Xichi cracked.

Today, there is a sad corpse in City A.

The saddest thing is not being socially frustrated after drinking too much, but remembering the entire process clearly the next day.

Chu Xichi, who is already very proud, now wishes he could start working right away and carve out Mickey Mouse Clubhouse on the spot to create the ninth wonder of the world.

After lying there for a while, Chu Xichi barely recovered. He reached out to grab his cell phone, and saw that it was already 9:30 . He then reluctantly got up and washed.

Chu Xichi stood in front of the sink, brushing his teeth while looking at himself in the mirror. He didn't know if it was his illusion, but the sharpness in the young man's eyebrows and eyes in the mirror was much less severe than before, and there was an imperceptible softness at the corners of his eyes.

It actually looks more and more like his original appearance.

Chu Xichi tentatively raised the corners of his lips, trying to make a normal smile.

The young man in the mirror had a wicked smile on his face, revealing his madness.

He retracted the curve of his lips and tried to make himself look kinder.

The young man in the mirror had a frosty face, and everyone he looked at looked like they owed him five million.

Chu Xichi: "..."

He closed his eyes in pain, and said that how could the arrogant man in the mirror be similar to his original self.

It's all an illusion!

After washing up, Chu Xichi opened the wardrobe and fell silent again when he saw the all-black suits.

As a flower market boss, black suits are standard. However, as a young man in the 21st century, he cannot dress like a gangster every day of the year.

Finally, Chu Xichi picked and chose in the closet for a long time and barely picked out a suit that looked a little more casual.

Today is Saturday, and Ji Yubo has no classes at school on weekends. Chu Xichi arranged his schedule in his mind and prepared to take the male protagonist to buy some new clothes.

He had been unhappy for a long time with Ji Yubo's favorite white shirt, which was the standard for male protagonists in the flower market.

Got to replace them all today!

He thought domineeringly.

Walking out of the master bedroom, Aunt Li, who had taken leave before, finally came back today and was busy in the kitchen.

Chu Xichi looked around. The living room had been tidied up by Aunt Li and looked brand new. Even the water stains on the thick handmade carpet had been cleaned up.

Seeing yesterday's social dead scene cleaned up, he secretly breathed a sigh of relief and thanked her from the bottom of his heart: " Aunt Li, you have worked hard. "

" Master, why are you being so polite? Come and have breakfast first. " Seeing Chu Xichi, Aunt Li quickly invited him to the restaurant.

At this time, Ji Yubo was already sitting in the restaurant, eating breakfast in silence.

Chu Xichi was somewhat surprised that the other party didn't stay in the guest room and not come out. However, when he saw the male protagonist, his mind was full of yesterday's socially awkward experience, so he didn't dare to ask too much. He tried to keep a blank expression and pretend that nothing had happened.

However, Ji Yubo did not say much when he saw the young man, but just paused his hand holding the sandwich.

Aunt Li happened to see this subtle movement and thought that the boy was just being reserved, so she spoke to comfort him: " Mr. Ji, eat more. You are too thin. Just tell me what you want to eat. Don't be so reserved with Aunt Li. "

According to the description in the novel, although the original person kept the male protagonist, she did not bring him home. She just placed him in a villa in the suburbs.

Occasionally, she would stay there for two days when she was bored. Normally, she would send someone to restrict the male protagonist's personal freedom.

So Chu Xichi took Ji Yubo directly home, probably to make Aunt Li misunderstand their relationship and think that they were in love, so she took extra care of Ji Yubo.

However, Chu Xichi had no intention of explaining. In the current situation, saying more would only make mistakes, and nothing he said would be appropriate.

The breakfast was very rich and the style was more Western. It should have been prepared by Aunt Li according to the original body's taste. But compared to these, Chu Xichi still preferred soy milk and fried dough sticks.

" Come with me to the mall and change those shabby shirts of yours. "

While Aunt Li was cleaning up in the kitchen, he took a sip of coffee and ordered in a tone that brooked no refusal.

Hearing this, Ji Yubo's mind inappropriately recalled the young man's slightly open shirt last night, revealing his delicate collarbone.

He raised his eyes, and his distinctive peach blossom eyes quietly stared at the young man sitting opposite him.

At this moment, the young man's shirt was buttoned up neatly and his hair was neatly combed, as if the mess and fragility of last night was just an illusion of his own.

" Did you hear that? "

Chu Xichi mistook Ji Yubo's silence as a silent protest. He raised his eyebrows and repeated it with a stronger tone.

After a pause, Ji Yubo spoke, but did not give the answer he wanted. Instead, he said in a slightly sarcastic tone: " Since you can't drink, then don't drink. "

Chu Xichi didn't expect the other party to bring up this matter suddenly, and was caught off guard by Ji Yubo's malice.

A man can't say no, no matter what!

" I didn't drink yesterday, I did it on purpose. " Chu Xichi, who has always been strong and proud, began to speak without thinking.

Seeing that Yu Bo didn't say anything for a long time, he tried to save face by saying, " I did it on purpose. Who told you to dress like that and hang around in front of me? "

Some people are still stubborn even after they die.

After a long silence, Chu Xichi gave up on himself, and simply put on his domineering boss-like evil smile, and threatened: " You don't want to go out with me, do you want to do something else with me at home? "

Chu Xichi felt like he was becoming more and more accustomed to his original self's domineering personality. Threatening him became easier and easier, and he never got tired of it. Hearing this, Ji Yu's lips tightened for a moment, then relaxed without leaving any trace, and he replied indifferently: " Okay. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi nodded with satisfaction. After saying hello to Aunt Li, he prepared to take Ji Yubo to buy clothes.

In fact, he couldn't really blame Chu Xichi for being too sensitive as he was so concerned about Ji Yubo's preference for wearing white shirts .

According to the description in the original book, the male protagonist always wore a thin white shirt when he had discordant situations with other attackers, which Jinjiang did not allow to be described.

To use the author's original words, it is like a proud white bird that is powerless to resist.

What is a proud white bird that is powerless to resist?

Today, Chu Xichi is going to dress Ji Yubo up as a black crow!

I guarantee that the second and third attackers will be silent on the spot when they see it!

After packing up, the two of them quickly went out.

Due to geographical factors in City A , the winter sun is basically blocked by thick clouds, but today is a rare good day, and the bright sunshine is warm and covers the road with mottled spots of light.

Chu Xichi was in a good mood. He didn't call the driver and drove Ji Yubo all the way to the most prosperous commercial street in City A.

In addition to replacing the hero's favorite shirt today, he also wanted to add some casual wear to his wardrobe which was originally full of suits.

The original body's usual clothes were basically all taken care of by haute couture, but Chu Xichi was not interested in that today. Haute couture could not meet his needs, so he set his sights on the larger commercial street.

As the most prosperous commercial pedestrian street in City A , it is hard to go wrong in terms of both its area and style classification.



After parking the car, Chu Xichi took Ji Yubo and followed the road signs to their destination – the elderly area.

He had already made plans while on the road just now.

As the saying goes, clothes make the man, and saddles make the horse. No matter how good-looking Ji Yubo is, he can't stand the damage of strange clothes.

The senior area is the best choice!

Compared with other categories in the commercial street, the area for the elderly was obviously much quieter. Chu Xichi randomly walked into a men's store that seemed to have a wider variety of products.

"Are you two here to pick out clothes for your father?" As soon as we entered the store, the salesgirl came up to us enthusiastically and said, "I can recommend some for you two."

"No, I bought it for him."

Chu Xichi tilted his head towards Ji Yubo, with the attitude of a boss swiping a card without looking at the money, "Bring out all the clothes that fit him in your store."

"... Sir, our store is targeting an older age group, which is a bit inappropriate for this gentleman."

The salesperson took one look at Ji Yubo, who was following the young man with a look of resistance on his face, and fell silent, thinking that the two were here to cause trouble. "The next door may have more styles suitable for young people."

Chu Xichi frowned impatiently. Just as he was about to say something, he heard the announcement of a promotion in the store next door.

"Buy one get one free for the three-piece set for the spirited young man, and the most beautiful loafers, just for the most beautiful you. If you buy one, you will be the most beautiful rocker on the street!"

"Don't pay 998, just 88. You won't suffer a loss, you won't be fooled. The three-piece suit will go home with you!"

T-shirt, black ripped tight jeans, and shiny loafers hanging at the door of the store.

Chu Xichi was moved.

The author has something to say:

Sorry guys, I've been a bit busy lately so I haven't updated for a few days. I'll update on another day after today >3

Chapter 8 Become the most energetic guy on the whole street!

Chu Xichi pointed at the sample clothes on the model at the door and asked the shopping guide to get a set of clothes that fit Ji Yubo's size.

Looking at the two handsome people who were obviously different from the style in the store, the shopping guide was very enthusiastic and quickly prepared a brand new three-piece suit and handed it to Chu Xichi.

The so-called three-piece suit for a spirited young man is nothing more than: a slim T -shirt, tight jeans, and pure black loafers. It can be said to be the ultimate in single items, and anyone who wears it will look spirited.

Chu Xichi nodded with satisfaction, and firmly thrust the clothes at the boy beside him, " Go and try it. "

Ji Yubo didn't say anything. He lowered his eyes to look at the Wangzai big-head T- shirt in his arms. It had a bright red background with two huge words " Wangwang " printed on the chest . The big-eyed boy in the middle had a carefree smile with his eyes slanted . As if laughing at him silently.

" This gentleman has such a great figure, he will look very handsome in this dress! " The salesperson had no idea what Ji Yubo was thinking, and her compliments added fuel to the fire, " I wonder how many people will be charmed by this man if he starts shaking his hands. " The weekend sunshine was exceptionally bright, forming a sharp contrast with Ji Yubo's face which was as dark as the bottom of a pot.

" I don't need it. " The young man clutched his clothes tightly, his peach blossom eyes full of resistance.

However, Chu Xichi's heart was as hard as a rock, and he didn't buy into his tricks at all. He refused expressionlessly: " I need it, I like it, and I want to see you wear it. Is that a problem? " Ji Yubo: "..."

You like how you don't wear it yourself.

He didn't want to argue with the young man outside and attract onlookers, so he finally walked towards the locker room in silence.

Chu Xichi sat on the sofa with his legs crossed leisurely, playing with his mobile phone while waiting for Ji Yubo, but ten minutes passed and there was still no movement in the locker room, and there was no sign of anyone coming out.

He pursed his lips, feeling uneasy inside, and even stopped crossing his legs.

Did something unexpected happen to Ji Yubo ?

Chu Xichi began to struggle between his conscience and his desires in his mind.

The locker room is a private space for one person, so what kind of accident could happen?

But a previous news report said: A couple was traveling abroad, and the wife was mysteriously abducted by human traffickers in the locker room.

No no no, that's fake news and it has been debunked.

But, this is a flower market!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi could no longer suppress his inner uneasiness. He stood up and walked quickly to the door of the locker room, holding his breath and listening to the movements inside, ready to rush in immediately if anything went wrong.

Fortunately, the locker room was quiet and the accident he imagined did not happen.

But the long silence still made Chu Xichi feel a little unsure. He knocked on the door and asked uncertainly: " Ji Yubo? "

"..... Um. "

Ji Yubo's slightly hesitant voice came from inside the door.

" Have you changed? " Chu Xichi finally let go of his worries after hearing the male protagonist's voice.

There was no movement inside again. He estimated that after such a long time, Ji Yubo should have changed his clothes even if he used his feet. He didn't think much and pushed open the door of the locker room.

The slim-fit T -shirt outlines Ji Yubo's beautiful waistline, and the tight jeans highlight the straightness of his legs. The trouser legs of the jeans are still a little short for the boy, and his pale ankles are exposed to the air.

As a flower market boy, Ji Yubo's figure does not appear thin at all, but it is not noticeable because he usually wears loose clothes.

Even such shocking clothes could not cover Ji Yubo, this beautiful jade, with dust.

Chu Xichi glanced at the boy's tight pants. His slender legs were tightly wrapped in the pants, and the exposed ankles were so white that they were dazzling. He turned his eyes away in panic and didn't speak for a long time.

Ji Yubo had already changed his clothes a long time ago, but he didn't go out for a long time because he saw himself in the mirror and felt a little ashamed.

But after seeing the young man's panicked reaction, he returned to his usual indifferent look, and even wanted to mock him: " You like it, don't you? Why don't you try it on too? "

" Take it off quickly. " Chu Xichi turned his head away, pursing his lips.

Ji Yubo saw that the young man's crow-feather eyelashes trembled slightly, and the ears that were faintly exposed under his fluffy hair were stained with a thin layer of red.

Is this shy?

Many times, he felt that it was really difficult for him to understand the young man in front of him. Mingming always acts in a condescending manner and overbearingly forces him to do various things, but afterwards he behaves innocently and shyly.

It's the same now and yesterday.

Here, Chu Xichi didn't know what Ji Yubo was thinking. He felt upset right now .

Ji Yubo looks just like an earthen man in this outfit, but he has a good figure. What if the second and third attack players like this?

Thinking of this, he frowned and added deliberately before closing the door: " It's so ugly. "

Then he slammed the locker room door with a loud bang .

Ji Yubo curled his lips in a mocking manner, then began to change his clothes slowly.

While the male protagonist was changing his clothes, Chu Xichi sat back on the sofa somewhat depressed and began to think about life.

Now it seems that given Ji Yubo's outstanding looks, what he wears probably won't have much impact on his appearance.

This cut off Chu Xichi's plan to prevent other people from falling in love with the male protagonist.

Before he could figure out what was going on, Ji Yubo came out after changing his clothes, and this time he was very quick.

" Let's not buy it. Let's go eat first. " Chu Xichi wiped his face and decided to give up thinking.

Anyway, Ji Yubo is safe by his side now, there will always be a way, and we can think about it slowly.

Eating is the priority.

It was almost noon when the two of them went out. Although they had eaten breakfast, Chu Xichi still felt hungry after walking on the pedestrian street for half a day.

While waiting for Ji Yubo just now, Chu Xichi had already used the navigation to search for all the nearby delicious food.

Not far from this commercial street there is a very famous and well-reviewed private Western restaurant, so he decided to have lunch here.

However, as soon as the two arrived at the restaurant door, Chu Xichi heard a familiar voice.

" Chu Xichi? "

Chu Xichi looked in the direction of the voice and actually saw Lu Jiantong.

He thought he was hallucinating and blinked again, but Lu Jiantong still did not disappear.

Chu Xichi: "..."

Help, help!

How could this happen?

What bad luck! I should have checked the almanac before going out today!

Compared to the third attacker who fell in love with him after a long time, the second attacker Lu Jiantong who fell in love at first sight is the one that Chu Xichi is most wary of.

He was confused by the malice of the plot. He was originally feeling smug about having successfully avoided the encounter between Ji Yubo and Lu Jiantong yesterday, but who knew that they would run into each other the next day!

He turned his head expressionlessly, pretending not to notice the man's presence, and prayed madly in his heart that Lu Jiantong would have some self-awareness and disappear quickly.

When Lu Jiantong saw the young man again, he felt complicated . The sudden physical contact from him last night broke the tit-for-tat pattern of their relationship.

However, this complexity only lasted for a few seconds. It disappeared when he saw Chu Xichi actually ignored him. The young man's normal attitude today made him secretly relieved.

" I'm so unlucky that I run into you while having a meal. " Lu Jiantong narrowed his narrow fox eyes and uttered a sarcastic remark.

He looked at the other person with a teasing look, but his peripheral vision was attracted by the young man next to Chu Xichi.

Lu Jiantong raised his eyebrows with some interest: " Would you like to introduce yourself? "

" Tsk. " Chu Xichi said impatiently.

You are really bringing up something that is not related to the topic.

" This is my friend. " He introduced briefly with a blank expression.

The way Lu Jiantong looked Ji Yubo up and down made Chu Xichi's hair stand on end.

Remembering that Lu Jiantong fell in love with the male protagonist at first sight, he moved unnoticeably, trying his best to block the other person's sight.

This move surprised Lu Jiantong.

This was the first time in his life that he had seen a young man protecting someone like this.

Lu Jiantong became completely interested and teased, " Just friends. "

" What else? " Chu Xichi still stood there, tightly blocking Lu Jiantong's gaze, and immediately mocked back: " Boss Lu and I are also friends. "

Lu Jiantong: "..."

" Oh, I, Lu, can't afford it. "

Compared to the young man behind him, Lu Jiantong was more interested in the fact that Chu Xichi would actually protect his own people.

He stroked the metal ring on his finger, chuckled, and deliberately provoked: " Mr. Chu knows such a beautiful friend but he is hiding her. "

Hearing this, alarm bells rang in Chu Xichi's mind, and the familiar lines immediately reminded him of the plot.

[The young man in front of him was fragile and beautiful, with long legs and a thin waist, which were extremely attractive to Lu Jiantong.

There was a flash of surprise in his eyes .

" Would you like to introduce yourself? "

He chuckled. Although he was talking to Chu Xichi, his eyes were fixed on Ji Yubo. " Mr. Chu is not nice enough. He knows such a beautiful friend but he keeps her secret. "

——Excerpt from the original text]

crazy attribute of having to get whatever he likes , so there is no way he can fall in love with Ji Yubo at first sight today.

" Lu Jiantong. " Chu Xichi gritted his teeth and said, " Do you think my legs are long? "

Lu Jiantong: ???

He instinctively looked at the young man, who was wearing a casual suit, with long and straight legs, and his shirt casually tucked into his belt, highlighting his smooth and flexible waistline.

"..... long. "

Lu Jiantong answered truthfully.

" Then why are you looking at Ji Yubo? Just looking at me is enough. "

Lu Jiantong: "..."

The strange feeling from before appeared again. Lu Jiantong opened his mouth, but in the end he didn't say anything. He just spat out the two words " sick " , then turned around and left.

He left in a very casual manner, without any regrets.

Before Chu Xichi could react, the other party had disappeared at the intersection without even driving away.

Although he didn't know which sentence had touched Lu Jiantong's sensitive nerve , Chu Xichi didn't have time to think about it.

He tilted his head and began to warn Ji Yubo beside him, " That man has a mental problem. Stay away from him in the future . "

Seeing that Ji Yubo didn't say anything, Chu Xichi felt that what he said might not be intimidating enough to the young man, so he paused and continued to add.

" He is a lowly person . He just wants your body. "

Are you greedy for his body?

Hearing this, Ji Yubo lowered his eyes, recalling how Lu Jiantong's gaze was almost glued to Chu Xichi just now.

I don't know whose body he is greedy for.

He chuckled: " Okay. "

The author has something to say:

There will be another update in the evening. Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-05 00:50:28~2022-04-06 15:14:19 ~

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: 1 for nothing ;

50 bottles of Ranpo Sang Tianxia No.1 ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 9 This is the treatment he received. What does it have to do with him?

Without Lu Jiantong's interruption, Chu Xichi's heart suddenly felt clear.

Chu Xichi couldn't suppress his inner joy when he thought that he had interfered with the classic scene where the second male protagonist fell in love at first sight with his clever means.

Hehehe, it's me as expected!

I feel like I can eat a few more bites when I eat later.

Chu Xichi led Ji Yubo into the restaurant.

As a private western restaurant, the interior decoration is low-key yet elegant.

The crystal chandelier casts a soft light on the tiled marble floor. The gentle sound of violin and the fragrance of roses spread in the restaurant like an invisible smoke, elegant and quiet.

Chu Xichi decided to come here to eat on a whim and did not make a reservation in advance, as the private room was already full.

Fortunately, although it was dinner time, there were not many customers in the lobby and there were many vacant seats.

Chu Xichi settled for the next best option and chose a more secluded location in a corner.

The main course in the restaurant is different every day. After sitting down, he casually glanced at the menu and without asking Ji Yubo's opinion, he directly ordered two special sets of the day.

" Do you remember what I just said? "

After the waiter left, Chu Xichi stared at Ji Yubo and reminded him again with concern: Stay " away from Lu Jiantong in the future . "

After all, it was a matter of life and death, so no matter how many times he reminded Ji Yubo, it would not be too much.

" you ....."

Ji Yubo pursed his lips and was interrupted by a sudden voice just as he was about to open his mouth.

" Ji Yubo? "

The person who spoke was a boy from the next table. He wore a pair of glasses and looked about the same age as Ji Yubo. " I didn't expect it was really you. "

" I thought I was seeing things at first, because you never come to such a fancy restaurant before. "

The boy put emphasis on the word "high-end", which made it sound sarcastic.

Chu Xichi's small class on men's ethics was interrupted. He narrowed his eyes impatiently and tilted his head expressionlessly to look at the other person.

He looks like an unhappy overbearing president.

What happened today? It's one thing to meet Lu Jiantong, but now what kind of monster has popped up?

The young man had such a strong aura and a sinister look on his face that the boy with glasses didn't dare to observe him openly. He could only secretly glance at the young man with his peripheral vision.

Whether it is his clothes or his temperament, it all reflects that this person is either rich or noble. Comparing with Ji Yubo's plain dress, the man with glasses felt that he understood and asked in a knowing tone: "Is this your friend? Why haven't you mentioned him before?"

Hearing this, Ji Yubo lowered his eyes, and his long crow-feather eyelashes left a fan-shaped shadow on his eyelids.

He had been trying his best to avoid being discovered by people he knew about any connection with Chu Xichi, but he didn't expect to run into them head-on today.

If it was anyone else it would be fine, but this person just didn't like him because he always won scholarships and wanted to trip him up whenever he got the chance.

Just as he was considering his response, someone spoke before him.

"Does Ji Yubo need to report to you who he is friends with?"

Chu Xichi's cold voice sounded, his eyes filled with indifference, and he was too lazy to even give the man with glasses a slight expression.

"No, sir, you misunderstood." Sensing the young man's disdain, the man with glasses laughed awkwardly, "I just ..."

The young man leaned back on the sofa in a lazy posture and interrupted the other party's explanation.

"There are three kinds of spicy in the world: slightly spicy, medium spicy, and there is another kind of spicy. Do you know what it is?"

"Extra spicy?" the man with glasses asked uncertainly.

Chu Xichi immediately switched from a blank expression to a devilish smile, "If you keep nagging me, you're done for."

Ji Yubo: "..."

Man with glasses: "..."

Looking at the back of the man with glasses fleeing, Chu Xichi raised the corners of his lips with satisfaction.

He was very unhappy because the other party looked down on Ji Yubo in his words and deeds. Who is Ji Yubo? Ji Yubo is the male protagonist, a killing god who holds the power of life and death and turns evil at the slightest disagreement. He wants to worship Ji Yubo, but someone actually comes out to provoke him.

How bold!

He was silently calculating in his mind that the man with glasses obviously didn't know him and was probably not a big shot.

In fact, Chu Xichi is not just showing off. As the heir to an old family in City A , all the real powerful people in City A know him.

At this moment, Ji Yubo's voice interrupted my thoughts that were gradually drifting away.

"..... Thanks. "

The boy still looked calm and cool, but there was a hint of uncertainty in his voice.

Ji Yubo felt that his current mood was difficult to describe in words.

Although he knew clearly that it was the person in front of him who made him like this, at this moment, he still couldn't help but want to thank the other person.

Oh my god, the male protagonist actually took the initiative to say thank you!

At this time, you should say something to continue to promote the relationship.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi maintained his evil expression and continued, " It's what I should do. Don't be arrogant because of your favor. Be obedient next time. "

" I can give you everything except love. "

Ji Yubo: "..."

Is it too late to take back what I just said?

It was already evening when the two returned home from the commercial street. The moon was obscured by clouds, with only a few faint rays of light faintly visible.

After coming out of the restaurant, Chu Xichi finally gave up his bizarre ideas and no longer forced Ji Yubo to try on all kinds of outrageous clothes.

He picked out a store selling casual menswear at a high price and bought a few sets of clothes for Ji Yubo and himself.

Although he met Lu Jiantong, Chu Xichi finally changed the male protagonist's pile of white shirts into a sports-style hooded sweatshirt that no one in the flower market wore.

Overall, today was a good day.

After washing up, Chu Xichi lay on his back on the over-sized bed, letting himself slowly sink into the soft quilt, thinking about what happened in the restaurant at noon.

According to the original novel, although Ji Yubo is the illegitimate son of the Ji family, he is still a descendant of a famous family. But from the tone of the man with glasses, Ji Yubo does not seem to be living a good life.

Even worse than he imagined.

Moreover, Chu Xichi clearly remembered that Ji Yubo's half-brother, Ji Nan'er, the real eldest son of the Ji family, was Gong San in the novel.

Chu Xichi:!

He is worse than a beast, not even sparing his own brother!

We must never let Ji Yubo set foot in the Ji family again!

After making plans for the future, Chu Xichi went to find Zhou Gong for a date with peace of mind.

A dreamless night.

the next day.

Because it was Sunday, Chu Xichi glanced at the gloomy weather outside the window and simply took another nap without any psychological burden.

" Knock knock knock. " The knock on the door woke him up from his sleep.



Aunt Li's voice came through the door: " Master, lunch is almost ready, please get ready and eat. "

Chu Xichi was a little dazed in his sleep. He picked up the phone from the bedside table and saw that it was almost noon.

" I'm coming. " He promised Aunt Li while slowly getting up and washing up.

I have to say, it's great to have food to eat as soon as you wake up.

When Chu Xichi arrived at the restaurant, Aunt Li was already serving dishes to the table, and he could smell the fragrance of the food from far away.

But he was the only one in the restaurant and there was no sign of Ji Yubo.

Seeing Chu Xichi's confusion, Aunt Li took the initiative to explain.

" Mr. Ji woke up a long time ago. Just when I was about to call him, I heard him sound like he was on the phone, so I didn't disturb him. "

" It's okay. I'll go check it out. "

Alarm bells rang in Chu Xichi's heart.

Who did Ji Yubo call for so long?

He walked lightly, and just as he reached the guest room, he heard Ji Yubo's voice.

Chu Xichi felt that his behavior was indeed impolite, but since it was related to the male protagonist, he had to be extremely alert and guard against any unexpected situations.

The person on the other end of the phone seemed to be hard of hearing. The boy deliberately spoke very slowly, and his voice was much louder than usual .

But even so, there was no impatience in Ji Yubo's voice, only a tenderness that Chu Xichi had never felt before.

" Grandma, I miss you too. "

It turned out to be grandma.

Chu Xichi breathed a sigh of relief.

It is indeed mentioned in the novel that Ji Yubo's biological mother didn't care about his and his grandmother's life or death, and Ji Yubo grew up relying on his grandmother.

When Ji Yubo was 12 years old, his biological mother got the news from somewhere that the man she had had an affair with was Ji Geng, the head of the Ji family, and Ji Yubo was most likely Ji Geng's biological child.

She wanted to gain status through her son, but she ignored Ji Yubo's resistance and used despicable means to make Ji Yubo be recognized by the Ji family.

Ji Yubo was forced to separate from his grandmother who raised him.

Since then, he has studied harder than before and achieved Ji Yubo's goal of allowing his grandmother to live a rich life.

Chu Xichi stood outside the door, quickly recalling the plot in his mind, while Ji Yubo's phone call continued.

" Are you ill? "

" I don't have classes today, Sunday, so I'll visit you in the afternoon. "

Hearing this key line, Chu Xichi almost immediately recalled a plot, which can be said to be the fuse that accelerated the male protagonist's transformation into evil.

[Ji Yubo was locked up in a villa by Chu Xichi. He took a deep breath and carefully observed the patrol routes of the bodyguards in the courtyard. Surprisingly, he found a pattern.

Grandma was in poor health, and Ji Yubo felt very uneasy because he hadn't visited her for many days.

One day, he took advantage of the bodyguard's laziness and sneaked out of the villa, wanting to visit his grandmother whom he had not seen for a long time.

My grandmother lives in an old and run-down house in City A , where the security is very poor. After much trouble, the boy finally arrived near his grandmother's house, but was stopped by a group of thugs in the dim alley outside the door.

" Beauty, how about making friends? "

——Excerpt from the original text]

The author used long sections of mosaics to describe in detail what happened afterwards, which shattered Chu Xichi's worldview.

Moreover, at the end, the author has something to say, the dog-like author swore: The flower market hero who is not raged is not a qualified flower market hero.

Chu Xichi: "..."

wdf !

I would really thank you!

Author, thank you and your whole family!

Chu Xichi was immersed in his own world and didn't even notice when Ji Yubo hung up the phone in the room.

“ Shua—— ”

Chu Xichi was not completely awakened until the sudden sound of the door opening. However, it was too late for him to dodge, and his eyes darted straight into Ji Yubo's peach blossom eyes.

" What's up? "

Ji Yubo frowned calmly.

" I'm calling you to eat. " The young man said coldly with a blank expression.

Chu Xichi's apparent calmness was all maintained by his expressionless face that only had two expressions, but his heart was actually a mess.

Oh my God, is this person a cat? He walks without making any sound. I'm scared to death!

Ji Yubo paused and pursed his lips: " No need to wait for me. "

The boy did not take the initiative to mention his plan to visit his grandmother in the afternoon, which made it difficult for Chu Xichi to speak up. He had to hold his breath and walked towards the restaurant in silence.

Even though there were only two people dining, Aunt Li still did her best to cook a table full of dishes and even made a pot of pork rib soup.

The food was delicious, but Chu Xichi had no appetite as his attention was entirely on Ji Yubo. He planned to wait for Ji Yubo to say that he wanted to go visit his grandmother in the afternoon, so that he could take the opportunity to ask to go too.

I believe that under the protection of Chu Xichi, such a nonsensical plot would never happen.

However, Ji Yubo kept his head down and ate quietly, with no intention of speaking at all.

Is the rice really that delicious?

Why isn't Ji Yubo speaking?

Finally, Chu Xichi, who was about to suffer internal injuries, could no longer hold back and took the initiative to ask: " Are you going out this afternoon? "

In response, Ji Yubo was very calm: " Didn't you hear everything just now? "

Chu Xichi: "..."

Since the other party already knew what he had just eavesdropped on, Chu Xichi was too lazy to pretend and just came clean.

" I'll go with you later, and I can drive you there. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo paused, and the corners of his lips, which had been slightly raised, turned cold again, as if frozen, and he said coldly: " No need. "

" I can go by myself. " The boy's jaw was sharply set.

Before, every time Ji Yubo protested against Chu Xichi's behavior, he expressed it with silence. This was the first time he spoke out and clearly refused.

He didn't want his grandmother to have any chance of knowing that he was not having a good time in the Ji family, and he didn't want her to know that he had become someone else's canary. Although Chu Xichi was somewhat different from what he had imagined, this still could not deny the inequality in their relationship.

" I'm not going up. I'll drive you there and wait for you downstairs. "

Chu Xichi could understand Ji Yubo's resistance and made the biggest concession a domineering president could make.

Ji Yubo stood where he was, his usually affectionate peach blossom eyes now only had sharpness in them. He stared at Chu Xichi as if he was going to eat him alive in the next second. Chu Xichi looked at the young man and thought: How can this be a white swan of ice and snow? It's definitely a wolf cub.

After a moment, Chu Xichi sighed slightly. It seemed that Ji Yubo would definitely not agree to go with him today.

Besides, Ji Yubo looks very fierce. It would be so embarrassing if he fails to scold the other party.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi happily waved his hand to compromise, " Just don't wear your shabby shirt in front of me. "

" Thanks. "

Ji Yubo has returned to his usual indifferent appearance, as if the fierceness just now was just Chu Xichi's illusion.

This was the second time the boy thanked her. Compared to yesterday's hesitation and uncertainty, today he was much more direct.

Chu Xichi was a little surprised. Just when he was about to say something, he saw the male protagonist immediately went back to his room.

Soon, Ji Yubo got himself ready and walked out of the room. He was wearing the black sports sweatshirt and jeans that Chu Xichi bought yesterday, and looked a lot more lively than usual.

This is what young college students should be like.

Chu Xichi nodded with satisfaction.

" Mr. Chu, I'm leaving now. " Ji Yubo greeted him as he left.

This was the first time the male protagonist called him like this, and Chu Xichi felt a little flattered by this novel name.

As soon as Ji Yubo closed the door, Chu Xichi jumped up from the sofa, changed his clothes in a hurry, and followed him out the door.

It should take no more than 5 minutes.

What a joke, is Chu Xichi someone who can compromise so easily?

As a domineering CEO in City A who has been strong all his life, the word "giving up" does not exist in Chu Xichi's dictionary.

Since Ji Yubo didn't let him go with him, he could follow him.

There is only one word difference between "going with the same team" and "ending with the same team", so it's not a big deal.

I am such a little genius.

Chu Xichi thought expressionlessly.

Chu Xichi drove very fast. When he drove out, Ji Yubo had just reached the gate of the community.

He drove a black Maybach and followed Ji Yubo slowly, without attracting the boy's attention. Ji Yubo's grandmother lived in a very remote place with no direct subway access. Ji Yubo did not take a taxi, but had to take two buses and walk for a distance to get there.

This was a tough job for Chu Xichi. He almost lost track of Ji Yubo several times and almost couldn't hold back and call a taxi for Ji Yubo on the spot.

As the bus moved along, the surrounding scenery became increasingly shabby.

As a developed city that is an economic center, City A has both numerous business districts and slums like the one where Ji Yubo's grandmother lives.

Reality is always more shocking than what is described in fiction.

Before crossing over, Chu Xichi grew up in a wealthy family, and after crossing over, he became a wealthy family. Not to mention living in such an environment, it is rare to even see it.

But Ji Yubo grew up here.

But soon, Chu Xichi had no time to think about it, because he found that his car could not enter the alley at the entrance of the community.

If they force it in, it will probably be on social news tomorrow – Arrogance! Why are luxury cars blocking the only way out for residents? !

Chu Xichi parked the car on the side of the road. The smooth and luxurious lines of the Maybach S were out of tune with the gray surroundings.

After the delay on the road, it was already evening. The setting sun had not yet completely faded, leaving only the last ray of afterglow, lingering on the narrow alley, lengthening Chu Xichi's shadow.

Just as Chu Xichi was about to walk out of the alley, he was blocked by several thugs dressed in colorful clothes.

The opponents were all quite tall. Chu Xichi was 1.83 meters tall. But at this moment, he had no advantage in front of these thugs.

The leading thug raised his hand and put it on Chu Xichi's shoulder: "Beauty, how about making friends? "

Chu Xichi: Are you sick?

Isn't this a special treatment for Hua Shi? What does it have to do with him as a top?

Why are these people stopping him?

Shouldn't he stop Ji Yubo who just walked over, and then he could come out and save the beauty? !

It's a collision model, brother!

This is the greatest humiliation for a flower market attacker!

The young man slapped the other's hand away with a sinister look on his face, as if he was looking at garbage: " Take your dirty hands away. "

Although the original text describes Chu Xichi as a domineering top who has no pressure no matter how many people he faces, Chu Xichi himself has been law-abiding since childhood and has no fighting experience.

It was okay to fight one person, but he didn't expect that this group of thugs had no martial ethics and actually attacked together. Chu Xichi was caught off guard and was hit hard in the stomach.

The pain that came like a tide completely drained his strength. He curled up on the ground, unable to breathe for a long time.

" That's powerful, I like it ..." The leading thug was hit on the temple by a punch before he could finish his words. He slammed against the wall with a loud noise.

The remaining thugs were shocked and surprised. Before they could react, they were kicked down and then forcibly pulled up by the other party by the collar.

The newcomers hung up and beat up the thugs who had just been swearing, demonstrating what it meant to be one man against a group of people.

After a while, the alley returned to its quiet state.

" Are you okay? "

The visitor squatted in front of the young man.

This is so embarrassing.

At this moment, Chu Xichi regained his senses due to his persistence in face.

The phantom in his eyes finally came into focus, and he finally saw the other person clearly.

It is Ji Yubo who left and returned.

The author has something to say:

I'm updating, don't say anything, praise me qwq

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-06 15:14:19~2022-04-06 23:27:01 ~

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mines: Ranpo-san is the best in the world,

Baibaibaibaibai 1 ;

30 bottles of snow wine ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 10 " Are you satisfied with what you see? "

The setting sun completely fell into the horizon, leaving only clouds with burning red edges.

Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and looked at Chu Xichi. The other party's arrogant attitude completely disappeared at this moment, and he looked more embarrassed than ever before. The young man curled up like a little animal, his hair, which was usually meticulously groomed, was scattered messily on his cheeks. The ends of his hair hung on the muddy dirt road, collecting dust on his bright face. Because of the pain, his long crow-feather eyelashes trembled uncontrollably, and his lips turned pale.

Chu Xichi didn't expect Ji Yubo to return the same way and encounter him in his most embarrassed state.

He tried hard to say something to ease the atmosphere, but as soon as he opened his mouth, the corner of his lips hurt and he let out an uncontrollable gasp.

"... Hmm. "

Chu Xichi: "..."

Help!

Is it possible for me to make that sound just now?

If you continue like this, I will be expelled from the army!

Those thugs who caused him to become like this, just wait and see, I'll make sure I kill you tomorrow.

Under the erosion of pain, his mind was in a mess.

As a flower market attacker who has been strong all his life, Chu Xichi gritted his teeth and calmed his breath.

After a while, the suffocation faded away, and he immediately began to show his strength: "I'm fine. "

"I am fine. I can overcome cancer if it comes. "

Ji Yubo: "..."

With such a tough mouth, he must be made of diamond.

As if to show him that he was really fine, Chu Xichi bit his lower lip and tried hard to suppress the trembling of his jaw, and he made up his mind to stand up.

"well. "

A faint sigh suddenly sounded in his ears, interrupting his next action.

Ji Yubo closed his eyes and sighed softly. Without saying anything else, he simply raised his hand to support the other person's arm and helped him up.

He slightly adjusted his posture, trying to allow the young man to lean on his shoulders for support.

However, the other party did not appreciate it. Even when leaning on his shoulder, he was restless and had the energy to secretly fight with him.

"I can walk by myself, don't help me. "

Chu Xichi held on to his shattered image of a strong attack and tried stubbornly to save his dignity.

Even if his legs are broken and he's kneeling here, he doesn't need the protagonist to support him!

Unexpectedly, Ji Yubo actually obediently let go of the hand that was supporting him.

Chu Xichi: "..."

People doing things?

I've never seen you so obedient before, why do you let go immediately when I tell you to?

In the melee just now, the thugs probably used ruthless attacks. Chu Xichi now felt that in addition to his stomach, his back and waist were also aching, and he couldn't lift his strength.

After losing his only support, Chu Xichi staggered two steps. Before he could steady himself, he was grabbed around the waist by a pair of thin but powerful arms.

Ji Yubo was too lazy to waste time with the young man here, so he picked him up without saying anything and said in a cold voice, " Why are you here? "

The young man looked frail, but he didn't seem to have any difficulty holding Chu Xichi.

The original schedule of visiting his grandmother was disrupted, but he obviously couldn't leave the young man here alone. Ji Yubo narrowed his peach blossom eyes and his mood was shrouded in a gloom.

Before Chu Xichi could react, he was already in the air. At such a close distance, the cold cedar scent on the boy instantly spread into his nose, causing him to shudder.

Chu Xichi:?

Wait, was Ji Yubo carrying me like a princess?

This situation is beyond the scope!

Chu Xichi clearly understood that this was a flower market novel.

Therefore, his goal all along has been to educate the protagonist to observe male virtues and to use Buddhist behavior to prove that he has no worldly desires for Ji Yubo.

The purpose is to prevent Ji Yubo from turning evil and to kill him on the spot.

But he only knows that he cannot hug the protagonist, but he doesn't know what to do if the protagonist hugs him in return.

Moreover, after what happened just now, Chu Xichi didn't dare to ask Ji Yubo to let him down anymore. If the other party threw him down again like he did just now, he would not be able to walk in his current state.

Speaking of which, this is really too much strength. I can carry him for a long time without my hands shaking.

Chu Xichi began to lose his focus.

" You're following me? "

The young man's cold voice brought Chu Xichi back to his senses.

From his angle, the boy's jawline was taut, forming a sharp arc.

But he was not at all flustered, and said expressionlessly: " I was just passing by. "

City A is so big, he can go wherever he wants, how can Ji Yubo control him? :)

Chu Xichi followed him to his grandmother's house.

This realization filled Ji Yubo's eyes with obscure emotions. The hand that was hugging the young man couldn't help but tighten, touching the place where Chu Xichi had just been injured. The young man in his arms groaned before he came to his senses and slowly relaxed his tense body without making a sound.

Chu Xichi instinctively sensed that Ji Yubo was in a bad mood, but with the delicate posture of the two of them now, he couldn't see the boy's expression at all. He hesitated for a moment, but ultimately didn't say anything more.

Chu Xichi's Maybach was parked at the entrance of the alley, which was out of place with the old, dilapidated and gray environment, and was very conspicuous.

" Put me down. " Chu Xichi struggled to stand up from the boy's arms, " Go see your grandma. "

Ji Yubo lowered his beautiful peach blossom eyes, hiding the obscure emotions in his eyes. After a pause, he shook his head and said, " Next time. "

" Aren't you going to ask your assistant to come? "

As soon as Chu Xichi sat in the driver's seat, Ji Yubo's cold voice was heard.

Chu Xichi looked at him with strange eyes, but the boy still maintained his distant expression and said, " I thought you couldn't drive now. "

Chu Xichi:?

As I said, men can't say no, no matter what!

" Didn't I tell you that I'm fine now? "

Ji Yubo: "..."

But when he was about to turn around and get in the car, the young man spoke again, but his voice was much softer than before.

" Besides, you don't want others to know where your grandmother lives. "

The strange feeling of disharmony once again eroded Ji Yubo's nerves.

Even though she knew that he was very sensitive about his grandmother's affairs, she still insisted on coming along. But after he was really hurt, he acted like a brave man and drove himself to prevent others from coming.

When Ji Yubo sat in the passenger seat, the warmth of the young man's body still remained on his fingertips. He rubbed his fingers silently while thinking.

He loosened his fingertips and tilted his head to look out the window.

An urge to understand the young man better surged in my chest.

After the delay just now, night has completely fallen, like thick ink that cannot be dissolved, and the quiet moonlight shines through the window, casting a silver glow all over the ground.

On the way back, Chu Xichi drove very steadily , and when he got home and got out of the car, he moved freely, as if nothing really happened.

After all, her physique is there and she is not really weak.

Because the original owner liked quietness, Aunt Li was only around during meal times. When the two of them entered the room, Aunt Li had already left.

The dinner she prepared was in the kitchen and all we had to do was reheat it before eating. How thoughtful.

But Chu Xichi was not in the mood to eat. He raised his hand to signal Ji Yubo that if he was hungry he could eat by himself without waiting for him, and then he collapsed on the bed and did not move.

Only after relaxing could he feel the dull pain in the place where he was hit before. But after all this ordeal, Chu Xichi was now very tired and just wanted to go to bed quickly.

The sound of Ji Yubo walking around could be faintly heard outside the door, but he didn't have time to think about it and fell asleep.

\*



Chu Xichi was awakened by hunger. He originally thought he could sleep until dawn. I took out my phone and looked at the time. Only three hours had passed. Once a person is awakened by hunger, he can no longer fall asleep. Chu Xichi rolled around in bed for a long time, and finally got up reluctantly to find food. After walking out of the master bedroom, the living room was quiet. He glanced at Ji Yubo's room. There was no movement, so the other party should be asleep. Chu Xichi still felt a dull pain in his abdomen and lower back. He didn't feel it when he was lying down just now, but now he felt the pain when he walked. He uttered a few words of traditional Chinese culture and decided that he would make those thugs pay for their crimes tomorrow no matter what. Fortunately, Aunt Li was careful and always kept common medicines at home. Chu Xichi quickly found the ointment for bruises and sprains from among them.

" hiss-- "

Chu Xichi lifted up his skirt, looked at the bruises on his abdomen, grimaced in pain, and carefully prepared to apply medicine on himself.

At this moment, the door of the guest room suddenly opened.

Ji Yubo heard the noise in the living room and guessed that Chu Xichi had gotten up. He prepared to check on him, but as soon as he opened the door, he saw him lifting his clothes high.

The young man's skin was dazzlingly white, and his skinny waist and abdomen were covered with purple bruises, surrounded by large patches of red, which made the marks on his body look particularly hideous, but did not affect his appearance. It even gave the young man a somewhat ambiguous and sadistic beauty .

Hearing the noise, Chu Xichi woke up as if from a dream and put down his clothes in panic. He looked at Ji Yubo, and the other party did not avoid his gaze. The clear black and white peach blossom eyes stared at him straight.

Like looking at prey.

But Chu Xichi was not prepared to give in.

As a domineering boss, you must never admit defeat in terms of momentum!

Anyway, as long as he doesn't touch Ji Yubo, he won't turn evil. He has been so embarrassed today, he must save his face now.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi held up his last bit of stubbornness and smiled evilly.

" Are you satisfied with what you see? "

The author has something to say:

Chu Xichi, a real tough – mouthed boy who can't be burned even if he is cremated into ashes.

Thanks to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-06 23:27:01~2022-04-08 04:57:03 ~

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: 2 bottles of Hitchcock;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 11 The young man's aggrieved look pleased him

On winter nights, the tiny starlight forms a Milky Way across the sky.

Ji Yubo stared at Chu Xichi quietly. The moonlight gently covered the young man in front of him with a veil, making it quiet and peaceful.

Maybe it was because the moonlight was too dim, or maybe it was because of my inexplicable emotions.

Ji Yubo was in a trance for a moment, and when he came to his senses, he spoke as if possessed by a ghost: " Let me help you. "

After calming down, he felt a little annoyed about his outrageous behavior.

" Need not. "

But when he heard that the other party really wanted to refuse, Ji Yubo's hand acted one step ahead of his brain and directly pulled the ointment out of the young man's hand.

Chu Xichi:?

What is going on?

The male protagonist finally discovered my good intentions?

Chu Xichi glanced at the young man suspiciously, but he was still as aloof as usual, making it hard to tell what was going on.

The large bruise on the lower back was causing a dull pain, and it was indeed inconvenient for one person to deal with it, so Chu Xichi compromised without giving it much thought.

He lifted up his shirt and lay down on the sofa beside him so that Ji Yubo could help him apply the medicine.

But his body's compromise doesn't mean his mouth will give in.

" Don't look at me like this, I'm very strong, their hands must be broken. "

Chu Xichi said stubbornly with an expressionless face.

When some bosses are alone: I am a delicate man.

But in front of Ji Yubo: I am an iron-blooded man!

Ji Yubo: "..."

Sometimes he was really curious about what was going on in the other person's mind.

Ji Yubo didn't bother to expose the young man's inexplicable self-esteem, so he slowly squeezed the ointment onto his fingertips under the moonlight without turning on the light.

Different from the shocking glimpse just now, Yu Hen's ferocity can be seen even more closely, spreading like bleeding on Ying Bai's back, dyeing his waist with an ambiguous color.

The moment the cold ointment touched his back, Chu Xichi was unprepared and couldn't help but shrink back twice. The movement of the boy behind him immediately stopped.

Realizing his gaffe, he simply buried his head in his arms and coughed twice to signal the other party to continue.

Ji Yubo's appearance was so delicate that there was nothing wrong with it, but his fingers were inconsistent with his elegant appearance, as there was a thin layer of calluses on his fingertips. Mixed with ointment, it was slightly cool but also a little bit rough, leaving a subtle touch on Chu Xichi's shoulder blade.

Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and looked at the young man.

Although the other person was thin, he was not shriveled. His fair and delicate skin was wrapped in thin muscles, leaving a warm feeling where it touched his skin.

He soon discovered that as his fingertips slid as he applied the medicine, the young man began to shudder uncontrollably.

From my peripheral vision, the other person had his head buried in his arms so tightly that his expression could not be seen clearly, but his red ears were faintly visible under his messy hair. He looked like he was afraid of pain but trying hard to endure it.

Ji Yubo found it interesting and the corners of his lips curled up in an ambiguous arc.

Here, Chu Xichi began to feel embarrassed.

He felt that the other person seemed to be too meticulous when applying the medicine on him, and he would spend a long time applying it on each bruise. He wanted to stop her, but didn't know where to start.

You can't just say: Don't talk so much while applying the medicine , you're making me shy.

Then Ji Yubo probably thought he was sick.

During the time when he was distracted, Ji Yubo had already healed all the scars on his back, leaving only two bruises on his side waist.

However, when Ji Yubo just took the ointment and was about to apply it, the young man suddenly dodged backwards.

“ Not needed here. ”

Chu Xichi said, his voice coming from between his arms, sounding a little muffled.

His biggest shortcoming in life is that he is ticklish, especially around his lower back, which he cannot tolerate even being touched.

However, the young man ignored his wishes and said coldly: " Don't move. "

When the rough fingertips were about to touch the waist, Chu Xichi quickly dodged again.

He supported himself from the sofa with one hand and tried to pull down his clothes with the other hand, directly and decisively expressing his refusal.

Unexpectedly, before he stood up completely, Ji Yubo raised one knee, pressed his knee against his lower back, and pushed him back onto the sofa with a clever move.

Chu Xichi:?

Is Ji Yubo planning a rebellion?

Can you suppress the tyrant whenever you want?

Don't I have any face?

" Let go! Don't blame me for being rude! " The young man's tone was cruel, but the corners of his eyes showed ambiguous red marks due to the pain just now, which weakened his originally fierce momentum.

It looks like he is deliberately trying to be strong.

Ji Yubo knelt down on one knee against the young man, lowered his charming peach blossom eyes, and slowly concealed the obscure emotions in his eyes.

It feels so wonderful.

He couldn't understand why he insisted on applying medicine to the other party, even at the cost of suppressing him directly, when he obviously didn't have such a strong personality.

Maybe it's because I'm greedy for that warmth.

But the more likely possibility was that the young man, who was originally arrogant, now looked aggrieved and pleased him.

He couldn't help but want to take a few more glances.

Thinking this, he did just that.

" It's just some medicine. "

Ji Yubo said softly, and with unyielding force he slowly rubbed the medicine on his fingertips onto the bruise on the young man's side.

Unexpectedly, as he touched him, Chu Xichi suddenly began to tremble violently all over. Ji Yubo thought that the other party was feeling unwell, so he quickly loosened the shackles and leaned over to check on the young man's condition.

However, before he could get close, he heard Chu Xichi burst into laughter.

" Hahahaha, fuck, don't get close to me, hahahaha! "

Ji Yubo: "..."

oh.

After Chu Xichi's devilish smile, all the charm in the room disappeared, and the comedy scene was directly and seamlessly connected without any violation.

Ji Yubo's heart was filled with deep unhappiness that could not be dissipated, but he couldn't even figure out why he was unhappy, which made him feel even more depressed.

In the end, Ji Yubo just looked at the young man indifferently, threw the ointment on the coffee table, and returned to the room without looking back.

Chu Xichi #哥#儿#正#理# :?

He was vaguely aware of Ji Yubo's inexplicable low mood, but he had just humiliated him and was in no mood to care about him anymore.

Having experienced multiple socially fatal incidents in just one day, as a domineering boss who has always been strong and proud, he is now depressed, very depressed.

After calming down in the living room for a long time, Chu Xichi slowly walked back to his bedroom and collapsed on the bed.

Finally, I slowly fell asleep amidst the replay of social death and impotent rage.

the next day.

Chu Xichi woke up from a nightmare and looked at the time. It was only 7:30 .

He slept very badly last night. In his dream, he relived all the moments of social failure from childhood to adulthood, and finally died on the spot after a Himalaya shoe pierced his foot.

Today is Monday, and Ji Yubo has a full class at 8 a.m., so he should have gone out by now.

Normally, He Chen would pick him up and drop him off at work. Now there was still some time before he arrived. Chu Xichi stayed in bed with his phone, flipping through his WeChat address book to kill time.

In the few days since he came to this world, he has basically been revolving around Ji Yubo and has not even had time to get to know his original body's social circle.

Fortunately, the composition of the address book is relatively simple. Apart from family members and business partners, the rest are basically just bad friends, so there is no need to worry too much.

Surprisingly, he still had Lu Jiantong's WeChat, and even sent him a message last night.

[Are you free tomorrow night? How about having dinner together? ]

Tsk, I knew it was no good, it's really haunting me.

He must be planning on targeting Ji Yubo.

Chu Xichi didn't think about it and replied coldly, "No."

Who knew that the other party would reply immediately: "Then when are you free?"

【 Never free.】

After replying, Chu Xichi was afraid that the other party would not give up, so he opened the public account for middle-aged and elderly people, picked and chose, and forwarded an article to the other party.

"Stay away from people who are not available for you ; give your enthusiasm to those who deserve it!"

Seeing that there was no reply for a long time, Chu Xichi nodded with satisfaction, exited and continued to flip through the address book.

Then he saw Ji Yubo.

The original body's note for Ji Yubo was: Ji Yubo 19 185 .

Chu Xichi: "..."

He was now very glad that the other party had only marked two sets of numbers, and he had not had time to practice the third and most deadly set of numbers.

Chu Xichi deleted the number after the remark and looked at the three words "Ji Yubo". In order to avoid any complications, after hesitating for a moment, he changed the remark from Chinese to the English abbreviation JYB .

Clicking on the other party's chat box, Chu Xichi quickly edited the message [Did you get to school safely? ]

But when he clicked send, the embarrassing moment in front of Ji Yubo yesterday began to replay in his mind.

Never mind, I won't post it :)

I looked at the time, it was almost eight o'clock.

Guessing that He Chen would be here soon, Chu Xichi simply closed the chat box with Ji Yubo and got up to wash up.

But he was a little worried if he really left Ji Yubo alone. After all, the other party was the male protagonist of the flower market, and he might be targeted by some pervert.

Although he didn't know why, the male protagonist seemed to be quite capable in fighting, but after all, it was a matter of his own life, so Chu Xichi still couldn't let it go.

Chu Xichi, who looked like an angel, had a compassionate face: He was the male protagonist of the flower market, you should be more cautious and careful to save your life.

The devil-like Chu Xichi jumped up and down: What's wrong with the male protagonist in the flower market? He is still better at fighting than you. Don't you have your own life? You revolve around him every day!

Until He Chen came to pick up Chu Xichi, the two sides had not yet decided the winner.

Chu Xichi sat in the passenger seat, staring at Ji Yubo's chat box expressionlessly, causing He Chen to glance at him frequently.

At this moment, a message popped up from the other party.

JYB : [I won't go back for dinner at night.]

Chu Xichi: "..."

" Is it your friend that day? " He Chen's voice interrupted Chu Xichi's thoughts.

As a qualified assistant, He Chen naturally knew that he couldn't look at his boss's mobile phone casually, but the other party had been holding up the dialog box since he got in the car, so it was hard not to see it.

" no. "

Chu Xichi had a blank expression on his face. He instinctively didn't want others to know about Ji Yubo, which was also the main reason why he changed the note.

The young man said solemnly, " I am chatting with the Ministry of Education. "

He Chen:?

Ministry of Education?

When did Chu enter the education industry? How come he didn't know?

The author has something to say:

There is nothing wrong with JYB Ministry of Education

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-08 04:57:03~2022-04-09 05:25:29 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: Chaoge Yexian 3 ;

10 bottles of Ranpo Sang Tianxia Diyi ; 1 bottle of Qie Shang ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 12 Son of Light – Chu Xichi

Monday morning is time for the regular morning meeting.

Those who attend the morning meeting are basically the management of several important departments.

The biggest difference between this time and the past was that Mr. Chu, who had been absent from every morning meeting before, was actually present today, which made them feel particularly stressed when making their daily reports.

The young man sat at the head seat at the conference table with an expressionless face, seemingly listening very carefully to the report made by the company's management.

The feeling of oppression is so strong that no one dares to slack off.

" Yes, that's right. "

When the young man heard important data, he would write and draw in his notebook to record it, looking like he was analyzing it rigorously. " Yes, yes. "

He Chen sat next to Chu Xichi and was thoughtful when he saw his behavior.

The young man seemed to be really different from before and started to take his work seriously.

He raised his hand to push up his gold-rimmed glasses, and at this moment he glanced at the other person's notes.

"Oh, yes. Yeah, yes, yes."

The young man was indeed taking notes of the meeting seriously.

For example, write down every word you say.

He Chen: " ....."

It really opened my eyes.

Chu Xichi is playing badly.

As the most powerful and influential person appointed by the author of the original book, he has full confidence in his subordinates.

The company and I have a bright future!

Finally got through the boring morning meeting.

After sitting back in the president's office, Chu Xichi took out his mobile phone, which showed an unread text message.

When I clicked on it, I saw that the sender's name was Chu Yongyan, the original body's father.

"Chichi, your mom made chicken soup today, do you want to go home for dinner?"

The original novel does not describe Chu Yongyan in detail, but only briefly describes the general relationship between the original author and his parents.

But now it seems more like the original body had a unilaterally cold relationship with his parents. Chu Xichi lowered his eyes and looked at the message, hesitating whether to agree to the other party.

On the one hand, this text message reminded him of his parents in his original world, and he felt reluctant to reject this old man.

But on the other hand, he really didn't know too much about the original body's habits now. If there were any small habits that were different, it would be bad if the other party noticed the clues.

Chu Xichi temporarily closed Chu Yongyan's chat box and prepared to think for a moment before replying.

However, at this level, a chat box with Ji Yubo appeared.

After the other party sent that brief notice, there was no further explanation, and the message "I won't be going home for dinner tonight" is still hanging on the message interface.

"Tsk."

Chu Xichi clicked his lips.

Although I could roughly guess that Ji Yubo was planning to visit his grandmother after class in the afternoon, the strange desire to win still surged in my heart.

Dodging will not solve the problem. Since I will meet Chu Yongyan sooner or later, I might as well take this opportunity to get to know him as soon as possible and turn passivity into initiative.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi had an idea in mind and replied briefly to Chu Yongyan, "OK."

What are you doing so arrogant, Ji Yubo? You are the only one who doesn't go home for dinner. I can too!

Afterwards, Chu Xichi roughly organized the work at hand, signed a few contracts, reviewed some reports, and it was almost time to get off work.

Before leaving get off work, he was still somewhat worried about Ji Yubo, so he sent him a message, reminding him to "be careful."

"Buzz——"

The cell phone vibrated in his pocket, but Ji Yubo was too busy to answer it for the moment.

He was looking down at the thug in front of him. The thug looked miserable at the moment, with swollen cheeks and several teeth that seemed to have been knocked out.

"I was wrong, brother. I will never touch anyone I shouldn't touch again." The thug started begging for mercy with snot and tears, "Stop hitting me. If you continue, someone will die."

He and a few of his brothers took a fancy to a beautiful woman yesterday on impulse, but they did not succeed and were beaten black and blue by a young man who appeared out of nowhere. The other side was very ruthless in the fight, like a mad dog that didn't care about its life. One brother even had a broken rib and is still lying in the hospital.

Because he ran the fastest, he was hardly injured.

Originally he was still secretly rejoicing, but who would have thought that today when he just went out to buy a pack of cigarettes, he would run into this god of death .

" It's so noisy. "

Listening to the other party begging for mercy at the top of his lungs, Ji Yubo sighed softly and raised his foot to crush the back of the thug's hand.

" hiss-- "

The thug's whole body was shaking with pain, but the other party's gaze pinned him to the ground. He felt like he was being stared at by a dark, poisonous snake. He felt a chill on his back and dared not make a sound.

After a moment, Ji Yubo moved his feet away in boredom and said in a cold voice, " Go away. " The other person rolled over and stood up as if he had been pardoned, and crawled back to the alley.

Ji Yubo wiped the blood of the thug on the back of his hand with some disgust, then slowly took out his mobile phone and checked WeChat.

He lowered his eyes and looked at the WeChat message sent by the young man. He read the short four words for a long time, but did not reply. He simply turned off the phone screen and put it back in his pocket.

But his steps were much lighter than before.

Here, Chu Xichi drove to the Chu family's old house according to his memory.

This is a European-style villa, covering a large area, with floor-to-ceiling arched windows and manor stone sculptures, showing its elegance and luxury.

As soon as he stepped through the door, his original mother Xu Youqing came up to him warmly, " Chi Chi, you haven't been home for a long time. "

Chu Yongyan stood in the distance and looked at him with satisfaction.

However, the moment he saw the couple's appearance, Chu Xichi was stunned.

The two of them look exactly like their parents in their original world!

Before he traveled through the book, Chu Xichi was handsome, came from a wealthy family, and had a harmonious family. His countless advantages made him the envy of others.

After he graduated and started working, his parents felt sorry for him living alone in another city, so they planned to drive to his city to visit him and have some fun along the way.

But things don't always work as planned. Chu Xichi could never have imagined that his parents would get into a car accident on the way here and die on the spot despite failed rescue efforts. He didn't even see the two of them for the last time.

This incident dealt a heavy blow to Chu Xichi. He began to drink frequently and when sober he indulged himself in the fictional world of novels.

This led to the tragic incident of being sent into a book because of his criticism of the legal author.



" Why are you standing there? Come inside and sit down. " Seeing the young man in a daze, Chu Yongyan urged him.

Chu Xichi came back to his senses. He always wanted to save face, but now his eyes started to turn red: " Dad, Mom. "

" Chichi, what happened to you today? Did you get bullied outside? " Xu Youqing was very worried. " What happened? Tell your mother quickly. "

The original person was very annoyed by his parents' excessive care, and usually did not go home to avoid them, being very rebellious.

But Chu Xichi enjoyed it.

He finally calmed down: " It's okay, I just missed you too much. "

" Mom misses you, too. " Xu Youqing was surprised and delighted by her son's sudden expression of emotion. " Come back more often if you miss home. "

Chu Yongyan patted the young man on the shoulder. Unlike Xu Youqing's directness, he felt a little embarrassed.

The family of three began to enjoy their dinner happily.

The meals Xu Youqing prepared were basically what Chu Xichi liked to eat. Maybe his original body also happened to like these, so he didn't think much about it.

" By the way, Chichi, you should avoid going to Nanluo Road recently. " Xu Youqing suddenly said, " I heard from your Aunt Zhang this afternoon that a fugitive escaped from there. "

Nanluo Road?

This street name sounds familiar, but Chu Xichi's mind is still blank after thinking for a long time. Before Xu Youqing finished speaking, the TV began broadcasting breaking news.

" Please note that all residents around Nanluo Road have a fugitive sneaking into Nanluo Road this afternoon. Please remember to lock your doors and windows and do not act alone. "

The location where the video was shot was exactly the dilapidated road in front of Ji Yubo's grandmother's house!

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Ahhh, he really forgot to die while living!

How dare he forget such an important street name!

It's already late at night. What if Ji Yubo encounters a fugitive just after coming out of his grandmother's house?

Fugitive X Beauty

This is the favorite of many flower market authors!

No matter how good Ji Yubo is at fighting, he will definitely not be able to beat the fugitive.

Although this plot was not included in the original book, after the incident with the gangster, Chu Xichi knew very well that the original book was for reference only.

He can't afford to gamble, and he dares not gamble.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi didn't dare to waste any more time. He stood up suddenly, without even taking his coat, and ran to the garage like a gust of wind.

Chu Xichi picked up a high-power flashlight in the hallway just in case.

Chu Yongyan woke up from his dream and shouted at him anxiously: " What are you doing? "

" A hero saves a beauty! "

Chu Xichi had disappeared, only his voice drifting back from afar .

Chu Yongyan: " ....."

Xu Youqing: " Old Chu, do you think this kid is dating someone? "

\*

It was almost midnight when Ji Yubo came out of his grandmother's house.

His grandmother's health had been worse recently, which made him even more depressed.

The hazy moonlight like silver gauze gently poured on the trees, being filtered into mottled silver spots and pouring over the muddy road.

The young man walked through the alleys of the slums with great familiarity. His delicate facial features and cold and indifferent temperament were incompatible with the dilapidated scene around him, as if he was a rich young man who had strayed into this place by mistake.

But such an environment made Ji Yubo feel very comfortable, as if he belonged here.

He was born and raised here. His handsome looks have attracted all kinds of perverts since he was a child. His grandmother is too old to keep looking after him.

In order to protect himself, he could only fight like a mad dog and defend himself without caring about his life.

He doesn't look like the young master of the Ji family who is living outside.

It's clearly a sewer rat that is used to the smell of the damp and moldy air here.

The corners of Ji Yu's thin lips curled up in a self-deprecating arc.

At this moment, the roar of a sports car disturbed his thoughts. The flashy red sports car braked suddenly and stopped steadily at the entrance of the alley where he was.

The young man took the flashlight and stepped out of the car in a cool manner.

It was clearly winter, but he was only wearing a gray turtleneck sweater. Because it was inconvenient to drive, his sleeves were rolled up to his forearms, revealing a dazzling white expanse of skin.

The young man turned on the flashlight.

The strong light from the flashlight instantly made the alley as bright as day. Not to mention the fugitive, not even a ghost dared to come within a five-meter radius.

Tree: Thank you. It is already photosynthesizing.

Ji Yubo: " ....."

At that moment, Ji Yubo seemed to see the sun at twelve o'clock in the morning.

Not only did his depressed mood disappear, his eyes were almost blinded by it.

The roosters raised by the residents on both sides of the street were illuminated by the strong light and thought it was dawn, so they got up and started crowing at night.

" Kaka-- ! "

Through the crazy crowing of chickens, Ji Yubo vaguely heard what the young man said to him.

" Found you, get in the car! "

The author has something to say:

This strong flashlight really exists. When I saw it on dy , my cows got up and plowed two acres of land.

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-09

05:25:29~2022-04-10 05:00:15 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: a string of Buddhist beads, Bai Bai Bai Bai, Ranpo Sang Tianxia Diyi, and 1 Song Xing ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 13 You are so noble and great. Why are you dating in front of me?

Nanluo Road is now very divided, with Chu Xichi as the dividing line. The alley in front of him is as bright as day with roosters crowing and dogs barking, while behind him is as quiet as night and pitch black.

Ji Yubo raised his hand to half cover his eyes, but the strong light from the flashlight shining through his fingers was still so bright that he couldn't open his eyes.

" Boom— "

At this moment, a human-shaped black shadow fell rapidly from the broken high walls on both sides of the alley. Without any cushioning, it hit the two men hard, making a loud noise.

" Are you okay? "

Chu Xichi was the first to react. He took a few steps forward with a flashlight and leaned over to observe the situation of the black shadow.

The man's leg seemed to be broken and twisted in an incredible arc on the ground, and he lay on the ground unable to move.

He kept moaning in pain and swearing, " Fuck, you're crazy, turning on the flashlight in the middle of the night! "

With the help of the strong light, Chu Xichi saw the man's distorted face clearly. It was the fugitive he had just seen on TV!

The fugitive rolled over on the ground in pain, cursing non-stop, " I just climbed over the wall and you blinded me! "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

This can be a blessing in disguise!

Is the powerful flashlight so strong?

But why does this fugitive look like he's not very smart?

" Why are you here? " At this moment, Ji Yubo's voice rang out, disturbing his thoughts.

Chu Xichi tilted his head to glance at the young man. Amid the noise and chaos, the young man still had that aloof and cold look on his face, which made him totally out of place here.

After looking Ji Yubo up and down and making sure that he was safe and sound, Chu Xichi secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

Feelings of relief and fear belatedly filled my heart.

Fortunately, we arrived in time. We didn't expect that the fugitive was actually near Ji Yubo. If we had arrived a step later, the consequences would have been disastrous.

" Why are you here? "

Seeing that the young man did not answer, Ji Yubo asked again persistently, with hot emotions surging in his peach blossom eyes.

Chu Xichi gave him a strange look.

Normally the boy seemed indifferent to everything, and Chu Xichi rarely saw him showing his emotions like he did now.

Maybe he was stunned by how cool I looked when I swooped down from the sky to save him from the fugitive!

Oh my god, this day has come to me too!

Chu Xichi was complacent.

Thinking of this, he couldn't help but put on his signature devilish smile, and acted like a boss: "Of course I'm worried about you. "

" As my canary, if you get bullied, and word gets out that I can't even protect a canary, it would be a huge disgrace. "

As a boss who is good at showing off his strength and talking too much, it is simply impossible for him to say a complete sentence that shows concern for others.

Ji Yubo stared at the young man intently. The young man was only wearing a thin sweater and his black hair was messy due to the wind.

This caring yet restrained look made him unable to help but recall the young man huddled under his knees while he was applying the medicine last night.

Ji Yubo looked at the young man deeply, and the gloom that had been choking his chest finally disappeared at this moment.

" Fuck, are you two done yet? " The fugitive, whom the two had ignored for a long time, spat at in disgust.

Chu Xichi finally remembered the important matter. He took out his cell phone expressionlessly and quickly dialed 110 .

Considering that the fugitive fell and became unable to take care of himself because of him, he mercifully called an ambulance for him.

Seeing that the other party had called the police, the prisoner, knowing that he could not escape, began to give up on himself and cursed.

" You two are so noble, you two are so great, you two are dating in front of me?! "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

It's confirmed, this fugitive is mentally ill, otherwise how could he be so blind?

he dare to date the God of Killer ?

You don't want your life anymore?!

If you hold back for a while, you will get angrier. If you take a step back, you will lose more.

Before the police arrived, Chu Xichi directly pointed the flashlight at the fugitive's face and shone it randomly.

" Ahhh, I was wrong, I was wrong, I won't do it again! "

It was not until the fugitive let out a pig-slaughtering roar that Chu Xichi slowly took away the flashlight.

Since you are blind, just add some brightness and take a closer look!

The police car and ambulance arrived very quickly, and they handcuffed the prisoner in an orderly manner and put him into the ambulance. After the police took a brief statement from the two, everything was fine.

" Where are we going now? " Ji Yubo asked indifferently after watching the police car go away .

Chu Xichi originally planned to say of course he was going home, but when his eyes swept across his flashy red sports car, he began to hesitate .

He usually travels in a low profile, but just now he drove a very fast sports car from the garage because he was nervous about Ji Yubo.

Are you kidding? I already have a sports car, am I going to go home so easily?

You must drive until you have fun!

It just so happened that he left in a hurry that night and didn't even have time to eat a few bites of food.

So he decisively changed his words and said, " Let's go eat. "

Chu Xichi glanced at his phone. It was already early morning and there were hardly any restaurants still open at this time.

He had no choice but to drive aimlessly on the streets with Ji Yubo, trying to see if there were any restaurants open along the street.

Fortunately, the two were lucky. Not long after they drove out, they came across a wonton shop that was still open.

The wonton shop is not big, after all, it is located in a slum. The shop as a whole looks very old, and the menu posted on the wall has turned yellow.

Chu Xichi stood in front of the menu and looked at the dishes carefully. His bright and beautiful attire was out of place with the shabby place.

The boss has run the shop for many years, but this is the first time he has seen someone driving a sports car to his shop to eat wontons. He couldn't help but look sideways a few times.

" Boss, give me some of their signature wontons. " Chu Xichi finally chose his portion and turned his head to ask Ji Yubo beside him: " What do you want to eat? "

" Do you really want to eat here? " Ji Yubo pursed his lips. He thought that a young master like the other party would only go to various high-end places.

" Don't you want to eat? " Chu Xichi was a little puzzled.

" No. " Ji Yubo said softly: " Just the same as yours. "

" Okay, two servings of our signature wontons! " the boss promptly placed the order. " Please wait a moment, sit inside! "

There were only a few simply set up tables and plastic stools in the store. Chu Xichi didn't show any disdain and sat down directly, causing Ji Yubo to look at him with an inexplicable look, which made Chu Xichi feel a little puzzled.

The boss was very efficient and within a few minutes, he brought two bowls of steaming wontons to the table.

Each wonton is white and plump, with thin skin and large fillings. The soup base is topped with a layer of solid side dishes, which looks very appetizing.

When Chu Xichi smelled the aroma of wontons, he felt hungry almost immediately. He blew on the soup and took a sip of it.

The soup base is very delicious and warms the stomach, driving away the winter chill.

Chu Xichi narrowed his eyes comfortably.

Would a high-ranking young man like this young man condescend to come to a place like this to eat?

Ji Yubo watched the young man enjoying himself through the dense steam, and a strange and full emotion slowly fermented in his heart.

He thought that he would never forget that in the dilapidated alley, a young man fell from the sky and said to him: I found you.

As if responding, the young man raised his beautiful eyes and looked at him quietly. Jiaotang team Dujia steams gifts for you

The ambiguous air flows slowly in the dilapidated wonton shop.

" What's wrong? " Ji Yubo lowered his voice very softly.

" If you don't want to eat it, just give it to me. I don't have enough. " The young man said loudly.

Ji Yubo: " ....."

The author has something to say:

The fugitive collapsed: Ahhhh, don't come over here!

Chu · The First Person Who Doesn't Understand Romance · Xi Chi

#### Chapter 14 : Surprise or surprise?

The wind started to blow, and the streets of the slums were silent in the early morning, with only a few street lights swaying in the wind.

Ji Yubo suddenly came to his senses. He lowered his eyes and no longer looked at the young man. He picked up the wonton and took a sip. It tasted really good. He bit through the wonton skin, and the salty and fresh filling along with the soup filled his mouth.

After calming down, Ji Yubo was not sure where the inexplicable thoughts came from. In the end, he could only attribute it to the momentary impulse after the young man suddenly appeared when he was lonely.

On this side, after Chu Xichi had eaten his fill, his sleepiness completely disappeared, and he began to stare at the male protagonist boredly to pass the time.

It has to be said that Ji Yubo, as the male protagonist of the flower market, is as exquisite as an oil painting even if he is just sitting there. At such a close distance, Chu Xichi couldn't even find any fault with him.

If Chu Xichi didn't know that Ji Yubo would become a villain in the end, he thought he would be very willing to be friends with such a beautiful person.

Under his burning gaze, the boy finally couldn't sit still and eat his wontons indifferently anymore, and raised his clear black and white peach blossom eyes to ask silently.

" What, you're not satisfied? " Chu Xichi's bossy habit came back, and he put on his signature devilish smile, " It's your honor to be looked at by me. "

Ji Yubo: " ....."

However, the young man did not say much, but just frowned slightly and sighed softly, looking a little helpless.

Chu Xichi:?

Why is the male protagonist so calm?

This reaction is somewhat wrong!

Could it be that the essential method he had carefully figured out before to deal with the male protagonist's non-cooperation had failed?

" What's wrong? " Ji Yubo had just put down his chopsticks when he saw the young man's hesitant look.

Chu Xichi put away his evil smile and seamlessly switched to a blank expression: " You didn't show any expression? "

What on earth is going on in this person's head?

Ji Yubo looked at Chu Xichi with an unreasonable look, but unexpectedly the other party was relieved.

Ji Yubo:?

Ah, this is finally right.

Chu Xichi felt as if a heavy burden had been lifted from his shoulders.

After the two of them finished eating the wontons, Chu Xichi stepped into the sports car. He was very energetic now and didn't want to go home immediately.

I looked at my phone and it was half past twelve in the morning, the time when the nightlife was just beginning.

" Let's go for a ride. "

Chu Xichi opened the convertible of the sports car and stepped on the accelerator to the bottom. The red sports car rushed out like lightning, leaving a series of deafening roars in the dilapidated streets.

Ji Yubo tilted his head to look at the scenery outside. The whistling wind in his ears blew his hair into a mess, revealing his smooth forehead.

As the sports car gradually drove away from the slums, the surrounding streets became more prosperous, and there was even a slight traffic jam in the downtown area. The neon lights were bright, and the dazzling lights split the space, which seemed to be two different worlds from the previous dilapidated one.

Chu Xichi didn't expect that there would be so many cars at night. He said he wanted to go for a ride, but in the end he couldn't speed up at all.

" Tsk. " He curled his lips and parked the sports car on the side of the road. He felt very disappointed and planned to just go home directly.

" Hey, isn't this Brother Chu? " At this moment, a strange voice called him, " You are such a busy man, but I have asked you to come out several times. "

Looking in the direction of the voice, I saw a young man wearing all trendy branded clothes, surrounded by a few equally glamorous young men.

Chu Xichi tried hard to search through the original body's memory and finally remembered the other party's identity.

The young man's name is Zhang Gaoshuang. He is a rich second-generation who is uneducated and one of the original body's cronies. This person basically never appears in the novel and is not even a supporting role.

Extras are good. Chu Xichi likes to be friends with extras now.

Being a supporting role means that you won't have any improper thoughts about Ji Yubo!  
What a rare quality this is in this flower market full of mosaics!

There were indeed quite a few invitations from Zhang Gaoshuang in the address book before, but they were ignored by Chu Xichi at the time.

" Hey, you're new here. I haven't seen you before. "

Zhang Gaoshuang leaned against Chu Xichi's car door, his eyes swept through the car, and when he noticed the pretty boy in the passenger seat, he smiled ambiguously, " It's a good opportunity now, how about Brother Chu bring someone to my shop? "

" Get lost. I'm not going. " Chu Xichi pushed the man away expressionlessly, started the car and prepared to leave.

What a joke. He is still with Ji Yubo. Even if he had a hundred guts, he wouldn't dare to take the male lead to the bar.

" Hey, don't go. Su Shenxia is here tonight too. Haven't you wanted to see him for a long time? " Zhang Gaoshuang seemed to have set his eyes on him and was not going to let him go. Su Shenxia?

Hearing this name, Chu Xichi's heart moved and he stepped on the brakes firmly .

Su Shenxia is an important character who appears in the later part of the original novel. It can be said that this person played an indispensable role in Ji Yubo's success in killing a group of people after he turned evil.

Not only did he provide great help to Ji Yubo, he even set up a plan to take over the Chu family after his original body died. The original body's father, Chu Yongyan, could not bear the shock and suffered a cerebral hemorrhage, and died not long after.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi's face became gloomy. Since he came here, he would never allow this situation to happen again.

Before, he thought that Su Shenxia would only appear in the later stage, and he didn't take it too seriously. He didn't expect that the other party would appear so early.

" What do you think, Brother Chu, you really won't give me a favor? " Zhang Gaoshuang clung to Chu Xichi's car like a giant dog.

Chu Xichi glanced at Ji Yubo who was standing beside him with an indifferent expression. He really wanted to meet Su Shenxia so that he could make plans for the future. However, there were too many restrictions with Ji Yubo. If the two of them got in touch in advance, it would be a waste of time.

" Send me the address, I'll send him home first and come back later. " Chu Xichi tore off the huge pendant stuck on the car, " Don't block the road. "

" Okay, okay, okay, I didn't realize you were still a henpecked husband. " Having achieved his goal, Zhang Gaoshuang didn't force it any further. He straightened up with a smile and sent a location message to the young man on WeChat, " Go quickly and come back quickly. "

After finding a good spot, Chu Xichi rolled up the car window to block out the noise from Zhang Gaoshuang outside the window, " I'll take you home first. "

Ji Yubo didn't respond for a long time, and kept looking out of the car with his head tilted.



Chu Xichi was a little worried. Through the rearview mirror, he saw that the boy was still as indifferent as before, but the aura around him was several degrees weaker than that in the wonton shop.

" He was just talking nonsense, don't take it to heart. " Chu Xichi thought that he was upset because of Zhang Gaoshuang's nonsense.

However, after these words were spoken, Ji Yubo pretended not to hear them and simply closed his eyes to rest, looking even colder than before.

Chu Xichi:?

This Buddha is too difficult to serve!

I can't say that I didn't take you with me because I was afraid that you would get to know that bastard named Su and then join forces to murder me.

Even if he died on the spot, he would be only 24 years old .

Based on the principle that the more you talk, the more mistakes you make, Chu Xichi was too lazy to explain any further along the way.

Soon they arrived at the door of their home. Ji Yubo still maintained the same posture, his slender long eyelashes leaving fan-shaped shadows on his eyelids.

Chu Xichi thought the boy was asleep and was about to help him unbuckle his seat belt, but just as he was about to get close, Ji Yubo suddenly opened his eyes. He was caught off guard and ran straight into the other's beautiful peach blossom eyes. The boy's eyes were filled with a dark color that he couldn't understand.

Chu Xichi silently withdrew his hand and said, " I'll take you upstairs. "

" No need. " However, Ji Yubo seemed not to notice his little action at all. He got out of the car coldly and walked into the community without looking back.

Chu Xichi pursed his lips, unable to figure out what he had done to offend Ji Yubo again.

However, the boy's mood has always been changeable.

As the saying goes, a bottom in the flower market has a heart deep in the sea. As a magnanimous top, he is too lazy to argue with the other party.

After watching Ji Yubo walk into the unit, Chu Xichi drove to the bar.

The bar opened by Zhang Gaoshuang was not far from his home . He stepped on the accelerator and arrived at his destination in no time.

" Brother Chu, you are too slow! "

As soon as Chu Xichi followed the waiter into the box, Zhang Gaoshuang came over with a glass of wine, " We have been waiting for you for a long time. "

He had something on his mind and was in no mood to deal with this bullshit. He pushed the person away impatiently: " Where's Su Shenxia? "

" Surprise ! Su Shenxia is a busy man, he doesn't have time to drink, I was just kidding. "

Zhang Gaoshuang saw that the young man was about to change his face, and hurriedly said: " But I called Brother Lu over, are you surprised? Are you surprised? "

" Which Brother Lu? "

" Lu Jiantong. " Zhang Gaoshuang winked .

Chu Xichi: " ..... "

This guy is so despicable, no wonder he can only be a supporting role in the flower market!

" I'll have someone beat you to death right now. " Chu Xichi grabbed the man's collar expressionlessly and dragged him out of the box. He said sternly, " Are you surprised? Are you surprised? "

" I was wrong, brother! " Zhang Gaoshuang began to howl like a ghost.

" Chu Xichi? " A familiar voice interrupted Chu Xichi's violence.

Chu Xichi reacted instinctively and looked in the direction of the voice. It was Lu Jiantong. The young man was holding a cigarette in his mouth, leaning leisurely in the booth with his legs crossed, his narrow eyes full of smiles, the top two buttons of his shirt were unbuttoned, revealing his smooth muscle lines, looking like a playboy.

Lu Jiantong stood up and walked over slowly, saying with a fake smile: " Didn't you say you were not free tonight? "

Zhang Gaoshuang noticed that the two people had strange expressions, and belatedly realized that he was in trouble. He quickly broke free from Chu Xichi's hand and ran back to the box.

" I'm really busy. " Chu Xichi said without any guilt: " I came here to work, and now I'm leaving after finishing my work. "

Plot twist = work, no problem.

Lu Jiantong narrowed his eyes slightly: " Can't you find a reliable reason to fool me? "

Damn Zhang Gaoshuang!

The lingering ghost of Lu Jiantong!

Chu Xichi cursed these two people a hundred times in his heart!

" So what do you want? " he said expressionlessly.

The bar facilities here are very complete, and next to the private room is the billiard room. Lu Jiantong tilted his head to take a look at the billiard room and came up with an idea, " Want to play with me? "

Chu Xichi was too lazy to waste time with him, " I'm busy, I need to go home. "

Unexpectedly, the other party was not angry, but just raised a meaningful arc at the corner of his lips and chuckled: " That's right, after all, I know you are not good at billiards. "

Chu Xichi:?

Who are you looking down upon, especially when the ridicule comes from your mortal enemy! Let me emphasize again that men cannot say no, no matter what!

" Come on. " Chu Xichi's strange desire to win was aroused, and he was the first to walk into the billiard hall.

After the waiter finished playing, Lu Jiantong raised his hand like a gentleman and said, " You go first. "

The two people played the most basic eight-ball billiards. The rules are very simple. A total of 15 balls are divided into two groups according to single and double colors. Numbers 1 to 7 are single-color balls, numbers 9 to 15 are double-color balls, and number 8 is the winning ball. After the opening shot, the first player decides the suit. After that, both players can win by pocketing all their balls and then pocketing the winning 8 ball.

Chu Xichi didn't bother to be polite with him. He just leaned over with the club and teed off. If he scores a single-color ball, then the next shot will still be his.

Chu Xichi looked carefully at the layout of the balls on the table and decided to clear Lu Jiantong's hands .

Meanwhile, Lu Jiantong stood silently beside the young man, his attention not on the billiards at all. When the young man leaned over to hit the ball, his sweater clearly highlighted his smooth and slender waistline, which dazzled him so much that he could not take his eyes away. As soon as Chu Xichi swung the club, he realized that something was wrong. It must be off. It was over!

He pursed his lips, and taking advantage of the blind spot of Lu Jiantong standing next to him, he quickly stuffed the monochrome ball in his pocket.

Then he glanced at Lu Jiantong out of the corner of his eye. The other party was distracted, his eyes were dark and deep, and it was obvious that he didn't know what he had just done. Chu Xichi breathed a sigh of relief and became more bold. He directly pushed the balls that were close to the bag into the bag, and secretly put the balls that were far away from the bag into his pocket. Soon he cleared out all the single-color balls.

" How about it? " He looked at Lu Jiantong provocatively, then leaned over and hit the black eight into the pocket with a handsome posture.

" It's really good. "

Lu Jiantong had not been paying attention to the billiards the entire time. Upon hearing this, he slowly moved his burning gaze away from the young man's waistline. Although he felt something was wrong, he did not think much about it. He clapped casually and called the waiter to come over to help collect the balls.

" Sir, please wait a moment. " The waiter came over quickly with a tripod.

" Well ....."

Then, he suffered a career setback.

The waiter looked at the only black eight in the bag and began to suspect that there was something wrong with his eyes.

The author has something to say:

Note 1 : A clear shot refers to a situation in a billiards game where a player blasts the balls away and a legal goal is scored, achieving a clear shot.

Chi Chi will get beaten if he plays like this, don't learn from him!!

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-11 03:44:11~2022-04-12 20:51:41 ~

Thanks to the little angel who cast mines: 5 taro rolls ; 1 Ranpo mulberry world first and 1 frost ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: at\_ 3 bottles; Rabbit Tooth Eggplant TLIN1005 2 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 15 You are wearing someone else's coat

" that ....."

The waiter stared at the bag and tried to organize his words for a long time, but still couldn't ask the outrageous question of why there was only one black eight.

" Let me collect it. "

Chu Xichi walked to the waiter with a calm expression, seemingly wanting to help out, but in fact he was secretly getting rid of the hot billiard ball in his pocket.

The waiter had no idea of what he was thinking, and showed gratitude on his face: " Thank you for your help, sir! "

" I didn't realize you were so kind. "

After the waiter left, Lu Jiantong sneered, leaning casually against the pool table, his eyes slightly narrowed, with a teasing curve on his lips.

Chu Xichi pretended to put the ball in his pocket on the table, pretending that he had taken it out of the bag. He also said sarcastically: " I am kind to everyone except you. "

After dealing with the cheating billiard ball, he threw down the cue with an expressionless face and prepared to go straight home.

Attackers naturally repel each other, not to mention that Lu Jiantong is the second important attacker in the original novel. Chu Xichi doesn't want to stay in the same room with him for even a second.

Lu Jiantong had no intention of stopping him. He still leaned leisurely against the table. He only spoke casually when the young man was about to leave the billiard room.

" I heard from Zhang Gaoshuang that you have been looking for Su Shenxia recently? "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi paused as he was about to leave. He turned his head with a gloomy expression and asked, " Do you know him? "

Lu Jiantong neither confirmed nor denied it, but just handed over the golf club he had just thrown aside, " Play while chatting? "

Chu Xichi didn't hesitate, raised his hand to take the cue, turned around and went back to the pool table.

" Su Shenxia is a rising star in City A in the past two years . He keeps a low profile and doesn't interact with people like us. Even now, not many people know him. "

Lu Jiantong kept his promise and talked about Su Shenxia while playing billiards.

" I won beautifully last time. " After finishing the bet, he tapped the table with his fingertips, " You should open this one. "

Chu Xichi was not polite and leaned over to tee off, but his mind was full of Su Shenxia and he played absent-mindedly.

The consequence of being distracted is that the first shot went astray.

" Su Shenxia is from City A ? "

Chu Xichi asked calmly, but he used his old trick again and quickly put the double-color ball next to him into his pocket: " I'm playing double-color this time. "

Lu Jiantong:?

Did Chu Xichi think he was blind?

He felt that the sound was not right in the last game, so he paid special attention this time, and sure enough, he reaped great rewards.

But Lu Jiantong did not expose the young man immediately. He walked to the young man and stood beside him leisurely: " Su Shenxia is very low-key. City A has never heard of such a person before. It is said that he returned from studying abroad. "

Chu Xichi lowered his eyes and didn't pay much attention to Lu Jiantong. He adjusted the angle and hit the diagonal ball beautifully.

When he stood up, he remembered that there was a double-color ball at the mouth of the pocket on his left hand, but the angle was tricky and it was difficult to score. Anyway, relying on the fact that Lu Jiantong was blind, he prepared to use his hand to push the ball into the pocket with no psychological burden, using the blind spot of vision.

However, this time, what he touched was not a cold billiard ball, but a touch of warmth.

Lu Jiantong was well prepared this time and put his hand on the billiard ball in advance. The young man did not disappoint him and stared at the ball as expected.

Chu Xichi realized something was wrong and tried to shake his hand away immediately, but he was held tightly by that warm hand.

" You have good ball skills, Chu Xichi. " Lu Jiantong's smiling voice sounded in his ears. It was unknown how much strength the other party used. Chu Xichi tried his best and pulled twice but failed to break free from Lu Jiantong's shackles.

Lu Jiantong is really unlucky!

Chu Xichi cursed Lu Jiantong a hundred times in his heart!

" Let go! " He stared at Lu Jiantong, his eyes full of anger.

It's fine that I don't dare to be mean to the protagonist who is under Ji Yubo, but do I have to put up with you, Lu Jiantong?

It's fine if you gradually become the same as me, but you're also far away from my origin!

The young man's eyes were surprisingly bright, and the corners of his eyes were tinged with a thin layer of red because of anger. Lu Jiantong turned his eyes away awkwardly, but saw the young man's slender white neck faintly exposed under his high-necked sweater.

Why is he so white?

At that moment, he felt as if his fingertips that were touching the young man's skin were about to be burned. He couldn't help but relax his strength, and the young man seized the opportunity to break free.

Chu Xichi completely forgot that he was the one who cheated first and the other party started the fight. He complained first: " Are you sick? "

" I don't want to play anymore. " He threw his club aside and started to play badly.

Lu Jiantong did not try to persuade him to stay and silently put down his golf club, but his eyes were always on the young man.

" Aren't you cold? " He noticed that the young man was only wearing a thin sweater today. Chu Xichi's coat was left at his parents' house because he left in a hurry for fear that the fugitive would harm Ji Yubo. It would be a lie to say that he wasn't cold.

But a real man never says he is cold, especially in front of his mortal enemy.

He opened his lips slightly: " It's none of your business. "

Would Lu Jiantong be kind enough to ask if he was cold?

Most likely, she had some evil intention to mock him.

Unexpectedly, before Chu Xichi could finish his words, he was enveloped by the smell of tobacco, and Lu Jiantong directly took off his coat and put it on him.

" you ....."

" I dealt with Su Shenxia once before, and it gave me a bad impression. "

Lu Jiantong interrupted his doubts with an irrelevant topic, and took out a cigarette from his pocket and lit it naturally as if nothing had happened. Through the curling smoke of the cigarette, Chu Xichi heard the other party's serious tone.

" I don't know why you are suddenly interested in Su Shenxia, but it's best to stay away from him . He is definitely a dangerous person. "

Chu Xichi curled his lips.

Nonsense, it would be a miracle if the person who can help Ji Yubo complete his evil mission is not dangerous.

Otherwise, was he rushing to find Su Shenxia because he was too full?

" I'll return your coat next time. "

Although Chu Xichi was as tough as a diamond, he had been freezing outside all night and really didn't want to return the coat to Lu Jiantong.

Lu Jiantong casually dusted off the cigarette ash without saying anything else, looking as if he was in a trance.

Chu Xichi looked at him suspiciously. He had felt that something was wrong with Lu Jiantong since the beginning.

After trying to figure it out for a long time, he finally concluded that the cause might be a short circuit in his brain.

After all, he's the second attacker in the flower market, so it's normal for him to have some problems with his brain.

Chu Xichi only played a game and a half of billiards in the bar, which didn't take long. When he got home, it was not yet two o'clock.

The living room was silent at this time. Ji Yubo had classes at 8 a.m. the next day and guessed that the students should be asleep by now. He turned on the light quietly, trying not to make any noise.

At this time, in the guest room.

Ji Yubo suffered from insomnia for the first time in a long time. He opened his beautiful peach blossom eyes and lay quietly on his side on the bed, not feeling sleepy at all.

As long as she closed her eyes for a moment, her mind was filled with the young man named Chu Xichi. It was the man who offered to support her with a contemptuous attitude when they first met; and it was also the young man who thought that Chu Xichi didn't know and protected her in secret.

Finally, in the night, the young man said to him in the dirty old alley: I found you.

" Crack— "

Just then, the sound of the door opening disrupted his thoughts. It was the sound of Chu Xichi coming in.

Ji Yubo opened his eyes and stared at the roof with indifference for a moment, but finally he followed his heart and decided to go out and take a look.

In the living room, a young man was drinking water, wearing a black coat that obviously did not belong to him. From a distance one could smell tobacco mixed with a faint smell of alcohol on the clothes.

For no reason, Ji Yubo recalled Chu Xichi chatting with his friends in the evening.

They seemed to be from the same world, while he was always a rat hidden in the old alleys of Nanluo Road.

" You're not asleep? " Hearing the noise, Chu Xichi put down the cup and looked at Ji Yubo standing at the door of the room with his brows slightly furrowed.

How could this flower market girl be so lacking in self-awareness, running out in her pajamas in the middle of the night!

Isn't he afraid that I will become beastly?

It's only been two days since I mentioned male ethics, and yet he's become so unbridled!

Ji Yubo didn't say anything, just stood there quietly. There was a dark color in his eyes that he couldn't understand, and he felt an inexplicable discomfort in his heart.

The living room fell into an eerie silence.

Chu Xichi:?

Why is there such a murderous look in his eyes?!

He shook his head and tried to forget the unrealistic idea, when he heard the boy's cold voice.

" I hate the smell of cigarettes. "

The author has something to say:

Chi Chi: Aren't you afraid that I might become beastly?

Xiao Ji: Are you talking about the beast or the bottom?

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-12 20:51:41~2022-04-14 03:41:03 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: Baibaibaibai and Ranpo-san are the best in the world ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: 2 bottles of Rabbit Toothless Eggplant TLIN1005 ; 1 bottle of Louqian Xiaoniang ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 16 : Couples and Dogs Are Not Allowed to Enter

Ji Yubo's attitude was cold. He said something nonsensical and went straight back to the house and closed the door without even giving Chu Xichi a glance.

By the time Chu Xichi reacted, he was the only one left in the empty living room, standing there in a daze.

Chu Xichi:?

What?

What's wrong again!

What kind of bad temper does this person have?

Chu Xichi sighed, he really couldn't understand why Ji Yubo could be so hypocritical. The male protagonist was smoking a cigarette in the corridor a few days ago, but now he was giving a bad face just because he smelled of cigarettes.

Don't be too hypocritical!

After a long day of exhaustion, he was so sleepy that he could barely open his eyes, so he didn't bother to pay attention to Ji Yubo. He threw Lu Jiantong's coat on the sofa, took a quick shower, and fell asleep.

The next day, the sun was shining brightly.

Because Chu Xichi had been recalling the plot about Su Shenxia all night, he hardly slept at night and woke up early.

He took out his phone and checked the time. It was just after seven o'clock, still early for work.

There were faint noises coming from the living room, probably from Ji Yubo packing up.

At this point, Chu Xichi was completely awake and stood up, planning to remind the other party to be careful at school.

But as soon as my fingertips touched the door handle, the boy's cold attitude last night emerged in my mind.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

He got back into bed at the speed of light.

He doesn't want to try to please someone who doesn't like him.

But when the sound of the living room door closing really came, Chu Xichi began to regret it.

Why is he so stubborn? Doesn't he want to live anymore? Who gave him the courage to leave the male protagonist alone?

This is a flower market after all. If he fails to protect Ji Yubo properly, he will become evil and the first person to suffer will be Chu Xichi.

It must be because he has been getting along too harmoniously with Ji Yubo recently, which makes him dare to throw a tantrum at this god of death .

In the novel, since the original author expelled Ji Yubo from school early on, there is not much plot about the school.

But this cannot be a reason for Chu Xichi to be completely at ease. He has long discovered that the plot is not that reliable and there are too many variables. If there are any mistakes, he will be the one to suffer.

But as a domineering boss, it is impossible for him to follow Ji Yubo to school every day. In that case, even without Su Shenxia's intervention, he can anger Chu Yongyan to death himself.

We need to find a permanent solution ...

Chu Xichi brainstormed quickly. He thought it would be difficult, but he didn't expect that he could actually come up with a solution to such a tricky problem.

It is not easy to start from Ji Yubo, but he can start from the school!

For example, first change the school rules of University A to prohibit students from having romantic relationships on campus. If they are found to have such relationships, they will be punished immediately, thus cutting off the possibility of someone harassing Ji Yubo from the root.

It sounds outrageous, but what if?



Chu Xichi nodded with satisfaction. The more he thought about it, the more it made sense. I am such a little genius.

A today . The sooner it was resolved, the sooner he would feel at ease, rather than delaying it for too long and causing more trouble.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi made a quick decision and called He Chen, " I have to go to A University to do something today. Please help me contact the president of A University. "

" ..... good. "

As the most reliable assistant in the original novel, He Chen has very high professional qualities. Even when he heard Chu Xichi's inexplicable request, he was silent for a moment and then agreed without even asking any extra questions.

On this side, Chu Xichi did not waste any time. He went out as soon as he hung up the phone. By the time He Chen had communicated with University A , he was almost at the gate of University A.

A University is one of the top universities in the country. It has a strong learning atmosphere and has cultivated cutting-edge talents in all walks of life. It is the dream school of all students.

The original person graduated from here, and his photo is now hanging on the wall of fame at A University.

Relying on his original body's memories, Chu Xichi made his way to the principal's office without anyone to greet him.

" Mr. Chu, please come in. "

The principal didn't expect Chu Xichi to come so quickly. As soon as he hung up the phone, he rushed to the door.

" The Chu Group plans to donate a library to your school. "

After sitting in the office, Chu Xichi did not beat around the bush with the principal and went straight to the point: " But there is a condition. "

" Speaking. "

" As one of the top universities in the country, University A has a great responsibility, so I hope you can add a new school rule. "

Chu Xichi acted like a domineering boss and made reasonable and righteous statements about his unreasonable demands without blushing or getting nervous.

" School is a place for learning, so I suggest that students should be prohibited from having romantic relationships on campus, so as not to distort the learning atmosphere. "

headmaster: " ....."

Looking at the young man's serious expression, the principal suspected that he had a hearing impairment.

How could someone say something so outrageous without even changing his expression?

He seriously suspected that the young man might have recently suffered a major setback in his relationship and couldn't bear to see others fall in love.

The principal refused politely without hesitation: " I'm sorry, Mr. Chu's request is somewhat unreasonable. The students are all adults, and it is their freedom to fall in love. I really cannot agree to this condition. "

" Okay. " Chu Xichi was not too surprised by the principal's refusal. After all, this request was indeed excessive, and the principal was already giving him face by not getting angry.

" Then can you put up a slogan at the entrance of the library I donated? " Chu Xichi compromised.

" Of course, no problem. " The principal agreed without hesitation: " What slogan do you want to put up, Mr. Chu? "

Just when he thought the other party would say something inspiring or encouraging, he heard the young man's thin lips open slightly.

" Couples and dogs are not allowed in. " headmaster: " ....."

What is he looking forward to?

Can this person be kicked out of the office?

But the promise had already been made and it was not easy to go back on it, so the principal had no choice but to agree with a green face.

" Thank you for your help. My assistant will contact you with the follow-up matters. " Seeing that the goal was achieved, Chu Xichi was in a good mood, with the corners of his lips slightly raised.

A University has a good academic atmosphere and students basically spend most of their time in the library. I believe this slogan will play a good supervisory role!

" Mr. Chu, it's a rare visit. Would you consider giving a lecture? The students in the Department of Finance admire you very much. " After a moment, the principal took the initiative to invite: " Don't be too serious, just chat about anything casually. " Although Chu Xichi choked him half to death this time, the other party was still a well-known figure in City A. Since he was here, he might as well be allowed to take advantage of him before leaving.

Lecture?

Chu Xichi pursed his lips. There was nothing to do in the company today, and he felt relieved to have He Chen around. He could also take this opportunity to warn the students and tell them to stay away from Ji Yubo .

Thinking of this, he readily agreed: " Okay. "

\*

Ji Yubo only has one class in the morning.

After class, he originally planned to go to the library to study for a while, but as soon as he walked out of the classroom, he was attracted by the chattering of the girls next to him.

" Sister, come with me to listen to Chu Xichi's lecture! "

Hearing the familiar name, Ji Yubo pursed his lips and slowed down his pace calmly.

" No, I'm not from the finance department, I won't understand it even if I go there. "

" You don't understand. Most people don't go to lectures to hear professional theories. " The girl paused and said mysteriously, " He inherited the Chu Group at the age of 24. He is young and promising, handsome, and most importantly, he is still single! "

" Come on, let's go and see the handsome guy and feast our eyes! " When the other girls heard this, their attitudes immediately changed.

Looking at the two girls ' backs as they walked away, Ji Yubo stood there hesitating for a moment, but finally followed his heart and followed them.

Following them all the way to the auditorium, Ji Yubo quietly pushed open the door and the lecture had already begun.

The venue was packed with people and there were no empty seats. Looking around, he was somewhat surprised to find that the number of boys attending the lecture was several times that of girls.

" Mr. Chu, how can I reach your level? " At this moment, a boy raised his hand and asked. Across the crowd, Ji Yubo stared at the young man with interest, and then he heard the young man talking.

" I have been studying for a master's degree all the way. As long as you remain single and abstain from love and desire, you will definitely catch up with me. "

Ji Yubo: " ....."

The author has something to say:

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-14 03:41:03~2022-04-15 05:58: 33~

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: 2 bottles of Song type;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 17 I'll give you 10 million and stay away from him

" You should focus on studying in school. It's not too late to fall in love when you enter society . Don't waste your youth. You should seize the time to enrich yourself. This is the way to progress! "

Chu Xichi spoke eloquently on the podium, packaging his selfish motives in a high-sounding manner, making them sound quite plausible, and successfully fooled a group of students.

" Chu Xichi is so amazing. He has a good family background and yet he works so hard. " Hearing the young man's inspiring words, the students in the audience whispered. People who are already excellent work harder than you. Is there any more inspiring example than this?

Feeling the students' admiring gazes, Chu Xichi nodded with satisfaction.

I hope this group of students can get on the right track, devote themselves to learning, cut off all worldly desires, and get rid of those worldly desires as soon as possible.

This way no one will care about Ji Yubo anymore!

Chu Xichi was still not satisfied and was about to add a few more words when his peripheral vision accidentally caught sight of a familiar figure in the corner of the auditorium.

The boy is tall and good-looking, standing out from the crowd. His style is different from those around him. Even if he is just standing there, he is as beautiful as an oil painting, depicting the peaceful life.

Chu Xichi raised his eyebrows in surprise, he didn't expect Ji Yubo would come too, so he simply took advantage of the situation, pointed his finger directly at the young man in the corner, and changed the subject.

" For example, the student in the corner is very good. Even when he comes to attend the lecture, he never forgets to take his study books with him and seizes every opportunity to study. "

" I hope everyone will follow his example. "

The students around cast envious glances at Ji Yubo. He was actually singled out for praise by the director of the Chu Group. This guy is so lucky!

Ji Yubo:?

What is Chu Xichi doing again?

Based on his understanding of the young man, it was impossible for this person to simply give a lecture.

The principal, who was sitting at the side of the podium, was a little surprised to see Ji Yubo being named. He had an impression of this kid, who not only had excellent grades, but was also talented and willing to work hard, but his family seemed to be in financial difficulty.

If I can take this opportunity to get in touch with Chu Xichi, it will be of great help to the child's future employment.

The principal didn't know the actual relationship between the two people and was still worried about Ji Yubo's future.

In line with the principle of considering the students, the principal took the initiative to introduce:

" Ji Yubo, since Mr. Chu admires you so much, come up and shake hands with Mr. Chu. "

Ji Yubo could not offend the principal in public, so he had to walk up to the podium and shake hands with the young man as if he didn't know him.

The young man was wearing a formal three-piece suit today, and his usually fluffy hair was now meticulously groomed. When shaking hands, the young man's palms were dry and warm.

This made Ji Yubo's brain uncontrollably recall the night when he applied the medicine, the warm touch of the young man's skin and the ambiguous red mark at the corner of his eye.

He pursed his lips, forcing his brain to erase this inappropriate image.

" Your name is Ji Yubo, right? "

After shaking hands, Chu Xichi began to act like he was addicted to acting. He said to the others in the audience, " Student Ji Yubo is very hardworking. Please don't date him in the future, as it will affect his studies. "

After saying this, he turned around and raised his eyebrows towards Ji Yubo subtly.

How about it? It depends on how powerful your financial sponsor is!

Ji Yubo: " ....."

When the principal heard this, he felt something was odd, but he couldn't put his finger on why. In the end, he could only attribute the reason to the fact that Chu Xichi valued the young man more.

After admonishing the students in the audience, Chu Xichi felt that his purpose had been achieved, so he stopped wasting time and ended the lecture with a simple summary of two sentences.

After the show, Ji Yubo took the initiative to follow the young man to the backstage of the auditorium.

The two were silent all the way until they arrived at the private lounge.

Ji Yubo looked around indifferently, and when he saw that there were no people around, he asked, " What are you doing here? "

" As you can see, everyone is encouraged to study hard. "

Chu Xichi still remembered the boy's sneer last night, so he spoke in a sarcastic tone. After he finished speaking, without waiting for the other party's reaction, he took the mineral water prepared by the school to moisten his throat.

He had just been talking on the stage, his mouth never stopped from beginning to end, and he must have been thirsty.

Chu Xichi drank very quickly, but unexpectedly, he lost his grip on the bottle and the remaining half bottle of water spilled directly onto Ji Yubo, who was closest to him.

" I'm sorry. " Chu Xichi apologized in a low voice, with a rare feeling of guilt rising in his heart.

He really didn't splash the male lead on purpose!

The young man didn't say much, with his eyes lowered so that his expression couldn't be seen clearly. He was wearing the sweatshirt that Chu Xichi had bought for him, and there were large stains of water on it, dripping down the hem of his clothes onto the floor.

After a moment, Ji Yubo sighed lightly and looked a little helpless. He did not avoid the young man in front of him. He directly lifted up the hem of his clothes that was still dripping with water, held it in his hand to squeeze out the excess water, revealing a thin but powerful waist.

How come this flower market has no sense of vigilance? !

In order to prevent Ji Yubo from thinking too much, Chu Xichi took the initiative to turn his head away like a gentleman.

But after a while he couldn't help it anymore. Out of curiosity, he began to steal glances at Ji Yubo out of the corner of his eyes without making any sound.

The boy usually looks thin, but his exposed waistline is not thin at all. It is not only covered with a layer of firm muscles, but also has smooth abdominal muscle lines.

No wonder the fight was so fierce.

Chu Xichi:?

Wait, is this the body shape a flower market attendant should have?

Chu Xichi felt very unbalanced and seriously suspected that Ji Yubo was showing off his abdominal muscles specifically to provoke him.

Based on the principle of out of sight, out of mind, he took off his suit jacket and threw it into the boy's arms, saying coldly, " Wipe it with this, don't lift it up and blame me if you catch a cold. "

Ji Yubo looked at the expensive suit in his arms, which was stained with the young man's faint mint scent, without any of the unpleasant tobacco smell.

He pursed his lips, revealing a sharp jawline, and looked a little hesitant: " I ..."

But just as he was about to say this, he was interrupted by the sound of the door opening.

" Yu Bo, are you in there? "

The man looked like a student, tall and strong, and seemed to be a sports student. Chu Xichi had never seen him before.

" I was waiting for you at the entrance of the auditorium just now. I didn't see you for a long time, so I came in. "

The sports student took two steps inside and saw Chu Xichi standing behind the door. He was a little surprised: " Mr. Chu, why are you here too? "

" You two ..."

The gym student looked at the two people in front of him in shock. The young man was only wearing a thin suit shirt, and his coat was held in Ji Yubo's arms, and Ji Yubo's clothes were even wrinkled.

" What are you doing?! "

The athlete felt that he understood, he understood everything.

While he was staring at the young man with disgust, he was trying to pull Ji Yubo behind him to protect him.

However, this all-strength movement did not move the boy at all.

Ji Yubo still stood there motionless, his eyes always on the young man, not paying him any attention.

The sports student was a little depressed, and thought that the boy was afraid of power, so he comforted him: " Yu Bo, don't be afraid. "

Being left aside, Chu Xichi roared inwardly, feeling that he was truly innocent.

Where did this guy come from? Why is there so much drama?

Is this the end?!

However, judging from this person's reaction, he is obviously secretly in love with Ji Yubo.

Chu Xichi narrowed his eyes slightly, this was an unexpected gain.

Because there was almost no plot about school in the original work, he had no idea about the identity and background of the athlete in front of him.

But no matter who he is, today, while I am at school, I must stop this person from having the outrageous idea of coveting Ji Yubo.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi looked at Ji Yubo and put on his signature devilish smile: " Would you like to introduce me? "

" This is my roommate. " Ji Yubo returned to his previous indifferent look and said briefly.

" Yu Bo, what is going on? " The athlete looked at the two of them and felt that he seemed to have made a mistake and was a little confused.

But Ji Yubo stood still after he finished speaking. He looked to be in a bad mood and gave off an aura that kept strangers away. He had no intention of explaining their relationship to the sports student.

Chu Xichi looked clear.

It turns out to be my roommate.

No wonder I have a crush on Ji Yubo.

He said that the dormitory in the flower market was a high-risk area. Fortunately, he made a wise decision and asked Ji Yubo to vacate the dormitory early!

" You still have classes later, go to class first. " Chu Xichi was ready to take the opportunity to send Ji Yubo away. The male protagonist was restricted in what he could do here. Hearing this, Ji Yubo paused for a moment while holding the young man's coat. He then put the young man's coat on the table and said in a low voice, " Don't catch a cold. "

Chu Xichi:?

Ji Yubo was definitely trying to provoke him, showing off his abdominal muscles and mocking that he would catch a cold.

Let me emphasize again, the domineering boss in the flower market will never catch a cold!

" Wait, stay, I have something to say. "

Seeing that the sports student was about to chase Ji Yubo out of the door, Chu Xichi stopped him with a stern look in his eyes.

" What are you doing? " The sports student took two steps back cautiously. watching Ji Yubo walk away and making sure that the boy couldn't hear anything, Chu Xichi closed the door, turned around and stared at the sports student with a cold face: " Do you like Ji Yubo? "

Here, Ji Yubo walked out of the auditorium in silence. The young man had deliberately kept his roommate, probably because he wanted to say something he didn't want him to hear.

This realization made the young man feel a little irritated, but he knew better than anyone that his relationship with the young man was just one of support , and he had no right to interfere in the young man's affairs.

He doesn't want to care either.

It seems that once anything is related to youth, his emotions will get out of control.

It was obviously just pure disgust at first.

The dark emotions in Ji Yubo's eyes were surging wildly. His frequent loss of control made him more and more manic and depressed, and he couldn't even figure out what caused his emotional fluctuations.

He stood at the door of the auditorium for a long time. Seeing that the young man did not come out for a long time, he finally followed his heart and returned to the lounge.

But as soon as he reached the door, Ji Yubo heard a faint male voice sobbing from inside the door.

His heart tightened, and the experience of the young man in the old alley a few days ago came to his mind. Without thinking too much, he kicked open the door of the lounge.

Immediately afterwards, Ji Yubo saw an incredible scene.

" Five million isn't enough? Then is ten million enough for you to stay away from Ji Yubo in the future? "

The young man held a black card between his fingers, his face full of threats and inducements. And his roommate, a gym student, started to choke up.

" Woo woo woo, that's enough, thank you Dad! Woo woo woo! "

The author has something to say:

Ji Yubo: My worries were wasted :)

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-15

05:58:33~2022-04-16 04:28:20 ~

Thanks to the little angel who threw the grenade: 1 for nothing ;  
Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;  
2 bottles of Louqian Xiaoniang ; 1 bottle of Dich\_lieben;  
Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

#### Chapter 18 Compulsory employment, postpartum care of sows

The athlete took the black card solemnly, put it in his pocket like a treasure, then wiped his tears and quickly left the lounge without even glancing at Ji Yubo the whole time.

She really treated Ji Yubo as a treasure when she came, but treated the male protagonist like a weed when she left.

Chu Xichi expressed great satisfaction with this.

This 10 million is totally worth it!

Any problem that can be solved with money is not a problem!

Chu Xichi experienced firsthand the joy of being a domineering CEO.

" What are you doing? " After a moment of daze, Ji Yubo came to his senses and stared at the young man in front of him with strange eyes.

" As you can see, we're creating a good learning environment for you. " Chu Xichi started talking nonsense expressionlessly, and the more he talked, the more he felt that he was right, " so that someone wouldn't be around you every day and affect your studies. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo frowned slightly, paused for a while before saying softly: " It's up to you. " He still had a class to attend, and after checking the time, he realized he was already late and didn't have time to waste with the young man.

In the end, Ji Yubo just glanced at Chu Xichi deeply, lowered his eyes to hide the emotions in his eyes, and said indifferently: " I'm going to class. "

watching the young man walk away , Chu Xichi stood there, feeling a little dizzy.

That's right, since coming into this world, he has been busy like a whirlwind top every day.

Just in the short night yesterday, he experienced car racing, catching a fugitive, dealing with Lu Jiantong, going home and having a quarrel with Ji Yubo, and finally suffering from insomnia at night.

He is as busy as the donkeys in the production team.

No, even if the donkey from the production team came, it would feel ashamed when seeing this. Thinking of this, Chu Xichi immediately decided to give himself a holiday, skip work, go home and have a good sleep.

As for the company, I believe He Chen can understand him, otherwise what is the point of him having an assistant.

But when Chu Xichi drove all the way back home, the dizziness symptoms not only did not get better, but even became worse. He felt black in front of his eyes and had no energy at all.

He didn't change into pajamas, but just curled up on the sofa in his suit, ready to wash up and go to bed after the symptoms of tinnitus and dizziness eased a little.

However, as soon as he closed his eyes, his consciousness continued to fall, and he fell directly into a vague chaos.



\*

Chu Xichi was awakened by the cold touch on his forehead. As soon as he opened his eyes, he saw Ji Yubo half-squatting in front of the sofa, his hand gently resting on his forehead. He glanced out the window and saw that it was already evening. The fiery red afterglow filtered through the floor-to-ceiling windows and filled the entire room, casting a layer of soft orange light on the boy's face.

Ji Yu pursed his lips tightly, his face still showing his usual indifferent expression, his beautiful peach blossom eyes drooped slightly, making it impossible to see his emotions clearly, but the vague worry between his brows still revealed that he was not in a peaceful mood at the moment. Chu Xichi was somewhat craving for the slightly cool touch left by Ji Yubo's fingertips on his forehead, and couldn't help but move closer, wanting to absorb more coolness from him. Ji Yubo was not prepared for the young man's sudden action and was caught off guard by the other's soft hair. He calmly put his hands behind his back, but his fingertips were still rubbing uncontrollably, as if he was savoring the wonderful touch just now.

After realizing his own behavior, Ji Yubo's fingers froze slightly, and he pursed his lips and coughed twice, saying, " You have a fever. "

Chu Xichi:?

Are you kidding? As the number one boss in the flower market , how could I get such a minor illness?

Rumor has it that in the world of domineering CEOs, only the scumbag domineering CEO who kneels down in the rain at the crematorium while chasing his wife is qualified to have a fever. Chu Xichi didn't even think about it and immediately retorted: " Impossible. "

But as soon as he opened his mouth, he was startled by his own hoarse voice and immediately shut his mouth.

Help! I have become a disgrace to the world of domineering CEOs. If this continues, I am afraid that my status as a boss will be lost!

Chu Xichi's mood was like a stock, falling all the way to the bottom.

As a person who attaches great importance to face, he always has a strong self-esteem in some strange places that ordinary people cannot understand.

As if seeing his embarrassment, Ji Yubo sighed lightly and looked helpless, then got up and left the living room.

Chu Xichi lay on the sofa with an expressionless face. Now he no longer had the extra energy to worry about what the male protagonist was going to do.

“ Ding ding ding—”

Just then, the rapid ring of his cell phone pulled him out of his confusion.

Chu Xichi didn't want to answer the call at first, but when he looked at his phone, the caller ID showed it was He Chen. After hesitating for a moment, he answered the call before it automatically hung up.

" What's the matter? " He lowered his voice, trying to reduce the hoarseness of his throat. There was silence for a long time, and then someone suddenly said: " ... Are you sick? "

" No. " Chu Xichi regretted answering the phone. He rubbed his forehead irritably. " What happened in the company? "

He Chen did not answer him, but asked: " Have you contacted Dr. Lu? Is it serious? "

Dr. Lu is the original body's personal physician in the original work. He has superb medical skills and has served the Chu family for generations.

According to the original description, when Dr. Lu first met Ji Yubo, he fell in love with him at first sight and could not forget him. Later, he took advantage of the original body's business trip to do unspeakable things to Ji Yubo.

He is one of the great contributors to the male protagonist's dark transformation.

When Ji Yubo fell ill when he first came to this world, Chu Xichi was so worried about him that she took care of the male protagonist by herself and did not call Dr. Lu.

Dr. Lu, as his personal physician, is a time bomb that is bound to explode sooner or later . He must be dealt with as soon as possible to avoid future troubles.

Chu Xichi's eyes were dark, and he told He Chen on the other end of the phone: " Let him go. I don't want to hear any news about him anymore. "

He Chen did not ask the young man why he did this, but just reminded him tactfully.

" Dr. Lu's family has served the Chu family for generations. If you dismiss him without a reason, it may not be good for your reputation. "

What He Chen said made sense. It was indeed unjustifiable to fire Dr. Lu without any clear explanation.

Just when Chu Xichi was hesitant, the dirty words of Dr. Lu and Ji Yubo in the original text suddenly emerged in his mind.

[ " Ji Yubo, if we are like this, will you get pregnant with my child? " — Excerpted from the original text]

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Yes, Dr. Lu, you are awesome :)

As the saying goes, hesitation leads to defeat, and decisiveness leads to failure.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi made a plan in his mind, " It's not a good idea to fire him directly.

Let's find him a new job. I think postpartum care for sows is good. "

Since Dr. Lu is so interested in this area, why not just find him a new job that suits his career? I am so considerate, Chu Xichi nodded with satisfaction.

" ... What? " Even an assistant like He Chen, who has a high level of work literacy, was stunned when he heard this outrageous request. " Postpartum care for sows? "

" Is there a problem? " Chu Xichi raised his eyebrows impatiently.

On the other side of the phone, He Chen talked for a long time, and finally said silently: " Okay. "

Just as he caught a glimpse of Ji Yubo returning from the corner of his eye, Chu Xichi stopped talking to He Chen and quickly hung up the phone.

" What are you doing? " He put down his phone and looked at Ji Yubo.

The young man didn't answer. He just handed the steaming cup in front of him and said without hesitation: " Drink the medicine. "

It turns out that just now, Ji Yu Bohan's #哥#儿#正#理# went to prepare medicine for him.

Chu Xichi paused, and although he was reluctant in his heart, he still raised his hand to take the hot cold medicine.

“ Buzz buzz buzz— ”

While taking the medicine, Chu Xichi noticed that the cell phone in Ji Yubo's pocket kept ringing, one call after another, but the other party never showed any intention of answering the call. He became alert, suspecting that someone was harassing Ji Yubo. " Are you not going to answer it? "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo had no choice but to take out his mobile phone from his pocket, lowered his eyes and stared at the screen for a long time. Finally, under the gaze of the young man, he answered the call silently.

As soon as the phone was connected, Ji's father's voice sounded harshly, with a tough attitude: " Nan'er has returned to China, you loser, quickly ask Mr. Chu how the cooperation is going! "

Ji Yubo frowned in disgust and hung up the phone without waiting for the other party to finish speaking.

Chu Xichi:?!

Nan'er?

Ji Naner?

If he remembered correctly, Ji Yubo's half-brother, the real eldest master of the Ji family, Ji Nan'er's identity in the novel was Gong San!

No way, no way.

We just dealt with Doctor Lu, why is Attack Three about to appear again? !

Is this ever going to end!

Why should I let Ji Yubo answer the phone!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi couldn't help but feel sad.

Feeling the young man's suppressed sadness, Ji Yubo thought that he was afraid of bitterness, so he took the cup back from him and said helplessly: " Is the medicine so bitter? "

Chu Xichi wanted to cry but had no tears.

" The medicine is not bitter, but life is bitter. "

The author has something to say:

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-16 04:28:20~2022-04-17 05:55:52 ~

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mines: Ranpo-san is the best in the world, Baibaibaibaibai 1 ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 19 This is a face that looks 70% like Ji Yubo

Chu Xichi had a splitting headache. He didn't expect to hear the name Ji Nanner so soon.

As the third attacker in the original novel, Ji Nan'er's appearance time is far less than that of his original self and Lu Jiantong, but he is the character who causes the most harm to Ji Yubo in the entire novel.

Because he is the only person who has truly moved Ji Yubo.

Ever since Ji Yubo was brought to the Ji family, because of his status as an illegitimate child, almost no one, from Ji's father to the servants, looked at Ji Yubo in the eye.

As the eldest son of the Ji family, Ji Naner should have been the one who hated him the most, but he was the only one in the entire Ji family who did not deliberately bully the male owner. For Ji Yubo, who had lacked love since childhood, Ji Naner's simple treatment of him as an equal was enough to touch his blocked heart.

So in the later part of the novel, when the third attacker Ji Naner took off his disguise, revealed his original yandere character and imprisoned Ji Yubo at home, it became the last straw that broke the camel's back for Ji Yubo's collapse.

Moreover, even when Ji Yubo turned evil and sought revenge, he left Ji Nan'er, who was closest to him, until the end, and traveled thousands of miles and took the trouble to kill his original self, who already had a new love, first.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Handsome Chu Xichi was speechless.

Isn't this a true PUA master!

He glanced at Ji Yubo standing beside him. The young man was standing next to the sofa, holding the cup of medicine he had just drunk. His expression was cold and indifferent, and he looked so distant that it was difficult to approach him.

Tsk, Ji Naner didn't do anything, but Ji Yubo, before he turned evil, could never stop thinking about him.

He now chases after Ji Yubo every day, getting beaten and spending money, fearing that the male protagonist will suffer any injustice. He is so tired that he even has a fever, but he is still worried every day.

Perhaps because of his illness, Chu Xichi showed some of his emotions. It was the first time he felt aggrieved since coming into this world.

Ji Yubo looked at the young man in front of him who suddenly fell into sadness, pursed his lips and said: " You take a rest first, I'll go ..."

He was originally planning to go to the kitchen to get the other person a cup of hot water, but before he could finish his words, the young man grabbed his wrist.

The other party didn't use any strength, but just held him loosely, and could break free with a slight shake. But Ji Yubo didn't do that. He felt the warmth on his wrist, lowered his eyes and looked at the young man quietly.

Chu Xichi's mind was in a mess now, and the high fever had made him lose the ability to think. He noticed that Ji Yubo was about to leave, but he simply didn't want him to be left here alone. Before his brain could react, his hand followed his instinct and grabbed the other person.

When he regained consciousness, Chu Xichi belatedly realized what he had done. He decided to just go for broke and continued holding the boy without saying a word.

Neither of them spoke. For a moment, the only sounds in the living room were the ticking of the clock and the breathing of the two people.

The young man's body temperature was much higher than usual, and Ji Yubo even felt that his wrist was burning.

" Why are you holding me? " After a long silence, Ji Yubo finally spoke first, breaking the silence in the room.

He looked down at the young man, who pursed his lips and had no intention of speaking. Because of the fever, the young man's fluffy hair had fallen down. His lips were pale, but his cheeks were unnaturally flushed, showing a fragility and grievance that he had never seen before.

" If you don't tell me, I'll leave. "

Ji Yubo knew that this was not a good thing to do, but he couldn't help but want to hear the young man confess and show weakness to him.

Chu Xichi was not feeling well now. He felt that his consciousness was beginning to become confused. If Ji Yubo was really cruel enough to leave him here, he seriously suspected that he might be burned stupid.

" Don't go. " He said with some grievance, and was startled when he heard his own soft voice.

Is this a sound that a attacker can make?!

In an instant, Chu Xichi's strong self-esteem overcame his instincts.

" You are mine now, so you have to take care of me. " He cleared his throat, tried to act like a boss, and tried to keep his voice steady as he said, " If I die, you will never find someone who treats you as well as I do! "

Thinking of how Ji Nan'er had easily gained the male protagonist's favor without doing anything, Chu Xichi became more and more angry: " I was so worried about you that I didn't sleep well last night. I was afraid that you were being chased by fugitives that I didn't even have time to eat and went to find you! "

Chu Xichi's brain completely froze, and he only remembered to tell the male protagonist how good he was to him.

" I, I also spent 10 million on you. " He began to speak incoherently, with a tone of grievance that he himself did not realize: " It is only natural that you take care of me! "

" I'm not leaving. I'm just going to the kitchen to get you a cup of hot water. " Ji Yubo interrupted the young man helplessly. He really didn't expect that the young man would not forget his face even when he had a fever.

" ..... oh. "

Chu Xichi realized that he had misjudged his thoughts and said dully, "Oh!" After letting go of her hand, he still reminded her with some concern: " Then come back quickly. "

Seeing the other person's look, Ji Yubo sighed, got up and went to the kitchen to get some water.

After getting the hot water, he also took a piece of ice and wet towel and put it on the young man's forehead to cool him down, but the young man kept twisting his body in defiance.

Ji Yubo placed the back of his hand on the young man's cheek, wondering absentmindedly how could such a usually serious person act so childish when he was sick.

Then, he suddenly realized what he had done, and his fingertips became a little stiff.

At the beginning, Chu Xichi's sudden appearance disrupted his life, which had finally improved.

Ji Yubo knew better than anyone how much he hated the young man.

If someone told him that he would go to take care of the sick Chu Xichi after just a short period of time together, he would definitely think that person was mentally ill, and it would be good enough that he did not strangle Chu Xichi to death while he was sick.

This feeling of being out of control is not good.

Ji Yubo returned to his indifferent expression. He straightened up and looked at the young man in silence. His fingertips slowly fell on the young man's slender neck. When his fingertips felt the scorching temperature, he paused, and finally just gently wiped away the sweat on the young man's neck.

It felt like something was out of control, taking root inside him, but there was nothing he could do about it.

the next day.

Chu Xichi slept until he woke up naturally. When he woke up, he moved his limbs. Although his brain was still a little groggy, his physical condition was not bad after all, and he had almost recovered in one night.

He looked around and found that he was lying in his bedroom. After trying hard to recall for a long time, he still couldn't remember clearly what happened last night.

Maybe I walked in here by myself!

After all, as the boss of the flower market and a registered attacker, Ji Yubo definitely can't move him!

I still have the energy to walk, so I must not have done anything shameful!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

As he was thinking, he went to take a shower. The sticky feeling on his body made him very uncomfortable.

After taking a shower, Chu Xichi changed into dry clothes and then began to slowly browse his phone.

I didn't check it for one night, and there were several unread messages on WeChat, including from He Chen and some people I didn't know.

Chu Xichi clicked on He Chen's message first.

[Boss, it has been handled. Since there is really no position you requested in City A , I temporarily prepared a pig farm and arranged for Dr. Lu to work there. After the farm is officially operational in two days, he can start work.]

Chu Xichi: ?

What?

What kind of job would require going to a pig farm?

He stared at the message for a long time, and finally recalled a few disjointed fragments.

Oh yes, he asked He Chen to arrange for Dr. Lu to be reemployed at a pig farm and switch from a family doctor to a postpartum care provider for sows.

At the same time, he also recalled that his father said that Ji Nanr, who was studying abroad, had graduated and just returned to China two days ago.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

I almost forgot about this.

He really knows how to thank you.

According to the description in the novel, Ji Naner is a yandere attacker, paranoid and extreme. The most important thing is that on the surface, he looks like a white lotus and a high-level PUA player.

It seems that he is much more difficult to deal with than the playboy Lu Jiantong. This kind of crazy and pretentious person is the most terrifying.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi's eyes darkened slightly. He absolutely could not let these two people be alone together.

After calming himself down, he clicked on another message and the sender was Ji Geng.

[Mr. Chu, thank you for your recent care for Yu Bo. My son just returned from studying abroad. Our family is going to have a reunion dinner tonight and would like to invite you to join us.]

Who is Ji Geng?

Chu Xichi frowned, thought for a long time and finally remembered.

Oh, it's Ji Yubo's cheap and scumbag father.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Tie Q.

Whatever you fear will come to you.

But this kind of dinner party where Ji Nan'er would also be present was like a last meal for him.

No, and there is no need!

He could probably guess what Ji Geng was thinking. He just wanted to use Ji Yubo to get close to him so that he could enjoy the shade under the big tree of the Chu family.

But even so, he was still shocked by Ji Geng's shamelessness. He sold Ji Yubo to him easily for a project, and now he has the nerve to talk like a family.

Chu Xichi closed the chat box with Ji Geng without a second thought, without any hesitation, and with a very cold attitude.

Hesitation for one more second is disrespect for your life!

Today is Wednesday, and it is rare that there are not many classes at University A.

Ji Yubo usually studies in the library during this time, but this morning when he was washing up, his mind was filled with the aggrieved look of the young man last night. For some reason, he decided to stay at home.

When Chu Xichi came out of the bedroom, he saw Ji Yubo reading a book in the living room.

The warm sunlight outlined the boy's handsome profile, softening his originally slightly sharp jawline.

Hearing the noise, Ji Yubo looked up at the young man. The other party seemed to be fine and had returned to his usual state, as if the scene last night was just his illusion. Ji Yubo lowered his eyes with some regret.

After a pause, he looked at the young man and said, " I have to go back to the Ji family. "

Ji Yubo couldn't suppress the nausea in his heart.

Everything about the Ji family made him very disgusted, but he was not yet full-fledged, and because of his grandmother, he was always controlled by Ji Geng.

Especially since Ji Nan'er recently returned to China, Ji Geng has been urging him to find a way to introduce Chu Xichi to Ji Nan'er to pave the way for him in the future, which made him extremely irritable.

An inexplicable feeling made him very resistant to letting Ji Nan'er meet young people. He touched the roof of his mouth with the tip of his tongue and changed the subject to me selfishly. Unexpectedly, when the young man heard this, his expression turned gloomy and he said without thinking, " I'll come too. "

Ji Yubo really treated Ji Nanyuan very differently and actually wanted to take the initiative to return to Ji's house!

Chu Xichi knew very well that people have rebellious psychology. Maybe the more Ji Yubo is prevented from seeing Ji Nanyue, the more Ji Yubo will beautify Ji Nanyue in his heart.

It would be better to take this opportunity to get to know Ji Naner first so as to make plans for the future. Anyway, nothing will go wrong with him around.

Thinking of this, he felt a little more at ease.

Nearing noon, Chu Xichi estimated that the time was almost up, so he took Ji Yubo and drove to the Ji family's old house. Because it was a weekday, there were almost no cars on the road, and the two quickly arrived at their destination.

Chu Xichi was greeted by a young man who looked about the same age as him.

But what surprised Chu Xichi the most was the other person's appearance.

The young man looked 70% similar to Ji Yubo. Unlike Ji Yubo's charming peach blossom eyes, the young man had a pair of slightly raised phoenix eyes, making him look even more otherworldly than Ji Yubo.

The young man raised the corners of his lips slightly and took the initiative to introduce himself.

" Hello, Mr. Chu. I am Ji Naner. "

The author has something to say:

The key point: Ji Yubo doesn't like Ji Naner, and Ji Naner doesn't have any good feelings towards Ji Yubo!

The original novel is unreliable!

Chi Chi, who firmly believed in the original novel, has been cheated to the point of losing everything!

Thank you for your likes, I will continue to work hard =333=

I will make up for the previous update before 0:00 tonight . Thanks qwq

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-17 05:55:52~2022-04-19 02:43:11 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: Baibaibaibai and Ranpo-san are the best in the world ;

1 bottle of Qingchuya ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 20 My baby only eats the tenderest cabbage heart from the sterile vegetable greenhouse

Chu Xichi was stunned. He looked at Ji Nanr, then glanced at Ji Yubo beside him. No matter from which angle they looked, the two people looked very similar.

Chu Xichi:!



What the hell! The original novel didn't say that Ji Nanr and Ji Yubo look so similar!

He now even suspected that the reason why Ji Yubo in the novel developed a liking for Ji Nan'er was because he was narcissistic and wanted to experience the joy of having sex with Narcissus.

Noticing the young man's distraction, Ji Naner was not angry.

His gaze passed over the young man and briefly lingered on the boy behind him. After receiving Ji Yubo's slightly surprised look, he slowly withdrew his gaze.

He raised the corners of his lips and smiled slightly, and in an instant it seemed as if the snow-capped mountains welcomed the first ray of sunshine in the morning.

Ji Nan'er spoke again: " Mr. Chu? "

" Um. "

Chu Xichi realized that he was staring at Ji Nanr's face and began to lose focus. He lowered his eyes and put on his signature expressionless face like a domineering CEO.

He noticed that Ji Nanr was wearing a crisp shirt with a gray sweater vest casually paired over it. He looked very bookish and his outfit was somewhat similar to Ji Yubo's before.

A white shirt again?

Is this the end? The male protagonist of the flower market has penetrated the third person?

He's about to get white-shirt PTSD !

Seeing this, Chu Xichi frowned slightly without making a sound. After just a few minutes of getting along, Ji Naner gave him a very bad feeling.

He tilted his head to look at Ji Yubo beside him. The boy was wearing the casual jacket he bought for him today and looked much more lively than usual, which made him very satisfied.

" I'm sorry, Mr. Chu. I'm not well prepared and I come only now. " Just then, Ji Gengcai and his wife hurried out, interrupting his thoughts.

Because Chu Xichi made a sudden decision to accompany Ji Yubo back to Ji's house and did not inform Ji Geng in advance, the two did not make much preparation and looked hurried, having just finished dressing up.

Although Ji Geng's figure has begun to change with age, the outline of his youth can still be vaguely seen in his eyebrows and eyes. He can't be too bad looking as the male protagonist of Flower Market.

Chu Xichi nodded, withdrew his gaze from Ji Nanr, and naturally put on the airs of a domineering boss as he walked into Ji's house first. Ji Geng and Mrs. Ji could only follow him with a flattering smile, as if he was the owner of the place.

Chu Xichi's heart was far from as calm as he appeared.

Chu Xichi had already thought it through when he came. Since Ji Naner had won the male protagonist's admiration by taking advantage of Ji Yubo's lack of love in his youth.

Then today he will let Ji Yubo see who is really good to him!

I absolutely cannot be outdone by Ji Naner!

It would be best to take this opportunity to let Ji Yubo recognize Ji Nanner's true face and give up this idea as soon as possible.

After entering the room, the food was not ready yet. Ji Geng welcomed the young man to the living room first, " Thank you for taking care of Ji Yubo recently. If he does something wrong, you should ..."

" No, he's fine. " The other person was interrupted impatiently by the young man before he could finish his sentence.

What are you doing?

You're trying to make Ji Yubo hate you in front of him, right?

Chu Xichi remembered how good he was to Ji Yubo today and how he could suppress Ji Naner, the third-ranked player. He paused and added, " She is just a little bit worse than the future wife of the president of the Chu family. "

Chu Xichi gave Ji Yubo an evil smile.

What do you think? I have given you enough face in front of outsiders. Can Ji Nanr do the same?

Only I can!

Ji Yubo: " ....."

Ji Geng: " ....."

Okay.

Ji Geng was choked for a moment, paused, put on a flattering smile again, and chatted with the young man about daily life, but the other party still looked indifferent and indifferent. Seeing that his attempt to get close to him didn't work, he got to the point of today.

" Mr. Chu, as you know, the Ji family has been in a bit of a downturn recently. What do you think of the project we worked on before? "

Ji Geng was a man who would do anything to achieve his goals. Since Chu Xichi had taken a fancy to Ji Yubo, he sold his bloodline to the other party without saying a word.

I originally thought that I could rely on this to get close to the Chu family and solve my urgent problem, but after waiting for a long time, Chu Xichi didn't show any intention of helping.

Seeing that the Ji family was getting worse day by day, Ji Geng was so anxious to invite Chu Xichi to the Ji family. For this reason, he even asked Ji Naner to dress up in Ji Yubo's usual style.

If Ji Yubo is the sparrow, then Ji Nan'er, the legitimate eldest son of the Ji family, is the phoenix. Since Chu Xichi likes this style, then if Ji Nan'er is dressed like this, he will definitely make the other person's eyes light up.

Ji Geng is a businessman first and a father second. If necessary, he will not miss any opportunity to continue to climb up.

Thinking of this, he waved to Ji Nan'er: " Nan'er, come over and chat with Mr. Chu. "

Hearing this, Ji Naner, who was originally sitting on the other side of the sofa, had a hint of disgust in his eyes, but it disappeared in the blink of an eye.

Unexpectedly, before Ji Naner could say anything, the young man refused and said, " It's okay. You don't need to let the child interfere in business matters. "

There is something else in Chu Xichi's words – I am the noble president of the Chu family, and Ji Naner is just a child who is not involved in the business. The difference is obvious. I hope Ji Yubo will not fall in love with Ji Naner again!

Ji Naner was a little surprised. He didn't expect the young man to help him out. He was a little interested, but he still looked innocent: " It's okay. I want to listen too. "

What does it mean to attack the third person? She is indeed a white lotus. She insisted on coming over even though he had rejected her.

Chu Xichi looked away in annoyance, and said expressionlessly: " Sorry, I'm allergic to white shirts. "

When Ji Nan'er heard this extremely perfunctory reason for rejection, his expression did not even change: " I'm sorry, Mr. Chu, I'll go change it right away. "

The living room fell into an awkward atmosphere. Chu Xichi was more difficult to deal with than Ji Geng had imagined. Ji Geng opened his mouth several times but in the end said nothing.

Fortunately, the servants quickly prepared a sumptuous lunch. Plates of all sizes filled the entire dining table, finally breaking the suffocating air in the room.

Ji Naner also changed his clothes and came back. This time he only wore a simple black sweater. " Mr. Chu, I'm sorry to have kept you waiting. I will pay more attention next time. "

Chu Xichi looked at it silently, then nodded and gave a brief gesture.

I was complaining like crazy in my heart: There will be no next time, we will never meet again !

" Come on, Nan'er and Yu Bo, you haven't been home for a long time, eat more. " During the meal, Ji Geng put on a show and put a piece of food into each of their bowls with his chopsticks.

Chu Xichi's fingertips paused, and his peripheral vision did not miss the suppressed disgust in Ji Yubo's eyes.

It's time for me to show off again!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi immediately swapped his empty bowl with the boy's and raised his lips in a wicked manner.

" Xiao Bo doesn't eat this. At home, we only eat the tenderest vegetable core that has been grown in a sterile vegetable greenhouse for 21 days, with the center not exceeding the third layer. "

The author has something to say:

Speed of life and death, deadline update!

I'm a bit stuck today, thanks to my dear CP for providing me with all kinds of silly jokes that gave me inspiration =33=

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-19

02:43:11~2022-04-19 23:47:13 ~

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: I eat dumplings and you eat rice skin 30 bottles; Shen Shen Shen 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 21 Don't Be Cowardly

After the young man said this, the whole audience fell silent.

" It seems that Yu Bo is well taken care of by Mr. Chu. " After a moment, Ji Naner said with a chuckle, breaking the silence in the room.

" Thank you for the compliment. " Chu Xichi said shamelessly.  
Did you see that, male protagonist? All the attackers were defeated.  
Therefore, there is no future in attacking three hearts!

The atmosphere at the table fell to freezing point again because of the young man's words. Ji Geng smiled awkwardly and started to make small talk and flatter him.

" ... Hahaha, you are worthy of being Mr. Chu. You eat so healthily every day. "  
After saying this, he glanced at the table and found that there were no drinks for the distinguished guests, so he turned around and told Mrs. Ji beside him: " Go and get the bottle of wine that I treasure at home. I must let Mr. Chu taste it today. "

The wine in Ji Geng's collection is a bottle of fifty-year-old liquor, which is currently in short supply on the market and looks very impressive when displayed.

Chu Xichi stared at the wine expressionlessly, feeling a little resistant inside.

The memory of the last time he got drunk was still unforgettable to him, and he didn't want to touch alcohol since then. But today, in order to show off in front of Ji Yubo, he thought for a moment and finally did not refuse.

" Nan Er, quickly fill Mr. Chu's glass. We must drink to our heart's content today. "  
Ji Geng handed the wine to Ji Nanr. He was determined to make Ji Nanr feel more present in front of Chu Xichi.

Since Chu Xichi fell in love with Ji Yubo at first sight, it proved that he liked this type of boy. Then Ji Naner, who was even colder and more distant than Ji Yubo, would definitely be more popular with him.

If Ji Naner really takes this opportunity to catch the attention of the young man and take advantage of the Chu family, the Ji family's funds will be guaranteed.

In order to keep the Ji family going, Ji Geng has resorted to all means, even his own flesh and blood could not escape his exploitation.

" Father, I'm not a good drinker. I'm afraid I'll make a fool of myself and ruin your fun. "  
However, Ji Naner did not take the wine from Ji Geng. He slightly raised the corners of his lips and revealed a slightly shy smile.

When Ji Nan'er smiled, a shallow dimple appeared on her cheek, adding a touch of innocence and simplicity to her whole person.

Chu Xichi stared at Gong San's otherworldly face calmly, and a feeling of nausea immediately surged into his brain.

Can't drink?

It's a pity he could make that up.

crazy Ji Nan'er's soul was beneath his innocent appearance , I would have almost believed his lies.

At this moment, Ji Naner seemed to have installed a radar, and he raised his eyes to catch the young man's sneak glance. Chu Xichi was unable to dodge and actually bumped into the other's eyes.

" Mr. Chu, is there something on my face? " Ji Naner's expression did not change, maintaining the smile from before.

This is too pretentious!

Is Ji Naner a spirit that was transformed from a thousand-year-old white lotus?

Chu Xichi did not dodge, but stared at the other person with dead fish eyes, wanting to see how thick-skinned Ji Nanr was.

" You have a fever, don't you? "

At this moment, Ji Yubo's indifferent voice suddenly sounded, successfully interrupting the two people's eye contact.

Hearing this, Chu Xichi was a little surprised and gently shifted his gaze to the young man next to him.

He was a little confused. Given Ji Yubo's personality, it didn't seem like he would speak in such an occasion.

Feeling the young man's gaze, Ji Yu gently pressed the tip of his tongue against the roof of his mouth, and he began to feel annoyed.

Why should he talk so much? What Chu Xichi wants to do has nothing to do with him.

His frequent loss of control made him increasingly irritable. He couldn't tell whether the source of his impulse was because he was planning to drink before his youth disease was healed, or because of the long staring match between the young man and Ji Nanr.

However, Chu Xichi didn't want to drink in the first place, so he simply used the boy's words to find a way out for himself, and at the same time disgusted Ji Nanr.

He raised the corners of his lips and smiled evilly: " My little Bo still cares about me. "

Ji Nan'er: " ..... "

Ji Geng: " ..... "

Hearing this, Ji Geng held the wine, but he didn't know whether to hold it up or put it down.

He felt that he was redundant and shouldn't be at the table. The place under the table would be more suitable for him.

" Oh, Mr. Chu, you didn't even tell me that you had just recovered from your illness. I am so rude. " He smiled awkwardly and put away the wine: " Let's have some tea. "

" No need, the tea taste is too strong today. " Chu Xichi said softly and looked at Ji Nan'er meaningfully.

The other party seemed to really not understand the sarcasm in his tone and still maintained that reserved smile, without any sign of anger.

Ji Geng didn't understand the twists and turns in Chu Xichi's words, but after all, he had experienced many ups and downs for many years, so he quickly realized the young man's attitude and didn't say anything more.

After falling silent, the only sound left in the restaurant was the clattering of cutlery, and it didn't take long for everyone to finish their meal.

Chu Xichi was not in good spirits. Even if his physical condition was good, he had not recovered completely from the fever. He checked the time and said, " If there is nothing else, Xiaobo and I will go home first. "

Ji Geng knew that the Ji family's affairs could not be rushed, and the young man's condition was not very good. Although he felt a little regretful, he did not try to persuade him to stay: " Mr. Chu, let's meet again next time when we have time. "

Chu Xichi nodded perfunctorily.

next time?

You wish! I promise there won't be a next time!

On the way home, Chu Xichi was driving while recalling his behavior at the Ji family. He not only defended the male protagonist Ji Yubo, but also severely criticized Ji Nanr.

I'm awesome.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi was very satisfied, and his mood became uncontrollably happy. He felt much more energetic, his waist pain and legs were no longer sore, and he could climb five floors in one breath without any problem.

It was almost evening when the two returned home.

Ji Yubo did not go into his room as usual when he entered the door, but sat in the living room reading a book, which was unusual for him.

Chu Xichi was a little curious. He stared at the boy's profile for a while, then asked inexplicably: " Ji Yubo, do you want to watch a movie together? "

Ji Yubo did not answer him directly, but just raised his eyebrows and looked at the young man, smiling and saying: " Don't call me Xiaobo anymore? "

Tsk, is this matter over yet?

Chu Xichi was a little unhappy and said expressionlessly: " If you want, I can satisfy you. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo slowly closed the book in his hand. He neither said anything nor showed disgust as usual. He just looked at the young man calmly, as if he was really waiting for him to call out that nickname.

The boy's pupils were a light amber color, and there seemed to be a flow of light under those beautiful peach blossom eyes, with a special kind of ambiguity.

Chu Xichi felt that Ji Yubo seemed different from before, but he couldn't put his finger on it, so he looked away awkwardly and said with a pursed lip, " Forget about it. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo sighed helplessly, put the book on the coffee table, and stood up to express his attitude with practical actions.

The original owner is a person who loves to enjoy life. This house is not only equipped with a home theater, but also all the configurations are top-notch, and the projection effect is better than that of a movie theater.

Chu Xichi took out various movie discs from his original collection from the drawer. It could be seen that the discs were basically collector's editions, and they were printed with colorful words in various foreign languages, without a single recognizable word.

The only disc that he could understand was the one with a female ghost on it. Chu Xichi threw it aside in disdain and casually took out a relatively plain disc from the colorful ones and put it into the projector.

For best effect, the room was completely darkened when the movie started.

This film seems to be a romantic art film with a slow tempo and soothing background music. It starts from the childhood of the hero and is calm and warm, looking peaceful.

The only thing that was a bit strange was that Chu Xichi waited for a long time, but the heroine didn't show up, and the story always revolved around the hero and his male deskmate.

Chu Xichi was not very interested in this type of film. After watching for a while, he turned his attention to the boy next to him with a lack of interest.

The boy was lying lazily on the sofa, seemingly watching intently and not noticing his gaze.

By the way, was Ji Yubo too close to him?

Chu Xichi was a little confused. The home theater was so big and there were at least five or six sets of sofas, so why did Ji Yubo insist on sitting next to him?

" Hmm— "

Just as his mind was wandering, the movie suddenly made a strange and ambiguous sound.

Chu Xichi turned his gaze back to the screen out of boredom.

Then, he saw the male classmate pressing the male protagonist on the table with a loving look on his face, while the male protagonist closed his eyes shyly and stretched his neck to kiss his classmate.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Are you sick?

He asked why he couldn't understand the contents of the disc, it turned out to be all romance and action movies!

During the time Chu Xichi was stunned, the sound of water splashing had already been heard, surrounding the theater in 360 degrees, and even the slightest breath could be heard clearly.

The air in the home theater seemed to be filled with ambiguity, lingering between the two of them.

Oh my god!

He doesn't want to live anymore, so he openly takes the protagonist to watch a porn movie in the flower market!

He said that he had no bad intentions, and the ghosts kept shaking their heads. Chu Xichi didn't dare to look at Ji Yubo's expression, and frantically searched for the remote control on the sofa. But he didn't know where he had lost the remote control, and he searched the entire sofa but couldn't find it.

Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and stopped looking at the screen. He originally thought that the young man did it on purpose, but he found that the other party's reaction was even more intense than his, and he found it funny.

In the darkness, Ji Yubo greedily portrayed the young man in detail. The other person's lips were tightly pursed, and the earlobe that was faintly visible under his hair was already red enough to almost bleed.

" No, I don't like horror movies. "

Here, Chu Xichi finally found the remote control and turned off the screen with a red face. Horror movie?

Ji Yubo woke up from the strange state just now. After a long silence, he couldn't help but ask: " Is this a horror movie? "

In front of the male protagonist who turns evil at the slightest disagreement, the atmosphere is so ambiguous. If this isn't a horror movie, then what is it?

Chu Xichi tried hard to calm down. He had to think of a way to ease the sticky atmosphere back to normal. His eyes slowly fell on the female ghost disc.

It's you. What could be faster than watching this to make the atmosphere drop to freezing point? Chu Xichi did not hesitate and quickly stuffed the female ghost disc that he had just thrown aside into the projector in front of Ji Yubo.

After doing all this, he turned his head and smiled evilly at the boy and said, " Horror movies are boring. Let's watch a comedy. "

That's right, a horror movie that can quickly relieve embarrassment is a comedy to him!

However, having said that, Chu Xichi regretted it when the horror movie really started playing.

Ever since the outrageous incident of him being transported into a novel, he has firmly believed in these fantastic and supernatural things.

The ambiguous atmosphere is indeed gone now, but the person is almost gone too.

At the beginning of the movie, he could still barely keep his composure, but as the background music continued to play, he slowly moved towards Ji Yubo uncontrollably.

His movements were quite large and soon attracted the boy's attention.

Ji Yubo did not dodge, but silently allowed the young man to approach.

Finally, after feeling the warmth of Ji Yubo's body, Chu Xichi secretly breathed a sigh of relief. He finally had time to justify his behavior.

" I know you're scared, so I came close to you. Don't let your favor get to you. "

The author has something to say:

I've been too busy lately, sorry to all you lovely people, but today I can officially stop and focus on writing.

I will resume daily updates later =3= Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-19 23:47:13~2022-04-21 06:46:05 ~

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: 1 for nothing ;

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: Muwangwu 10 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 22 He seems to be out of control

The horror movie was still playing in the home theater, and as the plot progressed, the air around them became increasingly tense.

Chu Xichi is regretting now.

There are thousands of ways to ease ambiguity. Why don't you do anything else? Why do you have to pick the most exciting one? It will only hurt others and yourself.

An urge to get up and turn off the movie kept eating away at his brain, until he glanced at the boy next to him who had remained silent from the beginning, and he managed to calm down.

The boy's eyebrows were lightly covered by his slightly long bangs, making it difficult to see his current expression, but it was obvious that he was not afraid at all.

Chu Xichi's reason barely overcame his fear. As a domineering top who had always been strong and proud, there was no reason for him to show weakness before Ji Yubo.



So he forced himself to suppress the urge to turn off the movie, tried to straighten his face and pretend that he didn't care, and continued to watch the movie nervously.

Here, Ji Yubo sank silently into the sofa, but his heart was far from as calm as he appeared on the surface.

Ever since the young man came closer, he lost control of all his attention. No matter how thrilling the plot of the movie was, it could no longer attract his attention at all.

The young man was so close to her that he could even smell the faint scent of mint shower gel on her body.

In the dark and enclosed space, the air flows slowly and thickly.

Ji Yubo felt a little suffocated, and he had the illusion that his right arm, which was touching the young man, was burning. His throat was dry, and he tried to move to the side quietly, but the other party seemed to have noticed something and came close to him again.

Something is about to go wrong.

The boy felt a dull pain in his forehead and pinched his palm unconsciously, feeling that he couldn't go on like this.

"Chu Xichi." Ji Yubo's voice was inexplicably depressed and hoarse.

In the movie, the heroine was chased by a ghost and hid in the closet, holding her breath and waiting for the ghost outside the closet to leave. The entire screening room was silent, and Chu Xichi couldn't help but feel nervous like the heroine.

In this situation, his name suddenly popped up, and Chu Xichi was caught off guard. He bounced up on the spot and jumped a long distance before he finally stopped.

Ji Yubo: "....."

Now he was completely calm.

He really didn't understand why anyone would be so scared and still have to watch it.

"Can you just call me by my name? Just call me Mr. Chu!" Chu Xichi was furious and tried to cover up his mistake in a panic.

"Ah, are you scared?" After a moment, after calming down a little, he cleared his throat and began to save his dignity.

After saying that, without waiting for Ji Yubo to speak, Chu Xichi turned off the movie in panic with a stern face.

"If you're so scared, just say it earlier." After the ghost girl's face disappeared from the screen, he finally breathed a sigh of relief and found an excuse to be stubborn.

Chu Xichi didn't want to stay in this theater for even a second longer, so he opened the door and walked out first: "Let's eat, I'm hungry."

The lights in the screening room came back on. Ji Yubo looked at the young man's back, leaned weakly on the back of his chair, and raised the back of his hand to rest on his forehead.

The sudden confusion of thoughts just now made him at a loss, but after the young man really left, an inexplicable emptiness collided with his chest again.

He felt like his emotions were about to get out of control.

When Chu Xichi came out of the home theater, it was already night. The night sky was like thick ink that could not be dissolved, dotted with stars. The evening breeze blew in from the window, finally relaxing his tense nerves.

" Master, come and have dinner. " Aunt Li called out. She had already prepared a large table of dishes waiting for him.

" Here I am. " Chu Xichi nodded, and seeing that Ji Yubo was still sitting in the screening room without moving for a long time, he looked at the boy in confusion.

Ji Yubo seemed to avoid his gaze, wiped his face, stood up, rubbed his shoulder, and quickly walked back to his room.

Before closing the door, he turned his head and looked at the young man deeply: " I'm not hungry yet, so I won't eat tonight. "

After saying that, without waiting for Chu Xichi to say anything, he closed the door, leaving him alone outside with a puzzled look on his face.

Chu Xichi:?

Is this person avoiding him?

Why is Ji Yubo in such a bad mood again!

Maybe you were so scared by the horror movie that you couldn't eat.

He took a deep breath and began to comfort himself: I am a domineering top, I am a magnanimous person, so I will not argue with the protagonist.

It was already late when Chu Xichi finished dinner alone. He felt a little tired. After all, he had just recovered from an illness yesterday, so it was normal for him to be in a bad mental state.

He took a quick shower and planned to go to bed early.

But once he was really lying alone in bed, his mind began to uncontrollably replay clips from the horror movie he watched in the afternoon. As soon as he closed his eyes, he would see the scene of the female ghost slowly crawling out from under the bed onto him.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Can it get better?

Why do you have to watch a movie in the afternoon?

Don't ask, you will regret it if you ask now!

He curled himself up in the quilt, trying hard to clear his mind. Finally, he felt a little sleepy and slowly fell into a dream.

\*

Chu Xichi feels very bad now. His brain is lacking oxygen and he has difficulty breathing, as if something is strangling his neck.

He opened his eyes suddenly.

Oh, it turns out that the quilt was too tight and was pinching my neck.

But just as he was about to take a break and go back to sleep, his peripheral vision suddenly caught a glimpse behind the curtains. The moonlight passed through the curtains, casting a vague figure behind them.

Chu Xichi:!!!

Originally, as a good young man who grew up under the national flag, he absolutely did not believe in these fantastic and supernatural things. However, after he experienced something that science could not explain, such as traveling through a book, he believed in these unspeakable things from then on.

He stared at the figure intently, holding his breath, with all his nerves tense, ready to rush out of the room at the slightest sign of trouble.

However, ten minutes passed and Chu Xichi's eyes were tired of staring, but the figure still maintained the same posture, not moving at all.

Continuing like this was not a solution, so Chu Xichi decided to turn the passive situation into active one. He closed his eyes, made up his mind, and suddenly turned on the desk lamp.

Behind the curtains was the standing garment steamer that Aunt Li had forgotten to put away after ironing the clothes today. It was standing there quietly, as if laughing at Chu Xichi's making a fuss.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

After this, he absolutely didn't want to be alone anymore, but now there were only him and Ji Yubo in the whole house.

If you break into the room of a person in the flower market at night and get misunderstood, the consequences may be more terrifying than a haunted house.

Chu Xichi pursed his lips in silence and brainstormed quickly – is there a way to be in the same room with Ji Yubo at night without being misunderstood by the other party?

He looked around the room, and as his peripheral vision swept across the cloakroom, he had a plan in mind.

Wouldn't it be better for him to go find Ji Yubo to play cards?

Let me ask you, which boys' dormitory has never played cards in the early morning?

If he was still worried, he could dress more formally and invite Ji Yubo to play cards. The other party would definitely not misunderstand that he had any ulterior motives.

Not only will it not be ambiguous, but it will also allow you to kill two birds with one stone and stay up all night!

I am really just an mediocre little genius, Chu Xichi is very satisfied.

After changing his clothes, Chu Xichi took out an unopened deck of cards from the living room and walked straight to Ji Yubo's room.

When he stood at the door, he felt nervous for the first time in a long time. The fear of the terrible ghost finally overcame him. He gritted his teeth and muttered wildly in his heart: I'm just here to play cards and I don't dare to do anything. Then he made up his mind, turned the handrail and opened the door.

Ji Yubo's room was very deserted. Even though he had lived here for some time, the entire room was still empty and there were almost no personal belongings. It looked the same as it did before he moved in.

There is no popularity at all, just like Ji Yubo.

It was already early morning. Chu Xichi looked down at Ji Yubo who was sleeping soundly. The moonlight gently enveloped the boy's profile. His long eyelashes covered his eyelids like crow feathers, leaving a small fan-shaped shadow. Even though the boy was asleep, his brows were still furrowed, and he looked uneasy.

With this look, he really has the potential to be the male protagonist of the flower market.

Chu Xichi shook his head and forgot the strange thoughts in his head. He just came to play cards with Ji Yubo and didn't do anything else!

Ji Yubo was having an absurd dream. He seemed to be back in the hotel where he first met the young man, except ...

" Ji Yubo, do you want to play cards? "

It's just that their identities have been reversed. He raised his finger and gently lifted the young man's chin, staring into his eyes that were dyed red by desire .

" Let's play cards. Let's play cards. "

Those eyes were so beautiful that they seemed to have magic that aroused his nerves. He couldn't help but lean over to taste them carefully.

" ... Don't. " He heard the young man whisper.

Ji Yubo chuckled: " Do you think you are still qualified to refuse now? "

" Hurry up and play cards! "

Is this ever going to end!

Ji Yu felt like something was stuck in his throat, with devilish sounds lingering in his ears. He suddenly opened his eyes.

Then I saw the young man in my dream dressed in a suit and tie, holding a deck of playing cards in his hand. When he saw that I woke up, he immediately came over and said, " Ji Yubo, shall we play cards? "

Ji Yubo: " ..... "

He glanced at the clock in silence. It was three thirty in the morning.

Is this person okay?

Seeing that the male protagonist was staring at him, Chu Xichi looked down in confusion. In order to prevent Ji Yubo from suspecting that he had some intention by breaking into the bedroom in the middle of the night, he wore the most formal three-piece suit. He carefully buttoned up his shirt and vest to the top, and even tied a black tie for this purpose.

No problem, now he can go directly to attend the meeting. Chu Xichi turned his attention back to the male protagonist.

" I won't fight. " Ji Yubo suppressed the anger in his heart. He really didn't have the time to accompany the young man in making trouble late at night.

However, the other party had no intention of letting him go, and directly pulled him up by the wrist: " Do you think you are qualified to refuse now? "

The same conversation as in his dream rang in his ears, and Ji Yubo's last nerve called reason completely broke.

" Ji Yubo? "

Sensing the boy's mood swings, Chu Xichi approached him with some concern. Even at this time, he did not forget to save his face by saying, " You were scared by the horror movie, right? Look how much I love you, and I came to accompany you in the middle of the night. "

However, before he could get close to Ji Yubo, the other party grabbed his wrist tightly and pulled him onto the bed.

After a dizzy spell, Chu Xichi discovered that their positions had been swapped. He was trapped in the bed by the young man, his hands were easily pressed above his head, and the playing cards in his hand were scattered all over the floor.

Chu Xichi:?

" What are you doing? " He was a little angry and struggled to get up, but Ji Yubo pressed his wrist and pushed him back.

The young man lowered his eyes and looked at him quietly, his usually alluring eyes now showing an unusual sharpness.

" Chu Xichi. "

This was the second time that Ji Yubo called the young man's name in front of him. He did not have any emotion in his voice, but just called out the name calmly. This gave him a strange feeling that he could not express.

The two were so close that Chu Xichi could even feel the boy's breath on his cheek when he spoke.

" How many times have I told you to call me Mr. Chu? " He turned his head awkwardly, trying to avoid the hot breath of the boy, and exerted force on his wrist again: " Let go! " Ji Yubo easily suppressed the resistance of the young man in his arms. He felt as if he had lost control, his brain had stopped functioning, and all his actions were based on instinct. He should have been the one to hate the most, but he couldn't go against his own heart.

" You came to me in the middle of the night just to play cards? " Ji Yubo asked with his eyes lowered after a moment.

Unlike the previous contacts, this time he could clearly see the other person's expression. The empty heart he had felt since coming out of the home theater was finally satisfied at this moment.

" What else?! " Chu Xichi narrowed his eyes angrily.

No way, no way, he was dressed so formally, how could Ji Yubo still misunderstand that he had some intention!

So fierce. If you can't afford to provoke me, can't you just hide away?

" You can fight me if you want. " He said impatiently. He couldn't break free from the other party's shackles no matter how hard he tried, so he just asked directly: " Let go, I want to go back. "

However, Ji Yubo showed no intention of letting go. He still held him with one hand and looked at him expressionlessly.

Things seemed to be out of control. If Chu Xichi was given another chance, he would never come to Ji Yubo out of fear even if he was beaten to death.

" My patience is limited. " Chu Xichi warned again, and he heard his voice even trembled a little.

Hearing this, Ji Yubo finally took action. He slowly lowered his head and gently rested his forehead on the young man's neck, sighing as if satisfied: " Mr. Chu ..."

Chu Xichi:?!

Even though he was slow-witted , he realized the weirdness of the atmosphere.

I guess Ji Yubo is conducting a sting operation!

The more Chu Xichi thought about it, the more possible it seemed. Otherwise, it couldn't explain why Ji Yubo, who obviously hated him so much, would take the initiative to get close to him.

Thinking of this, a feeling of grievance mixed with anger rushed into my brain.

Ever since he came into this world, he has been living in fear, fearing that Ji Yubo would be hurt in any way. However, not only did this person not appreciate it, he still doubts him until now. Chu Xichi became angrier and angrier as he thought about it. He was just about to kick the young man away, but the boy suddenly stiffened all over, stood up and let go of him in a somewhat inappropriate manner.

" Sorry. " Ji Yubo seemed to have finally regained his sanity. He pursed his lips and his jawline formed a sharp arc.

" Recognize your own identity. " Chu Xichi secretly breathed a sigh of relief and said expressionlessly: " You are not qualified to let me touch you. "

Although he was angry, his first task now was to distance himself from the male protagonist, to prevent him from turning evil and killing him on the spot.

Not to mention Ji Yubo's room, Chu Xichi couldn't even stay in this house. The atmosphere was too weird. His intuition told him that it would be best to stay as far away from Ji Yubo as possible. The long bangs covered the boy's eyebrows, making it impossible for him to see his current expression.

" Calm yourself down. " Chu Xichi didn't think any more about it. He forced himself to calm his breathing, stood up, smoothed the wrinkles on his suit, and left the room without looking back.

However, as soon as he walked out of the community, Chu Xichi regretted his decision instantly. It was cold and dark outside, which was very unfriendly to him as he had just watched a horror movie and was so scared that he couldn't sleep.

After walking aimlessly for a while, he finally saw a bar that was still open.

The bar was crowded and lively, just the right place for him right now!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi walked straight in without hesitation.

Even though it was already three or four in the morning, the bar was still bustling with people and the lights were eerily dizzying.

At a booth in the center of the bar, a group of drunken young people were still playing finger-guessing games.

Chu Xichi walked to the bar in the corner, casually glanced at the group of young people, and focused his eyes on the center point surrounded by the crowd.

He was a handsome young man, whom he happened to know, Ji Naner, with whom he had just had lunch this afternoon.

Different from the cold and distant look when they first met, Ji Naner was now wearing a black punk jacket, his bangs were pulled up to reveal his smooth forehead, the obsidian earrings on his earlobes glowed strangely under the light, and one could even vaguely see a black choker around his neck .

Ji Nan'er sat in a booth with his feet resting leisurely on the table. He was not at all hesitant when pouring wine for others, looking like a nonchalant dandy.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

What a shitty luck! He shouldn't have watched a movie today!

Chu Xichi was not surprised at all to see Ji Nan'er like this. According to the description in the original novel, Ji Nan'er might have become more restrained today, as he usually played even crazier.

Chu Xichi withdrew his gaze with some boredom. He was already very tired today and now did not want to have anything to do with any of the main characters in the novel.

However, Ji Nan'er was very alert. His gaze only stayed on the other person's face for a moment, and the man immediately looked straight towards where he was as if he had noticed something.

Noticing the young man in the corner, Ji Nan'er raised his eyebrows with some interest. After greeting the people around him, he walked towards the young man's position leisurely with a glass of wine in hand.

" Mr. Chu, long time no see. " Ji Nan'er raised his glass, unilaterally touched the glass that Chu Xichi placed on the table, and then drank the wine in one gulp.

The young man was not surprised by his behavior. He just raised his eyebrows mockingly and said, " Allergic to alcohol? "

Ji Nan'er was not embarrassed at all. He placed his fingertips on the other's shoulder frivolously and slid down to say, " Don't you love my brother very much? Why did you leave him alone to drink? "

It would have been fine if Ji Yubo hadn't been mentioned. As soon as Ji Nan'er mentioned this name, Chu Xichi's anger, which had not yet completely dissipated, resurfaced. He brushed away the other's fingertips in disgust and sneered, " It's none of your business. "

When Ji Nan'er glanced at the boy who came in from the door of the bar, he raised his lips in a playful manner and whispered, " Did you have a fight? "

To be honest, his feelings towards Ji Yubo were somewhat complicated .

Although the other party is an illegitimate child and he is the distinguished eldest son of the Ji family, both of them seem to be trapped in the swamp of Ji Geng and there is no difference.

But when he met Chu Xichi today, Ji Nan'er's thoughts changed. The young man's appearance of protecting Ji Yubo was not fake. They were both rotten in the mud, so why could Ji Yubo be pulled out, while he had to be controlled by Ji Geng?

Thinking of this, Ji Nan'er smiled, as if he was completely unaware of Chu Xichi's disgust, and sat directly opposite the young man.

" It's none of your business. "

Chu Xichi had his back to the gate at this time and had no idea that Ji Yubo had found this place. All his energy was now being used to drive away the annoying attacker in front of him.

" Don't be so fierce ~ " Ji Nan'er looked into Ji Yubo's eyes across the noisy crowd, and raised the corners of his lips provocatively: " I know a secret of Ji Yubo, do you want to hear it? "

" What? " Chu Xichi became interested.

" Come closer. "

Unexpectedly, Ji Nan'er reached out and grabbed Chu Xichi's tie to pull him closer, leaning close to his ear and whispering with a smile: " Turn your head. "

Chu Xichi was a little puzzled, but still looked back according to the other party's words.

Ji Yubo stood silently behind him, staring down at him with a cold face. It was unknown how long he stood there.

The author has something to say:

I updated a lot of words today, praise me!

Then today I want to inform all the little angels that the next chapter of this article will officially enter v

There are two update times now, one is 9 o'clock tomorrow night, and the other is 12 o'clock tomorrow night. I will know the specific time when the editor goes to work. I will inform you in advance in the copywriting.

Thank you for your support, dears

I will update daily after v , thank you ~ Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-21 06:46:05~2022-04-22 23:30: 45~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: Baibaibaibai, 52236080 1 ;

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: 36759358 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 23 Maybe, probably I like him

Even in the most secluded corners of the bar , the sound of loud drums and clinking glasses filled the air.

But at this moment, under Ji Yubo's indifferent gaze, Chu Xichi could no longer hear anything . His brain was empty and he got goose bumps all over his body as the young man stared at him. Obviously, nothing happened between him and Ji Nanr , but in this subtle atmosphere, Chu Xichi even had a strange idea.

He felt as if he was not in a bar , but at the scene of a cheating incident.

What the hell?

Chu Xichi was shocked by his own idea. He shook his head to get rid of this ridiculous idea.

Unlike Chu Xichi , Ji Naner had a calm expression with an ambiguous smile on the corner of his lips, but he still had no intention of letting go of the hand that was holding the young man's tie.

Rather than saying that he was interested in the young man , it would be more accurate to say that he was simply jealous . Ji Yubo, who was the same as himself in nature, now had someone willing to protect him in his hands.

Why not him?

Thinking of this , Ji Nan'er turned his head and suddenly closed the distance between him and the young man . He looked at Ji Yubo and raised his eyebrows provocatively and said, " Aren't you being too controlling of Mr. Chu? "

Ji Yubo, who had been silent for a while, finally responded . He lowered his eyes and moved his gaze away from the young man . From an angle that the young man couldn't see clearly, he looked at Ji Nan'er with an almost ruthless look and said, " Let go. "

What " if I say no ~ " Ji Naner tugged at the young man's tie again as if to deliberately provoke the boy, without giving in at all.



His bangs covered Ji Yubo's eyebrows and eyes, so his specific expression could not be seen , but the atmosphere around him was more tense than before.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

He is really more wronged than Dou E!

These two people are crazy . They have to sandwich him!

Chu Xichi could no longer bear it , so he threw Ji Nan'er, who was hanging on him, away with great force, and said coldly: " What's wrong with you? "

After dealing with the lunatic Ji Naner, he breathed a sigh of relief and looked at Ji Yubo again. The young man stood thinly beside the booth, his lips pursed to a pale color, his eyes drooping, his temperament seemed out of place in the messy atmosphere of the bar.

It was as if the fierceness just now was just his illusion.

" You ..." Seeing the young man's look, Chu Xichi wanted to curse but couldn't bear to say it out loud.

After a moment, he completely compromised.

Forget it, Ji Nan'er is still here. In front of the male protagonist, he has to perform better than Ji Nan'er to completely eliminate the possibility of Ji Yubo falling in love with Ji Nan'er in the future. We can wait until Ji Nan'er is gone to settle the previous matters.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi rubbed his forehead and said helplessly: " Who told you to go out so late? Do you think you are safe when I am not around? "

Although he wanted to show his concern for the male protagonist in front of Gong San, he was still upset about what happened in the bedroom before.

Such caring words were spoken in a very awkward way.

filled with complex emotions that Chu Xichi could not understand .

" Oh, how heartless Mr. Chu is. "

Just when Ji Yubo was about to speak, Ji Naner's voice suddenly interrupted, completely interrupting the two people's eye contact.

Ji Naner leaned against the bar, crossed his arms to cover half of his face, leaving only a pair of eyes showing, looking at the young man quietly.

They were obviously quarreling, but they still cared about others awkwardly. It was really ... How enviable.

With an inexplicable emotion, Ji Naner chuckled and blurted out: " I say, Mr. Chu, Ji Yubo is so cold and indifferent, it must be boring if he doesn't respond. "

" Would you consider trying someone else? "

Under Ji Yubo's sinister gaze, Ji Nanr smiled happily and slowly approached the dazed young man in front of him.

" For example, I look so much like him and I took the initiative – me. "

Chu Xichi:?

Is this person okay?

Would you like to eat two Lychee Plums?

He always knew that Ji Naner was crazy, but he didn't expect that this guy was actually mentally ill.

In the original novel, Gong San and his original self did not have any rivalry, and Chu Xichi had no idea why Ji Nan'er suddenly went crazy at him.

But he knew better than anyone that getting too close to Ji Nan'er would bring disaster.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi quickly pushed Ji Nan'er away like a hot potato, and said with disgust: " If you are sick, go get treatment. I don't have time to play around with you. "

Seeing the other party's direct rejection without hesitation, Ji Naner's fingertips paused, and a feeling of boredom surged in his heart.

He put away his frivolous expression, and his face changed in an instant, as if it was not him who had said the shocking words just now.

" Mr. Chu, see you next time if we are lucky. "

Ji Nan'er seemed to have completely lost interest in playing. He picked up his wine glass and walked leisurely around the young man. When he passed Ji Yubo, he stopped.

" How long can you pretend? " Ji Naner tilted his head and raised a malicious arc in the boy's ear.

Amid the noisy drumbeats, this sentence seemed a little distorted. Ji Yubo still kept his indifferent eyes, as if he didn't hear it.

Seeing this, Ji Nanr smiled lightly and did not stay any longer. Without even saying hello, he wandered back to the booth he had come from.

" What did he say to you just now? "

Chu Xichi's already bad mood was ruined by Ji Nanner's behavior, and he fell to the bottom completely.

" I didn't hear it clearly. " Ji Yubo's voice was still clear in this environment.

His eyes were fixed on the young man, and there was an obscurity and complexity in his eyes that he himself did not understand .

After tracing the other person's eyebrows and eyes, Ji Yubo said softly: " Go home. "

Chu Xichi:?

He felt a little magical. Ever since he came to this world, he had always been the one chasing after the male protagonist to pull him home. He never expected that one day he would hear such words from the other person's mouth.

Although he didn't want to stay in the same room with Gongsan for even a second, the two had just had a quarrel. If Ji Yubo asked him to go home and he immediately agreed, wouldn't that be very disrespectful to the boss?

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi raised his eyebrows and looked at the boy up and down: " Are you asking me for a favor? "

Ji Yubo didn't say anything, but just raised his hand to push up his annoying bangs, revealing his bright peach blossom eyes.

At this moment, Chu Xichi finally saw the other person's eyes clearly in the dim environment.

The other person still had his usual indifferent expression, but the barely perceptible sinisterness at the corners of his eyes still exposed the boy's uneasy mood at the moment.

This look was so fierce, Chu Xichi curled his lips, and took the opportunity to find a way out for himself: " Since I love you so much, I have to reluctantly agree to let you go home. "

After saying that, he drank the rest of the wine in the glass, stood up, straightened his suit, and without waiting for Ji Yubo's reaction, he walked towards the door first.

Seeing this, Ji Yubo sighed lightly, guessing that the other party was probably being stubborn again.

" Beauty, give me your contact information. "

Just as he was silently preparing to catch up with the young man, a strange man suddenly blocked his way. It might be because the distance between him and Chu Xichi was too long, and the other party mistook him for coming to the bar alone.

Ji Yubo raised his eyes and looked coldly past the man in front of him. When he saw the young man walking farther and farther away with his back to him , his eyes dimmed slightly.

" You are more beautiful than any star. " After seeing Ji Yubo's entire face, the man gasped in amazement and spoke in an eager tone.

" Are you blind? "

Just as Ji Yubo was about to speak, a familiar male voice sounded. It was Chu Xichi who had returned.

After walking for a while, Chu Xichi realized belatedly that no one was following him. He turned back puzzledly and found that Ji Yubo was being stopped and chatted up by someone.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

What are you doing?

How dare this blind person to flirt with the male protagonist in front of him? Didn't he see he was still here!

" You dare to plot against my people? "

Chu Xichi ignored the man who tried to chat him up with a cold tone, raised his hand impatiently and took Ji Yubo's wrist, pulling him over, " Let's go. "

He began to regret drinking the wine in the glass just now, which resulted in him feeling dizzy before he even left the bar, which made him even more irritable.

Hearing the young man's words, Ji Yubo clenched his palms calmly, lowered his eyes to look at the young man's hand that was pinching his wrist, and the long-lost burning sensation seemed to burn again from the place where their skin touched.

My people?

Yes, that's what the young man just called him.

Ji Yubo's mind couldn't help but recall the young man's harsh words before – " Recognize your own identity, you are not qualified enough. "

Thinking of this, his eyes were filled with complex emotions, and his slightly fluctuating heartbeat was forced to calm down as if cold water was poured on it.

When the two men walked out of the bar, Chu Xichi was blown by the cold wind. Not only did he not sober up, but the dizziness he felt made his nerves even more eroded.

He rubbed his forehead with a headache. In order to avoid any unnecessary trouble, he didn't waste any time and directly took Ji Yubo home.

When he got home, it was almost 4 a.m. Chu Xichi was still a little sleepy outside, but as soon as he got home, he immediately became energetic after the alcohol took effect.

His eyes swept over the cards on the coffee table in the living room, which were neatly placed on the table. He clearly remembered that he had accidentally scattered the cards on the floor before, and he guessed that Ji Yubo had picked them up before he went out.

Chu Xichi curled his lips and recalled again the reason why he was angry – after he had done so many things for Ji Yubo, the other party still didn't believe that he was really selfless.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi's long-suppressed dissatisfaction surged up again. Under the influence of alcohol, he said to Ji Yubo in a rude manner: " Do you think that what happened before is over? Play cards with me. "

He still remembered that Ji Yubo had to wake up early the next morning, but he just didn't want him to sleep in revenge.

After smelling the alcohol on the young man, Ji Yubo sighed helplessly and couldn't help but think of the scene when the other person was drunk before.

How can there be someone who loves both food and drinking?

At this time, Chu Xichi was bending over and struggling with his shoelaces.

When he went to see Ji Yubo in the middle of the night, in order to ensure that he was dressed formally so that the male protagonist would not suspect that he had ulterior motives, he even changed his shoes into the most traditional lace-up leather shoes.

This kind of shoelaces is not easy to untie. He tied it too tightly before, and now because he was dizzy, he couldn't untie it after pulling for a long time. The more anxious he was, the tighter the shoelaces became.

Glancing at the male protagonist beside him, Chu Xichi suddenly became bolder and, under the influence of alcohol, he began to make unreasonable demands that he would never dare to say even if he was beaten to death: " Help me untie it. "

Before traveling through time, Chu Xichi had been living a life like a well-fed and well-clothed young master, otherwise he would not have developed his stubborn and stubborn character.

After coming to this world, she had been giving in to Ji Yubo because her life was still in Ji Yubo's hands. This time, under the influence of alcohol, all the grievances she had suffered from the male protagonist being beaten, misunderstood and sick burst out.

Until a shadow loomed over him, Chu Xichi's brain hadn't even reacted yet. He stared blankly at Ji Yubo, who half-knelt on the ground without hesitation to help him untie his shoelaces.

He was just talking nonsense, but he didn't expect the boy to really help him.

Ji Yubo lowered his eyes, his gaze uncontrollably glancing at the young man's thin and smooth ankles, and the movement of his fingertips involuntarily slowed down.

The young man's ankles were white with a healthy pink color, and very thin, as if he could hold them all in one palm.

After a moment, he realized his behavior, forced himself to look away, and neatly helped the young man untie his shoelaces.

" Why is there someone else's perfume on your clothes? "

However, as soon as Ji Yubo stood up, the young man came close to his shoulder and sniffed hard twice, then asked with a cold face.

Chu Xichi's mind was a mess now. He had no way to control his behavior and could only think based on instinct.

How could Ji Yubo, the male protagonist of the flower market, have someone else's perfume on him?

Why is he so attractive?

It's so worrying!

" I don't like it, go change it. " The young man's attitude was still the same as usual, and he ordered in a condescending manner.

Ji Yubo stood where he was with no intention of moving. Taking advantage of the young man's unconsciousness, he allowed his greedy eyes to look at him unscrupulously.

The young man's black hair was messy, his tie was a little loose, his collar was slightly open, and his delicate collarbone was faintly visible. Ji Yubo suddenly felt his throat dry, and the previous dream appeared in his mind at an inappropriate time.

At this moment, he suddenly heard the young man's slightly tired voice.

" It's really hard to keep an eye on you. "

The truth came out after drinking. Chu Xichi no longer cared about his face. He just felt so tired. There were too many dangers around Ji Yubo. He would turn evil on the spot if he disagreed with something. It was really difficult for him to survive.

Ji Yubo didn't know what was going on in the other person's mind, he just felt that the depression he had felt in the bar suddenly disappeared.

He could control his outward actions, but he couldn't stop his overloaded heartbeat.

It doesn't feel good to have all your thoughts and emotions being affected by another person, especially when that person is the person he hates the most.

Seeing that Ji Yubo had not changed his clothes as he requested, Chu Xichi became increasingly dissatisfied and urged him again: " Will you change? Otherwise, I will ..."

Chu Xichi's thinking was slow and he was speechless for a moment.

" What else can you do? " Ji Yubo chuckled and slowly moved his gaze from the young man's collar to his cheek, and finally fell into his slightly blurred eyes.

Chu Xichi felt his back numbing from the young man's gaze as if he was looking at prey, and he finally sobered up at this moment.

Who am I? I am Chu Xichi.

Where am I? I'm home

What am I doing?

Oh, I just forced the male protagonist to take off his shoes for me, and said that I couldn't control him, so I forced him to change his clothes.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Damn it, drinking ruined everything!

He reacted quickly, his lips tightened, and he began to save his dignity: " Do you really want to change clothes in front of me? Do you want to attract my attention? "

" Then you change. " Chu Xichi forced himself to put on his signature devilish smile, trying to take the initiative.

Unexpectedly, Ji Yubo just raised his eyelids and glanced at him lightly. He was not angry and was obediently ready to take off his clothes on the spot.

Chu Xichi:?!

Does this flower market have any awareness of itself as a market?

He quickly turned his head away, his eyes wandering. If he had really looked at the male protagonist, given the other party's vengeful nature, he would have definitely taken revenge on him in the future!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi cleared his throat with two dry coughs, and said with a stern face: " I don't want to see you like that. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo paused, then calmly lowered his eyes. When his gaze swept across the young man's earlobe, which was faintly visible between his hair and was red to the point of bleeding, his eyes darkened.

Chu Xichi felt that the atmosphere around him was becoming more and more suffocating. So much had happened in just one night. He was in mixed feelings and didn't want to stay in the same room with Ji Yubo for even a second.

" I'm going to sleep. " He said vaguely, avoiding the boy's gaze, and fled back to his room. After returning to the room, Chu Xichi buried himself in the quilt in depression.

Ahhh, I've been so unlucky all day!

He will definitely check the almanac before going out tomorrow!

Chu Xichi woke up the next day with a splitting headache.

He used to have a good alcohol tolerance and rarely felt the hangover feeling, but now he just felt a dry throat and felt groggy all over.

The sound of Ji Yubo packing up could be faintly heard from the living room. Chu Xichi wearily took out his phone and checked the time. It was only 7:30 , so it was still early for work.

He wanted to get up and drink some water, but he thought back to what happened last night.

He got scared when watching a horror movie, was set up by Ji Yubo, went to a bar in anger, ran into Ji Naner who was going crazy, and then went home and went crazy at Ji Yubo ...

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Life has lost its sparkle.

I feel like I don't want to see Ji Yubo's cold face anymore recently.

Chu Xichi lay on the bed like a corpse, waiting numbly for Ji Yubo to leave before he slowly crawled out of bed and went to the kitchen to drink water.

After fully waking up, Chu Xichi sat on the sofa as if he had entered sage time and began to despise himself.

The reason why so many unnecessary troubles occurred was because he watched the male protagonist too closely.

Don't I have my own life? I keep revolving around Ji Yubo all day long!

Chu Xichi cursed himself in his heart. After deep reflection, he made up his mind to work hard from today and never slack off!

However, when he actually arrived at the company, he found that Chu's was a large group with perfect measures in all aspects. He Chen handled most of the trivial documents on weekdays.

Except for major emergencies, his daily job was to sit in the office and review documents.

Chu Xichi was bored and reviewing several contracts when he suddenly saw some eye-catching words among a pile of documents : " Chu's Pig Farm is open for business! "

Chu Xichi:?

Is there something wrong with this style of painting?

Which boss's property also includes a pig farm?

He Chen, who was reporting on his work, saw the document in the young man's hand. After a moment of silence, he finally explained: " Last time you wanted Dr. Lu to change his career, I searched all over City A and couldn't find any pig farms, so I asked you to approve one. "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

He recalled it numbly and it seemed to be true.

But he thought He Chen was joking at the time, who knew that the other party actually opened a pig farm for him!

Seeing the young man staring at the document for a long time without blinking, He Chen adjusted his gold-rimmed glasses and asked, " Perhaps, you want to go and inspect it? "

What the hell?!

Chu Xichi began to feel helpless and furious.

Other CEOs go play golf and go horse racing, but why does he have to inspect the pig farm?

The style of painting has changed!

" Oh well. "

Chu Xichi was indeed curious, but he refused to admit it. He said with aloofness, " Occasionally visiting new industries can effectively motivate employees. "

He Chen: " ....."

If you want to see it, just tell me.

Rejecting He Chen's request to accompany him, Chu Xichi drove to the pig farm alone.

Apart from the small part because he was indeed curious, the larger part was mainly because he was worried about Dr. Lu, who was a time bomb.

This is a matter of life and death, and he cannot afford to make any mistakes. This is why Chu Xichi has to go alone.

When he arrived at the pig farm, the factory manager had already received a call and was waiting at the door with the management.

" Mr. Chu, I didn't expect you to come. " When shaking hands, the factory director was a little excited: " Are you here today to inspect the work? We have several very good workshops and would like to invite you to visit ..."

I didn't expect that I would come, Chu Xichi's lips twitched.

Seeing that the factory manager was about to start a long speech, he interrupted and said, " I want to know something about postpartum care for sows. "

" ..... ah? "

When the factory director heard the young man's request, he was a little overwhelmed for a moment, but after seeing that the other party did not seem to be joking, he still took Chu Xichi to the postpartum care workshop.

Through the fence, Chu Xichi saw that Dr. Lu, who used to be dressed like an elite, was now wearing a blue work suit and his white work boots were covered in mud. He had gone from being an urban elite to a simple working person.

" I'm just going to stroll around by myself. You don't have to accompany me. "

He nodded contentedly, waved away the factory director and his entourage, simply straightened his suit, and walked into the workshop alone.

" Doctor Lu, long time no see. "

Chu Xichi gave a wicked smile, not minding the other person's smell, and generously extended his arm to invite the other person to shake hands.

" Chu Xichi, have I offended you in any way? "

After staring at the young man for a long time, Dr. Lu took off his rubber work gloves and shook the other's hand with a complicated expression.

He and Chu Xichi grew up together, but he didn't expect that when they met again now, the other party would behave like a stranger, as if today was the first time he met Chu Xichi.

Seeing Dr. Lu's embarrassed look, Chu Xichi was in a good mood and didn't care about the other party's rudeness.

If I can't deal with attackers 2 and 3, how can I deal with you?

When shaking hands, Chu Xichi lowered his eyes to look at Dr. Lu's hands. They were a pair of beautiful hands, with distinct joints and slender fingers, as if they were born to hold a scalpel.

" You didn't offend me. " Chu Xichi let go of Dr. Lu and said with some regret: " I just think it's a waste if such a beautiful hand is not used to raise pigs. "

Doctor Lu: " ..... "

He didn't understand why his former friend wanted to humiliate him like this. He gritted his teeth and was about to speak, but was interrupted by a group of people who suddenly broke in.

The visitors were a group of college students, carrying a dying sow with panicked looks on their backs. One of them stepped forward and explained: " Doctor! You must save it. If it dies, I will fail the final exam. "

" We are students majoring in animal husbandry from the Department of Agriculture at University A , and this is our final assignment. " The students looked downcast, wanting to cry but unable to: " We are responsible for taking care of this pig that just gave birth. It was fine before, but it suddenly refused to eat or drink this morning. "

" The teacher is not in school either. It just so happens that this pig farm is not far from the school , so we came to bother you. "

Chu Xichi was originally planning to take a look at Dr. Lu and leave, but he didn't expect to run into this kind of scene and immediately changed his mind.

He was a little curious and wanted to see how Dr. Lu planned to take care of the sow.

However, when my eyes swept across the group of college students, a familiar figure suddenly flashed by.

I must have not rested well last night and was hallucinating, otherwise how could I see Ji Yubo's face!

Chu Xichi rubbed his eyes, but the boy did not disappear. He was still standing there. He was even very surprised when he saw the boy whose clothes were out of place here.

Chu Xichi:?

Wait, why is Ji Yubo here? Isn't he a finance major?

" Why are you here? " He was no longer in the mood to watch Dr. Lu take care of the sow, so he walked reluctantly to the boy and asked.



" My roommate is a livestock major, and he can't move the pigs. " Ji Yubo explained calmly: " It just so happened that I didn't have classes, so he asked me to help him. "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

No way, no way, he had already exiled Dr. Lu to such a remote place, and he actually met him. What kind of outrageous coincidence is this?

There seemed to be some mysterious force that made it impossible for him to truly avoid the plot.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi's originally good mood suddenly became depressed.

After a moment of daze, he came to his senses, took two steps calmly, and completely hid the boy behind him.

In the original novel, Dr. Lu fell in love with Ji Yubo at first sight and couldn't forget him. So while Dr. Lu hadn't noticed Ji Yubo yet, Chu Xichi said to the boy in an imperative tone: " Go back first. This place is not suitable for you. "

" It's fine. It just ate too much yesterday. It will be fine in a while. "

However, the opposite happened. Before Chu Xichi could finish his words, Dr. Lu finished the treatment.

" I am really grateful to the doctor. The doctor saved my pig's life! "

Doctor Lu: " ... That's not necessary. "

After comforting the student who was moved to tears, Dr. Lu took off his gloves and shifted his gaze back to Chu Xichi.

Noticing the young man's unnatural expression, he paused and looked at the boy who was protected behind him with a scrutinizing look.

The boy's familiar appearance made Dr. Lu dazed for a moment, but after a moment, he finally remembered who the boy was.

This was the person Chu Xichi had once taken a fancy to and captured to be a canary. Before he was drugged and sent to the hotel where Chu Xichi was staying, he was the one who personally examined the person.

As a former private physician of a wealthy family, Dr. Lu was well-informed. His first instinct was to feel that his transfer was closely related to the young man in front of him.

Here, Chu Xichi had no idea what was going on in Dr. Lu's mind. He just saw him staring at Ji Yubo in a daze, and all his nerves began to tense up.

No way, is Dr. Lu so wild? He fell in love with the male protagonist at first sight even in the pigpen!

" Can we talk? " Dr. Lu looked at Chu Xichi again, frowning.

" You go out first. " Chu Xichi whispered to the boy behind him. After watching him leave the workshop with his classmates, he turned to look at Dr. Lu.

" I think there is nothing good to talk about between us. "

" That boy is indeed good-looking. " Doctor Lu paused, and asked tentatively with a strange look on his face: " Did you dismiss me, who grew up with you, because of him? "

Chu Xichi did not hear the second half of the other party's sentence, because his head started buzzing when he heard Dr. Lu's first sentence.

He knew that Dr. Lu fell in love with Ji Yubo at first sight!

" I've thought about it, and it's not a good idea to have you come here. " Chu Xichi had no expression on his face, and his tone was cold. " So I plan to let you go abroad to expand your business? "

" Abroad? "

" I will talk to He Chen in a while and arrange for you to go to Siberia to dig potatoes, or to Ethiopia to grow coffee beans. You can choose one. "

My fate is in my own hands, but Chu Xichi just doesn't believe it. He thinks that being exiled abroad can still allow him to participate in the plot!

" Are you kidding me?! " Doctor Lu couldn't hold back any longer. He rushed over and grabbed the young man's collar tightly, his eyes bloodshot: " Just for a toy, you treat your brother like this? "

Chu Xichi:?

Is this guy crazy? How dare he call Ji Yubo his plaything?

If you want to die, don't drag me along with you!

I don't want to die in the pig farm with you!

Ji Yubo, who was originally standing at the takeaway counter waiting for the young man, was about to kick the door open when he heard the noise inside.

But the young man's calm voice sounded at the same time: " He is not a plaything. If you look at him again, I will be even more angry. "

These were words the young man had never said to him in person, but listening to them now, they sounded like a strange electric current that numbed his fingertips all the way to his heart. Ji Yubo's heart beat faster at this moment. Although his encounter with Chu Xichi was not pleasant and the other party always forced him to do strange things, when he thought about it carefully, the young man had never hurt him and had been clumsily trying to protect him under his wings in his own way.

Obviously, she should be the person he hated the most, but she was the only person, besides his grandmother, who showed kindness to Ji Yubo in his short 19 years of life.

He unconsciously clenched his palms with his fingertips, and only released them when he felt the pain.

Finally, in a not very pleasant occasion, Ji Yubo chose to face up to his uncontrollable emotions in his heart.

He thought that maybe he liked Chu Xichi.

The author has something to say:

A love story that started in a pigpen

Xiao Ji's enlightenment came in the pigpen

In addition, Dr. Lu is not innocent! Don't sympathize with him, I will talk about it later qaq

Sorry to have kept you waiting =33=

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-22 23:30:45~2022-04-24 11:59:07 ~

Thanks to the little angel who threw the grenade: Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Xue Jia 5 bottles; Jia Yu 2 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 24 It's all fake

" Chu Xichi , do you think I like him? "

Hearing the young man's words, Dr. Lu was incredulous, and seriously suspected that the young man was in love . " I've only met him once. Even if I like you, I can't possibly like him, right?! "

" Let me go first. " Chu Xichi pulled away Dr. Lu's hands that were grabbing his collar with some disgust.

, he smoothed the wrinkles on his collar while lowering his eyes and thinking quickly.

Indeed, what Dr. Lu said makes sense . Nothing has happened yet, and it is really inhumane to treat Dr. Lu like this.

But in just two days , Chu Xichi has fully witnessed the power of the plot god through a series of events. Even if Dr. Lu is innocent now, he is not sure that the accident in the original book will not happen again.

His own life is at stake . If he loses the bet , he will be the first to suffer after Ji Yubo turns evil.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi pursed his lips , looked at Dr. Lu expressionlessly , and said sincerely: " I'm sorry , I was indeed abrupt the other day. "

Although he is very concerned about his reputation , some things are wrong and they are wrong , and Chu Xichi is not the kind of person who would use unreasonable means to cover up his mistakes.

Hearing this , Dr. Lu took a few steps back in shock: " You will take the initiative to apologize to others? "

He grew up with Chu Xichi, and he knew Chu Xichi's character better than anyone else. He never expected that one day Chu Xichi, who had been arrogant and unreasonable since childhood, would take the initiative to apologize to him.

After spending half a day together , the young man gave him a completely different feeling from before, both in temperament and behavior .

" You really treasure your canary. "

As Dr. Lu spoke , he observed the young man's expression calmly. Seeing that he did not respond, he tentatively asked, " Can I go back to being the Chu family's personal doctor now? "

" I'm afraid not. " Chu Xichi still looked calm, but his tone of refusal was firm: " Doctor Lu is a highly skilled doctor. He can not only treat people, but also pigs. It would be a waste of his talent to keep him in the Chu family. "

Doctor Lu: " ....."

For a moment he couldn't tell whether the other person was praising him or scolding him.

" As compensation for these two days, I will give you some start-up funds and send you to study abroad. After graduation, you can choose whether to return to China or stay abroad. "

Keeping Dr. Lu around is always a hidden danger, so Chu Xichi decided to send him far away no matter what. Studying abroad is a good idea, which not only saves face and shows that he cherishes talents, but also can trap Dr. Lu abroad.

" I'll let He Chen liaise with you about what's next. "

After saying that, the young man ignored Dr. Lu, who had a look of disappointment on his face, and left without looking back.

watching the other party walk away , Dr. Lu put away his lonely look and acted calmly, as if it was not him who had been trying so hard to keep the other party.

After a moment, he narrowed his eyes, took out his cell phone and dialed an unmarked number. Two busy tones sounded and the call was connected. The person on the other end did not speak, only the sound of silent breathing.

" Chu Xichi is determined to send me abroad. " Doctor Lu held his eyes and said carefully: " I suspect he guessed something, otherwise he wouldn't humiliate me first and then send me away. "

" Got it. " After a moment of silence, a male voice rang out from the other end of the phone. It was a little distorted after special processing, and there was a cold texture in the voice: " I wish you academic success in advance. "

" Beep, beep, beep— "

The call was hung up. Dr. Lu stared at the screen, clicked his tongue in dissatisfaction, then took off his work clothes and threw them on the ground in anger.

After a while, the pig farm fell silent again.

\*

When Chu Xichi came out, the group of students from University A had disappeared. Only Ji Yubo was left standing silently at the gate, his face submerged in the shadows, and no one knew what he was thinking.

Ji Yubo has a slender and elegant figure, tall but not thin, with a calm temperament. The black hair on his forehead adds a unique youthful aura to him.

As the hero of the entire novel, Chu Xichi will always be amazed no matter how many times he does it .

Hearing the footsteps, Ji Yubo tilted his head, looked at him and said: " Are you okay? "

Chu Xichi:?

I just had a chat with Dr. Lu, what's the big deal?

He was a little confused and didn't know why the male protagonist suddenly asked him this question.

However, this did not affect his good mood after solving Dr. Lu's problem. He habitually raised the corners of his lips and started to talk nonsense: " You are not going back to school with your classmates, are you waiting for me? "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo first nodded slightly, then seemed to suddenly remember something and shook his head hesitantly .

Chu Xichi: " ....."

What does this mean?

Schrodinger's wait?

The heart of the flower market is like a needle at the bottom of the sea.

" You don't have classes this afternoon, do you? " Chu Xichi stopped asking the boy what he meant and raised his eyebrows and said, " Come with me for dinner? "

Ji Yubo did not say anything, but silently traced the outline of the young man with his eyes. The young man's gaze made Chu Xichi frown uncomfortably. He always felt that something was wrong with Ji Yubo today. The way he looked at him was like a hunter locking onto a target. Under this numbing sight, Chu Xichi finally couldn't help it. Just when he was about to mock the other party and ask him whether he wanted to go or not, the young man suddenly spoke.

" good. "

Ji Yubo's voice was still indifferent. He withdrew his gaze and looked very calm, which made Chu Xichi seem to overreact.

However, Ji Yubo was not as calm as he appeared on the surface. The knowledge that he might like Chu Xichi made him feel uneasy.

When he heard the young man's words that sounded like a confession at the workshop door just now, he didn't dare to stay for another second and fled the workshop in a hurry, fearing that his rapid heartbeat would be heard by the people inside.

" Boom, boom, boom ... "

Ji Yubo felt his heart beating out of control and his heart was filled with warmth, but at the same time he couldn't suppress his fear and uneasiness.

You should know better than anyone what kind of demon Chu Xichi is, he tried to calm himself down.

Ji Yubo began to make excuses for his excessive attention to the young man. Perhaps it was because they lived under the same roof. Perhaps he should try to keep a distance from him. But when the young man appeared in front of him again, Ji Yubo's eyes involuntarily began to chase the other's figure.

In the end, he was unable to utter the words of refusal, and could only sigh helplessly with his eyes lowered.

Chu Xichi flipped through his phone, trying to see if there were any delicious foods around. However, the pig farm was located near the university town in the suburbs of City A , and apart from the Shaxian Hotel, there were no other decent restaurants.

" Forget it, go home and eat. I'll talk to Aunt Li. "

A moment later, between going home and going to Shaxian Hotel, Chu Xichi chose to go home. He sent a message to He Chen, telling him that he would return to the company in the afternoon, and then he took Ji Yubo all the way back home.

The pig farm was still some distance away from the apartment. When the two entered the house, Aunt Li had already prepared a whole table of dishes and even thoughtfully poured two glasses of aperitif wine. " Master, it's rare for you to come home for lunch, so I prepared something a little richer today. "

After yesterday's drunken rage against Ji Yubo, Chu Xichi now gets a headache whenever he sees alcohol. He moves his own glass away expressionlessly, pretending to be a business elite:

" I have to go back to the company this afternoon, so I won't drink. "

Just then, the phone rang suddenly.

Who is it? Someone was calling in the middle of the day. Chu Xichi was a little unhappy and was about to hang up directly, but when he saw that the caller ID was He Chen, he held back.

He signaled to the boy with his eyes that he should eat first and not wait for him, then went to the balcony to answer the phone.

"Are you going to sponsor Dr. Lu to study abroad?" He Chen's voice rang out.

Chu Xichi's attitude was very cold: "Yes, any country is fine, the farther away from me the better, Africa is also fine."

He Chen: "....."

How much do you dislike him?

As an assistant with a high level of professionalism, He Chen could remain silent no matter what he was thinking. After a moment, he agreed to the matter: "I'll take it into consideration."

Hearing this, Chu Xichi nodded with satisfaction. He was very confident in He Chen's ability to do things.

After completely dealing with Dr. Lu, he lazily strolled back to the restaurant and saw that Ji Yubo seemed to be in a bad condition.

The boy rested his elbows on the table and supported his forehead with one hand. His hair obscured his face. Even though his expression could not be seen clearly, one could still feel his powerlessness.

Chu Xichi:?

What's going on? Wasn't this guy still alive and kicking just now?

He glanced at the table and saw that the other person's aperitif glass was empty, and he understood.

Chu Xichi was silent.

No way, no way, there is actually someone who is even worse than him.

I have to say it, he is worthy of being the flower market bottom, the law that a drop of alcohol can knock him down is indeed correct!

"Ji Yubo, get up and eat." He had no sympathy at all and pinched the back of the other's collar to make the boy stand up.

However, as soon as he touched the other person's collar, before he could use any force, Ji Yubo fell on the table as if he was feeling unwell all over.

Chu Xichi: "....."

This doesn't look like a state where one can eat.

Considering that Ji Yubo helped him untie his shoelaces yesterday, Chu Xichi finally felt guilty and decided to send him back to the bedroom to lie down.

He gestured, put the boy's arms on his shoulders, let him lean completely on his body, and then helped him stand up completely.

But what was unexpected was that although Ji Yubo looked thin, when all the strength was put on him, Chu Xichi actually felt a little tired.

From an angle he couldn't see, the young man in his arms, who had his eyes closed, suddenly opened his eyes. His eyes were filled with darkness, and he felt as if he was enveloped by the refreshing mint scent of the young man.

Ji Yubo didn't expect the aperitif to have such a strong aftereffect. He started to feel dizzy after drinking it in one gulp. Although he was still conscious, the desire in his heart was magnified in an instant after seeing the young man's slightly worried eyes.

Here, Chu Xichi couldn't care less about so many things. The young man leaned all on him, which made him feel guilty.

" Don't get so close to me. "

Afraid that the other party would misunderstand him as taking advantage of him after he sobered up, Chu Xichi pushed Ji Yubo away somewhat awkwardly. Unexpectedly, Ji Yubo came closer to him again as if consciously.

Looking at the other person's appearance, if it weren't for the smell of alcohol on his body, Chu Xichi would have suspected that Ji Yubo was pretending.

" You have muscles, why are you still so weak? " He complained with some dissatisfaction: " I'm letting go, you can walk on your own. "

Hearing this, the young man in his arms indeed became obedient.

" No. " He heard Ji Yubo's voice. Under the influence of alcohol, the boy's voice was very soft, and he even showed a bit of obedience that was rare in normal times. He could only barely hear it clearly after getting closer.

" I drank that from my roommate's protein powder . It's all fake. "

The author has something to say:

I never thought that protein powder could be harmonized qaq

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-24

11:59:07~2022-04-26 00:00:00 ~

Thanks to the little angel who threw the rocket launcher: 2 for nothing; 1 for something else ;

Thanks to the little angel who threw the grenade: Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: 2 taro rolls ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Xue Jia 5 bottles; the one who doesn't like to eat fish 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 25 The Price of a Kiss

After saying that , the boy rested his head on his shoulder as if he was afraid that Chu Xichi would throw him to the ground. His black hair scattered messily as he moved , completely obscuring the boy's expression.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

What the hell, can muscles be built by drinking protein powder ?

Maybe Ji Yubo was just making it up because he was afraid that I would really abandon him.

At that moment , he even began to suspect that he had hearing problems.

After a moment of stunned silence, Chu Xichi's remaining conscience made him help the boy in his arms into the bedroom.

But just as he bent over to put Ji Yubo on the bed , he encountered a new problem.

The drunk Ji Yubo was very dishonest. Even though he was already lying on the bed , his hands were still tightly around his neck, and he was unwilling to let go no matter what.

The distance between the two was too close, and Chu Xichi somewhat unnaturally tried to break free of the boy's unconscious shackles , but the other party's strength was surprisingly great , and he was strangled to the point where he could only half-bend his waist, infinitely shortening the distance between the two.

From an angle that Chu Xichi couldn't see , Ji Yubo slowly opened his beautiful peach blossom eyes . His eyes were surprisingly clear , without the slightest hint of confusion from being drunk. He clearly understood what he was doing . Not only did the alcohol not erode his consciousness , but it even infinitely expanded the deepest desires in his heart .

Mingming had just made up her mind to keep a distance from the young man , but when he appeared, her desire completely lost control.

In order to get closer to the other person, they can even make up such a lame excuse.

The heartbeat of youth is always passionate and unstable. Even if you force yourself to cool it down, the irrepressible joy will still rage in your heart because of a casual glance from that person.

I just instinctively wanted to get closer to him.

" What's wrong with you? "

Chu Xichi was almost suffocated by Ji Yubo.

What are you doing ? What are you doing?

What's wrong with Ji Yubo ? He looked like he couldn't walk without support in the restaurant just now , but now he's as strong as an ox.

" Don't move. "

At this moment, the young man's hoarse voice sounded in the empty bedroom, and his body seemed a little stiff.

Chu Xichi:?

If you say you can't move, then won't it be easy for you to control me as a boss?

Moreover, as a domineering top, being so close to the flower market bottom would give rise to great misunderstandings. What if Ji Yubo suddenly sobered up and thought that he was plotting against him, he would have no way to defend himself.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi raised his hand and pressed Ji Yubo's shoulder, ready to tear him off his body by force.

However, the distance between them was too close, and his half-bent posture made him somewhat powerless. Chu Xichi tried for a long time to break free but failed.

Is this person born in the year of the donkey?

Feeling unhappy, he placed his hand that was originally supporting the boy's shoulder on the edge of the bed, preparing to use the force to stand up. However, as soon as he raised his head, due to the close distance, his lips unexpectedly brushed against the boy's slightly dry lips.

Oh my god!

Will Ji Yubo give him a big score for this?

But before Chu Xichi could make any reaction, he felt that something was wrong with Ji Yubo.

At that moment, it seemed like it was just his illusion.

Chu Xichi always felt that Ji Yubo became stiff as a stone in an instant.



Taking advantage of the moment when the other party was stunned, he took the opportunity to break free from the shackles of the boy's arms.

The first thing Chu Xichi did after getting up was to forcibly clear himself.

Facing Ji Yubo's obscure gaze, he raised his hand to wipe the corner of his lips. Although he felt extremely nervous, he still said confidently, "What are you looking at? You took the initiative! "See, it has nothing to do with me!

"Um. "

Ji Yubo silently buried his face in the pillow and replied in a low voice. His voice was blocked by the pillow and sounded a little muffled, which actually made him look a little pitiful.

Chu Xichi: "....."

I feel so wronged!

After all, it was all Ji Yubo's fault. It was all because he was so weak at the beginning. After drinking a sip of wine, he couldn't even walk.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi made a plan in his mind.

"Ji Yubo, I will hire a private trainer for you tomorrow. "He looked down at the boy, raised the corners of his lips and said with an evil smile: "It is better to rely on yourself than on others. You can walk independently in the future. "

Ji Yubo: "....."

The ambiguity that was still corroding his brain disappeared in an instant. He turned around in a somewhat frustrated manner and said firmly: "No need. "

"..... good. "

Unexpectedly, after a moment's silence, the young man actually agreed, which was completely different from his previous tough style, causing Ji Yubo to look at him again.

In fact, Chu Xichi's idea was very simple. He was afraid that blindly forcing the male protagonist would arouse his rebellious heart, so he casually took out a piece of white paper from the desk and wrote and drew on it.

"Pick one from so many options. I won't force you. "

Chu Xichi handed the paper filled with options to Ji Yubo.

"Tsk. "

Ji Yubo turned around impatiently, but the other party actually stretched out his arms considerably, making it impossible for him to dodge.

He had no choice but to open his eyes with strong dissatisfaction, and saw that the paper read

—

【娵嬰, 錫異, 靜龍, 請私教, 鸚陪龍, 陪龍】

Ji Yubo: "....."

"If you don't say anything, I'll take that as your consent. "Chu Xichi took back the note expressionlessly, not feeling that there was anything wrong with his behavior.

Noticing Ji Yubo's unhappy expression, he was a little puzzled.

Maybe she was drunk and insecure. Thinking of this, Chu Xichi kindly said to comfort her: "

Don't worry, as my person, only the most expensive personal trainer in City A is worthy of you.

"

Unexpectedly, after he said this, the gloominess between the boy's brows deepened, and he turned his back and showed his unhappiness with his actions.

Forget it. There's no point in arguing with a drunk man. Chu Xichi curled his lips and left the room, leaving Ji Yubo alone in the bedroom to sober up.

" Click— "

Hearing the sound of the door closing, the boy curled up in bed finally moved.

He slowly stroked the corners of his lips with his fingertips, and his long straight eyelashes left a fan-shaped shadow on his eyelids, hiding the darkness in the boy's eyes.

" Oh, I'm sorry, Master. "

When Chu Xichi returned to the restaurant, the food had already cooled down after all the hassle. Aunt Li stood by the table with an embarrassed look on her face: " I got the wrong wine before preparing the aperitif. This wine tastes sweet but has a strong aftertaste. "

" Master, I'm really sorry. " Aunt Li felt full of self-blame and guilt.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

He said, no wonder.

However, it is normal for such a mistake to happen in a flower market. Fortunately, he was smart enough not to drink it, otherwise it would have caused a disaster and he might have lost his life.

However, it just so happened that I asked Ji Yubo to untie his shoelaces yesterday, and today I helped him back to the bedroom, so it's even if we round it off.

" It's okay. " He breathed a sigh of relief, waved his hand and took the initiative to comfort Aunt Li: " Don't worry about it. "

After lunch, Chu Xichi drove back to the company as he had a meeting to attend in the afternoon. Although He Chen was present, as a dedicated boss, he didn't want to be absent from work all the time.

The meeting was long and boring. Chu Xichi sat in the main seat with a stern face, which successfully intimidated everyone present. They didn't even dare to touch the fish.

In fact, Chu Xichi was just in a daze, and his thoughts had long since wandered off to who knows where.

His mind was in a state of conflict.

I felt like the male protagonist seemed a little unhappy this afternoon.

Sure enough, it was because he accidentally touched the other person's lips.

How stingy! Everything has been explained clearly, he deserves it.

But since she will have to live under the male protagonist's control in the future, she has to do something to ease the relationship.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi simply opened the browser on his computer and typed in the keyword – how to make an angry person happy.

He typed on the computer with a serious expression, successfully creating the illusion that he was taking notes seriously.

After seeing this, the employees present cheered themselves up.

The president works so hard, so why should we be lazy?

The browser was very powerful, and a lot of suggestions popped up at the speed of light. Chu Xichi flipped through them and soon came up with an idea.

According to the novel, because of his miserable childhood, Ji Yubo has empathy for all kinds of small animals and often goes to smell stray cats at school.

That's perfect, he can cater to the other person's preferences and give him a pet.

It is said that pets are a great tool to quickly bring two people closer together. I believe Ji Yubo will definitely let go of his grudges for this!

As soon as the meeting ended, Chu Xichi drove to the largest pet shop nearby according to the navigation. This store has complete facilities and all accessories, and can fully meet the one-stop service needs of pets.

" Sir, are you here to buy pet supplies? "

As soon as I entered the door, the front desk guide greeted me warmly.

" No, I'm here to buy a pet. " Chu Xichi glanced at the cats and dogs in the store. " Anything like that will do. "

However, the salesperson looked very apologetic: " I'm sorry, sir. We are a regular pet store. Cats and dogs need to be booked in advance before breeding. The ones you are looking at now already have owners. They will be picked up by their owners when the time comes. "

" How long will it take if I make a reservation? "

" It's the breeding season right now, so if you book now, it only takes 6 months ~ "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

After six months, I'm afraid the opportunity will be lost.

" Are there any pets that don't require a reservation? "

Seeing that there was business to be done, the shopping guide smiled even brighter and said, " Yes, we have a new batch of mini pigs that have been sold very well recently. They are very suitable for both boys and girls. "

As if afraid that the young man would refuse, the salesperson quickly led him to the mini pig section: " Look, they are really cute, right? "

Chu Xichi was about to say no, but when he saw the black and white pig in the cage, he hesitated .

To be honest, putting aside prejudice, this pig is really cute, a small furry one.

" This is the last one in our store. It has a pure bloodline and a certificate. Besides, mini pigs don't grow up, so they will always be so cute. "

After being guided by the shopping guide, Chu Xichi was moved.

Cats and dogs can be seen everywhere, but Ji Yubo has definitely never raised a mini pig.

Besides, mini pigs are indeed very cute, so Ji Yubo should be relieved.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi paid the bill generously and bought a lot of pet supplies. He left the pet store with a lot of gains.

However, as soon as the young man left the pet store, the salesperson who served him received a complaint call.

" I want to complain to you! "

" How come the mini pig I bought from you for my girlfriend has grown so big! You are a fraud! "

“ No, the mini pigs we have here are of very pure bloodline and won’t grow up. ” The clerk quickly explained.

" Guest, you didn't feed the pigs according to the feeding manual we gave you. Sometimes, if mini pigs are given too much nutrition, they will grow too big. "

As she spoke, her peripheral vision caught sight of the breeding manual that the young man had left on the front desk.

Clerk: ! !

After hanging up the phone in a hurry, she chased out of the store with the breeding manual, but only saw a string of exhaust gas as the young man drove away.

She could only pray silently in her heart: I hope the other party can look up scientific methods of feeding mini pigs on the Internet.

The author has something to say:

Xiao Ji: I am really impressed, how could there be such a person like him!

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-26 00:00:00~2022-04-26 22:53:03 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: Baibaibaibai and Ranpo-san are the best in the world ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: www 12 bottles; Qingzhou Fan Jiuzhou 7 bottles; Picking Flowers and Smiling in the Red Dust 5 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 26 This is Even

Although the pets he bought were indeed quite different from the cats and dogs Chu Xichi had imagined , in terms of appearance alone, the cute appearance of the mini pig was not inferior to any internet celebrity pet.

After coming out of the pet shop, Chu Xichi contentedly placed the cage containing the mini pig on the passenger seat . While waiting for the red light, he would occasionally use his fingers to stroke the mini pig's fur through the cage.

The furry touch almost melted his heart.

Even if Ji Yubo doesn't want you later , I will still raise you well!

Chu Xichi made his decision secretly.

By the time he drove back home, the sun had completely set.

At this time , the room was pitch black, with only the bright moonlight penetrating the clouds and dimly covering the floor.

Chu Xichi felt a little strange. It was only a little after eight o'clock in the evening, why was the house so quiet ? Could it be that Ji Yubo was still drunk and hadn't woken up yet?

That's too bad!

Recalling the incident when the drunk boy held on to him tightly , Chu Xichi rubbed his forehead with a headache and casually turned on the chandelier in the living room.

When the bright soft light came on , he saw the young man on the sofa.

Ji Yubo was lying alone on the sofa , as if he had just taken a shower . His slightly damp black hair hung sparsely in front of his forehead, hiding the expression between his eyebrows and eyes . Water droplets flowed down the ends of his hair onto his collar , leaving a stain.

Hearing the noise , the young man raised his beautiful peach blossom eyes. When he saw the young man, a hint of brilliance in his eyes was quickly suppressed. He pursed his lips, looking as if he wanted to say something but hesitated . But after a pause , he calmed down.

Chu Xichi:?

What's wrong with this person?

Ji Yubo's condition was not right . It looked like he was still angry about the accidental kiss before, he thought uncertainly.

But luckily he had the foresight to prepare gifts in advance!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi put the mini pig cage on his back, cleared his throat, and said solemnly: " Today, a new member will be added to the family. "

" I brought you a little pet to entertain you. " Chu Xichi put on his domineering boss-style evil smile and continued: " Guess ..."

Can you guess what animal it is?

However, before he could finish his words, he was interrupted hastily by the young man.

Ji Yubo's expression was more gloomy than he had ever seen before, and his voice was even hoarseer than usual: " Have you promised Ji Nan'er? "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

He couldn't respond to that.

If one day, he really brings Ji Nan'er to the male protagonist and says that you are all my wings, then he must be tired of this beautiful world:)

and--

What on earth is Ji Yubo thinking about? Why does he think of Ji Nan'er when he mentions pets?

If the male protagonist hadn't mentioned it, he would have forgotten about Gong San's request for a relationship!

Are these two really blood brothers?

" Feel sorry. "

Noticing the young man's dull expression, Ji Yubo realized his own gaffe. He pursed his lips without saying a word, and his jawline was stretched into a sharp arc.

Being interrupted by this, Chu Xichi's emotions that had been brewing for a long time completely dissipated. He took the mini pig out of the cage with an expressionless face and stuffed it into the boy's arms: " A gift. "

The gifts given by other CEOs are all black cards and luxury goods, but he only gave a canary and a pig.

Chu Xichi didn't think there was anything wrong with it. He had already become indifferent to it when he owned an entire pig farm.

" The remaining pet supplies will be delivered tomorrow. "

" Hehehe. "

As if agreeing with the young man, the mini pig barked twice in response.

Ji Yubo held the warm dumpling in his arms, his face blank, he didn't say a word, and he seemed to be in a daze.

Chu Xichi:?

What's going on?

There was no expected surprise, and the boy's reaction was completely different from what he had imagined.

Are you so vindictive? It was just an accidental kiss, it's not that serious!

" Tsk. " Thinking of this, Chu Xichi's eyebrows were tinged with impatience, and his eyebrows were slightly frowned, saying: " That was an accident at noon, and it was because you moved around. "

He took the opportunity to put the main responsibility on the male protagonist, trying to clear himself completely.

But after saying this, the boy still didn't speak, and stood there silently holding the mini pig. Seeing this, Chu Xichi became a little anxious. He had to put this matter behind him today. If Ji Yubo really kept a record of him, he would be in trouble.

Thinking of this, he simply gave in: " Or you can kiss me back and call it even? "

Unexpectedly, when Ji Yubo heard this, he did not show disgust as he did in the past.

Chu Xichi didn't know if it was an illusion, but he felt that the boy's eyes suddenly became dark and turbulent.

But before he could think about it, Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and suppressed his emotions.

What does this person mean?

Chu Xichi was a little puzzled. After thinking for a moment, he took the mini pig out of the boy's arms. Before the other party could react, he put the mini pig to the boy's lips and touched it lightly like a dragonfly touching the water.

" That evens it out. "

Ji Yubo raised his beautiful peach blossom eyes and looked deeply at the young man in front of him. After a moment, he sighed softly and said helplessly: " That doesn't count at all. "

" Thank you, I like pets very much. " He took the mini pig from the other person and held it in his arms.

Seeing that the male protagonist finally returned to normal, Chu Xichi secretly breathed a sigh of relief and finally had the leisure to care about the mini pig in the boy's arms.

He had seen on the Internet that other people's mini pigs looked very cute when eating, and he couldn't suppress his curiosity, so he went to the kitchen, picked out the largest apple, and cut it open.

" I asked the store clerk, 3 -month-old mini pigs can eat apples. "

Chu Xichi placed the huge apple in front of the mini pig, and looked forward to watching the pig eat.

The mini pig was really cute when eating. Its tail, which represented its mood, was wagging so much that Chu Xichi was instantly conquered.

What the clerk said turned out to be right, the baby is really well behaved!

Ji Yubo looked at the apple which was one-third the size of the mini pig and pursed his lips: " Maybe I ate too much. "

" It's not like we can't afford it, why can't we eat it? " Chu Xichi raised his eyebrows.

" All right. "

Although he felt something was wrong, seeing the subtle joy on the young man's face that never changed over the years, Ji Yubo paused and did not refute the young man any further.

Soon, the mini pig finished the whole apple and dozed off on the sofa, feeling a little tired.

" I'm going to visit my grandmother tomorrow. "

At this moment, Ji Yubo's indifferent voice suddenly sounded, breaking the silence in the room.

Tomorrow is Saturday, and he happens not to have classes. In addition, his grandmother's health has been deteriorating recently, so he has been visiting her more frequently.

" I'm with you. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi spoke without hesitation.

The purpose this time was different from the previous two times. He was not afraid that Ji Yubo would encounter any danger again. The main reason was that he still remembered the beating he received in the alley before.

At that time, he said that he must teach those thugs a lesson, but later it was delayed due to various reasons. It happened that he had nothing to do tomorrow, so he was determined to resolve the matter.

" No, I can do it myself. "

Ji Yubo has always taken a tough stance when it comes to matters concerning his grandmother.

" I don't want to see your grandmother because I have something to do. "

Chu Xichi had read the original novel and knew that the grandmother was the hero's weak spot. He rarely softened his attitude and explained: " I just wanted to get a brief glimpse of what happened to that group of thugs. "

After the previous experience, he thought it would take a long time to convince the male protagonist about his grandmother.

Unexpectedly, Ji Yubo just tilted his head to think for a while, and then agreed in a cold tone: " Okay. "

\*

The next day was sunny and a good day to settle accounts.

Chu Xichi specially dressed in black and put on a pair of sunglasses, looking like a gangster. He gestured in front of the mirror for a long time and was very satisfied.

Just as he was about to go out, he suddenly stopped. How could he and Ji Yubo go to settle the score alone this time? Last time, the other party was a group, and they could not lose in momentum.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi did not hesitate and immediately took out his mobile phone.

According to the memory of his original body, he called four bodyguards to stand by.

After he was ready, he walked out of the bedroom confidently. Facing Ji Yubo's puzzled gaze, he didn't think there was anything wrong with it. He was the first to go out and said, " Let's go. "

Because the road conditions on Nanluo Road near Ji Yubo's grandmother's house were very bad, Chu Xichi chose a very low-key luxury car this time and drove Ji Yubo all the way to his destination.

At the entrance of Nanluo Road, the four burly men he had asked to get on the bus were already waiting there professionally.

After Chu Xichi parked the car, he turned his head to Ji Yubo, who had been silent since a while ago, and said: " Go see grandma, wait for me here after you finish. "

Before he finished speaking, he saw a group of hooligans squatting and smoking on the side of the road. The only strange thing this time was that the hooligans leading them were not only in a wheelchair, but also had gauze wrapped around their heads.

The goddess of luck is indeed on his side!

It was effortless. I thought it would take half a day to find it, but I found it as soon as I got off the car.

Chu Xichi was a little excited. Without thinking too much, he walked forward surrounded by four bodyguards.

When the gang leader sitting in a wheelchair saw the person coming, he immediately showed an expression as if he had seen a ghost. He actually stood up from the wheelchair and bowed on the spot. It was a medical miracle.

" I was wrong, I was wrong. I will never do it again. Please be magnanimous and let me go! "

But the direction of his bow was a little strange. He bowed to the young man standing far away . After he finished speaking, before Chu Xichi could react, he was pushed in a wheelchair by a group of thugs and followers and fled madly, disappearing at the alley in an instant.

Chu Xichi:?

What's wrong with this person?

He looked at Ji Yubo in confusion, but the other party just closed his eyes gently without any reaction.

" Xiao Bo? " At this moment, an old female voice sounded. It was the protagonist's grandmother who went out to buy groceries.

She was very happy to hear the news that her grandson was coming back today, and she went out to buy vegetables.

" Is this your friend? " She looked at the people around the boy, who were dressed like young people from society.

" I ....."

When he saw the person coming, Ji Yubo's whole body stiffened. He didn't expect to meet his grandmother here. He hesitated for a long time and couldn't say a word.

His relationship with young people was an issue he had always wanted to avoid.

" Hello, grandma. I am Xiaobo's business partner. " The young man spoke calmly, helping the boy out.

" Business partner? "

" right. "

Chu Xichi didn't blush or feel nervous. What he said was indeed right. He and Ji Yubo were business partners of Canary and also partners in the pig farming business.

The author has something to say:



I'm so sorry, dears, I'm 5 minutes late. The stupid author changed to a new keyboard and I'm not used to it qaq

Other bosses: Give luxury cars, luxury watches, black cards, and free swipe

Some bosses: Give them a pig, plus four burly men to follow them closely

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-26

22:53:03~2022-04-28 00:04:44 ~

Thanks to the little angel who threw the shallow water bomb: 1 for nothing ;

Thanks to the little angel who threw the bazooka: Ranpo-san is the best in the world 2 ;

Thanks to the little angels who threw the grenade: Bieyi, jclyjsy 1 ;

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: jclyjsy 9 ; taro roll 8 ; Gu Sanqiu 1 ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Don't Want to Take a Name, Youyou Buxiu, Wang Si Pineapple 20 bottles; www 15 bottles; ring 2 bottles; Xu Xiaoyaoada , Cat Who Loves Hot Pot, Lu Ye 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 27 Someone completely blocked his lips

" They ... are also partners? "

After hearing what the young man said , the grandmother obviously didn't believe it. She looked cautiously between the four burly bodyguards behind him.

" They are not. " Chu Xichi still maintained his calm demeanor and said without any panic, " These are our assistants. "

" I came here today to do market research . There is a lot of data, so I brought my assistant with me. "

Market research = beating up thugs

More data = there are a bunch of hooligans

Thinking about it this way , what he said was not wrong, so Chu Xichi became more and more confident.

" I didn't expect to run into Yu Bo here by chance . What a coincidence. "

While saying this, he also mentioned Ji Yubo to further enhance his credibility.

" It's so hard to work on Saturday , you are all good kids. " The grandmother seemed to really believe his lies. She smiled kindly and took the initiative to invite him: " It's noon , come to my house for lunch , I bought too much food today. "

Ji Yubo, who had remained silent since just now , instinctively wanted to refuse after hearing this sentence , but someone was one step faster than him.

" No, grandma . It's too much trouble for you. "

Chu Xichi refused without even thinking about it.

Just kidding , anyone who has read the original novel knows how much the hero cherishes his grandmother . He would have to be crazy to actively get close to her for no reason.

" What are you talking about ? Of course it's not a problem. It would be more lively if more young people came to accompany an old man like me. " After saying that, she raised her hand and patted the shoulder of the boy next to her, " Xiao Bo , go and persuade your friend. "

Hearing this , Ji Yubo clenched his fist uncontrollably , and only stopped when he felt the slight pain of his fingertips piercing his palm.

He clearly understood that the reason for such resistance was not only for protection reasons, but also because he didn't want the young man to have contact with his grandmother ...

Probably, there is also the inferiority complex that young people cannot suppress when they see that their lives were ruined since childhood.

But when he heard the other party's impatient refusal, he suddenly changed his mind.

" Let's have lunch together at noon. "

Ji Yubo looked at the young man. He couldn't make sense of his complicated emotions. With a vengeful mentality, he seriously extended the invitation.

Hearing this, Chu Xichi looked at the other person with an inexplicable look.

The sun rose from the west, and the male protagonist actually took the initiative to invite me and his grandmother to have dinner together?

As if she had seen the young man's hesitation, the grandmother made the decision: " That's it. "

Although he didn't know the reason why Ji Yubo invited him out of the ordinary, it would be unreasonable to refuse now that things had come to this.

" Thank you for your help. "

When dealing with the elderly, Chu Xichi put away his usual CEO airs and became much gentler in his attitude. He took off his sunglasses and signaled with his eyes to the bodyguards around him to leave quickly.

" Sorry, we still have some work to do, so we won't go. "

The bodyguard has a very high level of professionalism and immediately understood what the boss meant.

Grandma could only say with some regret: " It's normal for young people to be busy with work. "

After wasting half a day, Chu Xichi finally followed the male protagonist into the community.

It may not be accurate to call it a community. After all, it is just a few scattered and dilapidated tube-shaped buildings, and the people living here are all elderly people. It is a desolate place with no hope in sight.

It had just rained and the road was muddy. When he walked, some mud would occasionally splash on the trouser legs of Chu Xichi's high-end suit, but he just brushed it off nonchalantly.

When Ji Yubo noticed the other party's actions from the corner of his eye, he pursed his lips and said nothing more.

The corridor was filled with the damp and musty smell after the rain. Fortunately, the protagonist's grandmother lived on the second floor, which was very low and convenient for going up and down.

Chu Xichi sighed. Ji Yubo was too miserable. After all, he was the second young master of the Ji family, but he couldn't even take out money to improve his grandmother's living conditions.

" You young people, just chat. I'll go to the kitchen to cook so I won't disturb you. "

As soon as they entered the house, grandma carried the vegetables to the kitchen, leaving the space for the two of them alone.

An atmosphere of silence permeated between the two of them. Seeing that Ji Yubo was sitting alone on the sofa and had no intention of showing him around, Chu Xichi looked around the room on his own.

The house as a whole was very crowded, and the living room seemed cramped with only the two of them standing in it. The wooden furniture had turned a dark yellow due to the erosion of time, and the sofa cover had turned white due to being washed.

Ji Yubo looked at the young man out of the corner of his eye. He agreed to his grandmother's invitation out of spite, which even contained an unspeakable expectation – the young man, who had been pampered and high-handed since childhood, would definitely not be able to bear and feel disgusted after seeing such a dilapidated place, and perhaps this would cool down his increasingly uncontrollable enthusiasm recently.

But the young man's performance surprised him.

It seemed that the other party always gave him surprises since they started getting along ...

The disappointment of unfulfilled expectations mixed with an indescribable joy spread throughout the young man's heart.

" You sit here, I'll go to the kitchen to help grandma. "

After a moment, Ji Yubo suppressed his inappropriate thoughts and spoke to Chu Xichi who seemed to be doing nothing.

Help with cooking?

He is familiar with this!

Before traveling through the book, Chu Xichi had been living alone and didn't want to eat takeout, so he developed excellent cooking skills. Now he can use this opportunity to improve his favorability!

I feel that as long as I get along well with my grandma, my chances of survival will be greater!

He did what he said without saying a word and went straight into the kitchen before Ji Yubo, as naturally as if he was the master here.

The kitchen, which was originally only big enough for one person, became crowded as soon as he entered, and there was no room for a third person.

" Let me do it. " Chu Xichi took the kitchen knife from the old man naturally and began to prepare the dishes skillfully.

" Oh, you are such a good boy. " Grandma didn't bother to be polite with him. She confidently handed the task of cutting vegetables to him and started to prepare for the next step. Just as Chu Xichi was chopping vegetables seriously, the old man's voice suddenly rang out amid the roar of the kitchen range hood: " Although I am not well educated, I can see that you were lying to me just now. "

" But I'm relieved. I can see that you're a good kid. Besides, Xiaobo likes you very much. " Chu Xichi:!!!

While he was still shocked by the old man's first words, the other party had already dropped the second bomb.

Noticing the questioning look on the young man's face, the grandmother paused and added, " Don't disbelieve me. I'm his grandmother and the one who knows him best. "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

What?

Ji Yubo likes him?

Does this like mean that you like to kill him?

Grandma, you have such a thick filter for your grandson. It's true that people's eyesight becomes less effective as they get older!

After saying these words, grandma just smiled and said no more. Chu Xichi's rebuttal was on the tip of his tongue, but seeing the other party's expression, he had to swallow it back with a little grievance.

It's impossible to explain it to my grandmother who has 108 layers of filters for Ji Yubo .

After dinner, Ji Yubo stood up and took the initiative to wash the dishes. After all, his grandmother was old and had not been in good health recently. Not long after, she fell asleep leaning against the sofa.

Ji Yubo gently carried the old man back to bed, cleaned the room briefly, and then left with Chu Xichi.

After returning to the car, Chu Xichi glanced at the boy beside him who had an indifferent expression and was wondering what he was thinking. He cleared his throat, successfully attracting the other party's attention, and announced solemnly.

" Now that grandma has seen it, can we get down to business? "

Seeing the other party's doubtful expression, Chu Xichi explained considerately, " You promised to hire a private trainer for exercise. I have already made an appointment for you. It will start this afternoon. "

" I'm not going. "

When this was mentioned, Ji Yubo's expression immediately turned cold. The warmth and emotions that had been difficult to control just now suddenly cooled down at this moment. his signature overbearing expression and said firmly, " This is not up to you. The private trainer is already here. "

After saying that, without waiting for the boy's reaction, he stepped on the accelerator and sped straight to the destination.

Not going?

This is not up to you!

As the top boss in City A , Chu Xichi specially hired a group of professional personal trainers for Ji Yubo this time, just to train the weak Hua Shi boss's chest to be able to break rocks, so that he can pin the second and third attackers to the ground and beat them!

However, plans cannot keep up with changes. According to the course plan, we were supposed to do equipment exercises this afternoon, but the personal trainer for the equipment exercises had something urgent to do, so the program was changed to swimming body shaping.

In fact, when Chu Xichi first heard that it was swimming, he was very resistant, but the course had already been arranged and it was too late to change it now.

For safety reasons, he specially arranged the course in his private holiday villa in the suburbs. With his company, I believe nothing will go wrong!

When the two arrived at the villa, the swimming instructor was already waiting at the door. When he saw the young man, his eyes lit up immediately and he rushed over to shake his hand. " Mr. Chu, I didn't expect that you were the one who came to train! "

" It's not me, it's him. " He instinctively took two steps back and put some distance between himself and the other person.

Unexpectedly, after hearing these words, the personal trainer's entire state collapsed visibly, and he looked sad from the inside out.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Something seems wrong.

Why does this personal trainer have such a weird attitude?

He didn't have time to think too much, as the training began soon. For this training, Chu Xichi was fully prepared and purchased all kinds of equipment in advance.

You can see that Ji Yubo has a good figure when she is wearing clothes, and this is even more so after she put on a swimsuit.

The personal trainer looked at the boy in front of him with a smooth body and a strong waistline, and asked with a puzzled look: " Why do you want to work out like this? "

Why?

We have to ask Chu Xichi what is on his mind!

" I don't know either. " Ji Yubo lowered his eyes, his tone a little impatient.

" Then let me correct your swimming posture. " It was the first time the personal trainer encountered such a client. After a moment of silence, he could only force the client to do the training.

Chu Xichi was wearing the suit he wore before, sitting leisurely on a beach chair nearby to supervise the work, which was out of place with the environment of the swimming pool.

After Ji Yubo got into the water, his posture gradually became standard after swimming two laps. The personal trainer started to have nothing to do, so he simply went to the side of Chu Xichi who was playing with his mobile phone.

" Mr. Chu, would you like to train with us? "

Chu Xichi:?

You are insulting me, the flower market tyrant!

" Do I look like I need training? " He raised his eyebrows and said in a cold voice.

There was water all over the edge of the swimming pool. Chu Xichi rolled up his trouser legs, revealing a section of his fair calves. His personal trainer glanced at him for just a moment, and he didn't dare to lower his head again, and quickly clarified.

" No, no, that's not what I meant. I just wanted to help you correct your swimming style because I was afraid you would get bored sitting there. "

Is this guy done yet?

I'll definitely replace him next time.

As a landlubber, Chu Xichi would never be able to go into the water in his lifetime, but he could not tell his private trainer directly, otherwise it would be too embarrassing.

Unable to bear the harassment, he had to choose to stay away . He sat by the swimming pool with a waterproof cushion and soaked his feet in the pool.

His ears were finally quiet, and Chu Xichi finally breathed a sigh of relief. He began to have the leisure to take care of the boy who was swimming as required.

This is a serious matter, so we must not be lazy in training!

" Are you swimming too slowly? Your posture doesn't feel right either. " As the other person was getting closer, Chu Xichi started to speak nonsense, nitpicking: " Can you do it? "

He himself is a landlubber, but that doesn't mean he can't give advice.

Ji Yubo: " ....."

He glanced at the young man's calves soaked in the water, and his memory couldn't help but emerge the slender ankle when he helped him untie his shoelaces that day.

" I'm asking you a question. "

Seeing that the other party did not respond for a long time, Chu Xichi used his legs to splash water in dissatisfaction.

" Tsk. " Ji Yubo's face was splashed with water. He raised his hand helplessly to hold the young man's ankle, trying to stop him.

Unexpectedly, the young man reacted violently and tried to break free from his grasp. He pursed his lips, a dark feeling rising in his heart again. For some reason he himself could not figure out, he quietly increased his strength.

Can you touch the president's legs?

Chu Xichi kicked his legs hard, trying to throw Ji Yubo off, but before he could do so, the rubber anti-slip mat slipped unexpectedly, and he and the mat fell into the swimming pool.

Chu Xichi: ? ! !

" I ..." Damn it!

The moment he fell into the water, he was instantly overwhelmed by fear. He instinctively opened his mouth to call for help, but as soon as he opened his mouth, he choked on a lot of water.

Damn personal trainer, if it weren't for him, I would be playing with my phone on the sofa right now! !

At this moment, an unquestionable force pulled him back. In the dimness, Chu Xichi opened his eyes and saw Ji Yubo's face close at hand. He felt a touch of warmth at the corner of his lips. Someone blocked his lips and pried them open without explanation, letting him take a breath of oxygen.

His consciousness fell into darkness briefly, and when he regained consciousness, he was already being held to the shore by the male protagonist.

Chu Xichi now wants to die.

Help!

Will Ji Yubo use this opportunity to kill me?

He knelt on the ground, unable to suppress his coughing out the water he had choked on, while frantically wiping his lips in an attempt to distance himself from the matter.

It was you who came here, male lead!

It has nothing to do with me, Chu Xichi!

After doing all this, he met the boy's eyes full of emotions and tried to save his dignity: " I'm not drowning! I just went down to swim, I don't need you to save me! "

The author has something to say:

Even if you are a boss, you can't escape the attack of the fitness coach

Fitness coaches, barbers, and cosmetics store guides are the three most feared people by social phobias!

Sorry, cuties!

I am a loser, I am half an hour late again, if I am late again tomorrow I will do a live broadcast to demonstrate the principle of eating snail noodles!

But I have 4,000 words today, hehe ~

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-28

00:04:44~2022-04-29 00:27: 42~

Thanks to the little angel who threw the grenade: jclyjsy 1 ;

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: 1 for nothing ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Yuexia Liuzhou 20 bottles; Cat

Who Loves Hotpot, wuliwuli , Gugubugu 10 bottles; Red-faced King Wants Daily Update 9

bottles; Eustoma is Pretty, Simple 5 bottles; Dabao, Tutu is Great Everyday 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 28 : Use this bus card and swipe it as you like!

" I can go swim by myself . I don't need you to give me air. Cough, cough, cough— "

In a panic, Chu Xichi began to speak without thinking , but there was still water in his throat, and he started coughing violently after saying just two sentences.

Ji Yubo stood where he was , lowering his eyes and staring at the person who was struggling in front of him. His slim-fitting suit was soaked with water, tightly outlining the lines of his thin and smooth body . His messy black hair stuck to his cheeks, which were too pale from choking on water. Water droplets slowly fell to the ground along his long and straight eyelashes , like tears rolling down his eyes.

The eyes that usually always showed condescension were now filled with panic, and the corners of the eyes were tinged with red due to the violent coughing, revealing a kind of embarrassed and abused beauty.

After being stunned for a moment , Ji Yubo forced himself to look away . He half-knelt beside the young man, raised his hand along his back to help him clear the remaining water in his throat.

Unexpectedly , even though Chu Xichi was in such a miserable state , she still instinctively avoided his comfort.

Ji Yubo's eyes gradually darkened , and his fingertips stiffened for a moment . However, after hearing the earth-shaking cough , he ignored the other party's avoidance and patted him on the back with a firm attitude.

Finally, he coughed out the water that had choked his lungs. After Chu Xichi managed to calm his breath, he ignored everything else and vigorously wiped the water stains on his lips with his sleeves until the originally pale corners of his lips were stained with a trace of blood due to the intense friction. Then he stopped.

In fact , if Ji Yubo had just seen him choking on water and simply helped him breathe , Chu Xichi would not have been so panicked.

The main reason is——

The moment he came into contact with fresh oxygen , driven by a strong desire to survive, he could not resist and instinctively stuck out his tongue, wanting to absorb more oxygen from the boy.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Ji Yubo tried to save him with good intentions, but he pushed her into the water and kissed her endlessly.

Might as well just drown me.

To round it off, he had a deep soul-to-soul exchange with the male protagonist of the flower market!

If he doesn't cut off ties quickly, will Ji Yubo hold a grudge against him and kill him in the future? Thinking of this, Chu Xichi became more and more uneasy. He raised his eyes calmly and looked at the male protagonist beside him. The young man was half-kneeling in front of him at this time, with a gloomy look between his brows and a hot emotion that he could not understand surging violently in his eyes.

Help, help!

Sure enough, he looked like he was looking at his enemy!

At this moment, the fear in Chu Xichi's brain even surpassed the fear of drowning, and he even thought about what to say in his suicide note.

No, no, my little mini pig is only 3 months old, I can't just let it go like this!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi pulled himself together again, and forced himself to be calm as a domineering CEO, and said, " I wanted to go swimming on my own. In the future, you should stop meddling in other people's business and recognize your own identity. Don't disturb my good mood. "

There is something behind his words, the general meaning is –

This time it was you, Ji Yubo, who took the initiative. I, Chu Xichi, don't care. Even if I drown outside, you don't need to care about me!

Unexpectedly, as soon as he said this, the boy, who already had a bad complexion, looked even gloomier.

Ji Yubo clenched his fists, and only calmed down when his fingertips pierced into his palms and caused pain.

The other party was right. He was overwhelmed by the occasional charity and care from the young man, and was unilaterally moved. He couldn't control the desire to get closer , and thus deliberately ignored the abnormal relationship between the two.

They are neither friends nor lovers. He is just a canary that the other person keeps when she is bored.



That's all.

" I ....."

Ji Yubo pursed his lips and wanted to say something, but was interrupted by the personal trainer who suddenly broke in.

" What happened, Mr. Chu, how did you suddenly drown? " The personal trainer went out to get some equipment, but unexpectedly something happened. He hurried over and said, " I'll call an ambulance now! "

Looking at the culprit in front of him, Chu Xichi felt his blood boiling.

If this guy hadn't insisted on harassing him to train with him, he wouldn't have sat by the pool! And I would never kiss Ji Yubo!

" unnecessary! "

Chu Xichi squeezed out a few words from between his teeth in hatred. If looks could kill , his private instructor would have been whipped to death by him a hundred times.

" That's all for today. " He quickly waved away his personal trainer, fearing that he would lose control in the next second and explode, causing the other person to bleed to death. After driving away the private trainer who was more trouble than help, Chu Xichi took a deep breath, calmed down, and turned his head to ask the boy beside him: " What did you want to say just now? "

" Nothing. " Ji Yubo just shook his head indifferently, looking like he didn't want to say more.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

This doesn't look like everything is alright!

Seeing the other person's expression, he didn't know what to say, so he pretended to be calm and said expressionlessly: " Go wash up and change your clothes. "

Chu Xichi chose his own holiday villa in the far suburbs as the training location. Although the facilities here were complete, the location was relatively remote after all. He did not plan to stay overnight here and was ready to pack up and go home.

" Let's go once we're done packing. "

After changing and washing, Chu Xichi looked at the boy, and after seeing that there was nothing wrong with him, he took the car keys and prepared to go out.

At this moment, Ji Yubo's indifferent voice suddenly sounded: " Mr. Chu, I plan to go back to the dormitory today. "

Although he had just figured out the true relationship between him and the man in front of him, whenever he saw the young man, he could not suppress his crazy throbbing heart.

Ji Yubo forced himself to calm down. This is not the person you should like.

Maybe it's because you've been too close to each other recently. Maybe keeping a proper distance can suppress this wrong emotion.

Thinking of this, he lied: " We have a group project to discuss tonight, and it will be very late. It is more convenient for me to live in the dormitory. "

" I can pick you up in the evening. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi subconsciously refused.

However, the boy did not say anything, but just looked at him quietly. Under such a gaze, he could not help but recall again the terrible and long kiss with the boy underwater.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

It's already starting to feel awkward, it would be nice if we could all calm down for a night!

" I'll take you back to school? " Then he changed his mind at the speed of light.

" No, my classmates and I have an appointment to take the bus back. "

Seeing this, Chu Xichi didn't want to force it any further. He cleared his throat and took out a gift that he had prepared long ago from his pocket.

He had discovered before that in order to save money, the male protagonist particularly liked to take public transportation. Whether he was going to school or visiting his grandmother, his first choice was the bus.

He was also very busy and it was impossible for him to pick up and drop off Ji Yubo every time, so he asked his assistant to help him apply for a public transportation card.

" Use this when you take the bus. " Chu Xichi waved his hand and forced the card into the boy's pocket regardless of his wishes.

When Ji Yubo saw the card, he couldn't help but recall that the other party had given his roommate 10 million yuan with a wave of his hand. He subconsciously wanted to refuse.

However, when he saw the words " Public Transportation Card " on the front of the card , which was no different from his own public transportation card, he fell strangely silent.

" good. "

After seeing Ji Yubo accept the bus card, Chu Xichi drove him to the bus stop with satisfaction. He told the boy to send him a message after he arrived at school, and then he drove away with peace of mind.

Ji Yubo watched the other car go away until it disappeared, then he lowered his eyes calmly, not knowing what he was thinking.

After all, this place is remote, and the bus arrived soon. When swiping the card to get on the bus, he held two bus cards in his hands and for some reason swiped the one handed to him by Chu Xichi.

" Ding, card swipe successful, one yuan deducted, balance, amount, amount ..."

However, as soon as he swiped the card, the card reader suddenly started to jam, and Ji Yubo stood there in confusion.

" Hey, why did the card reader freeze? " The driver leaned over impatiently to check the cause of the card reader's freeze.

When he saw a series of nines on the interface displaying the bus card balance, he was silent. He thought of various reasons why the card reader might crash, but he never imagined that it was because the machine couldn't recognize such a large balance!

After a pause, he counted the balance in a very ignorant manner. Adding the one dollar the boy had just swiped, there was actually one million in this card.

driver: " ....."

There's something wrong with this money. Can't you just buy a car?

On the other side, when Chu Xichi was waiting for the traffic light, his phone suddenly started vibrating. He took out his phone impatiently, and the caller ID showed Lu Jiantong.

Chu Xichi:?

Why did Gong Er suddenly come to me?

He hung up the phone without a second thought, but the other end kept sending another message: I know about Su Shenxia, would you please have dinner with me tonight?

Su Shenxia?

Hearing this name, Chu Xichi's heart tightened.

Su Shenxia was the biggest helper who helped Ji Yubo kill his original body and bring down the Chu family in the later part of the original novel. He had wanted to deal with this person as soon as possible to prepare for the future, but he never expected to come up empty-handed.

Now was a good opportunity, so Chu Xichi did not hesitate and directly replied to the message and agreed to Lu Jiantong. The other party also readily sent the address of the restaurant to be booked.

This restaurant serves Hangzhou cuisine and is a membership-based restaurant. It is very upscale. Chu Xichi opened the navigation and searched for it, then turned around following the navigation.

However, not long after he drove out, the gloomy sky began to rain. Fortunately, the restaurant was not far from his current location. He stepped on the accelerator and drove all the way to his destination before the rain got heavier.

" It's so hard to invite you to dinner. "

When Chu Xichi arrived at the restaurant, Lu Jiantong was already waiting in the box. Unlike the suits and ties he wore every time they met before, Lu Jiantong wore a relatively casual turtleneck sweater this time. His hair was not fixed with hairspray, and hung naturally in front of his forehead, which weakened the sharpness between his brows. He looked much softer than before.

But Chu Xichi didn't care. He didn't bother to beat around the bush and asked directly, " What news do you know about Su Shenxia? "

" Hey. " Hearing this, Lu Jiantong sighed helplessly, " You are really good. Can't you wait and talk while eating? "

Helpless as he was, Lu Jiantong still didn't keep the secret and said, " Su Shenxia has gone abroad. "

Going abroad?

Hearing this, Chu Xichi's lips couldn't help but rise.

It's good to go abroad!

Now that he's gone abroad, he can finally have some peace and quiet for a while!

Su Shenxia better never come back!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi couldn't help but show a hint of joy at the end of his brow: " I'll treat you this meal. "

\*

At the same time, A bus station.

The sky grew increasingly darker, and soon a fine drizzle began to fall, forming a hazy web in the air.

After arriving at the station, Ji Yubo did not bring an umbrella, so he casually put on the hood of his sweatshirt and prepared to go back to school in the rain.

However, not long after he walked out, an umbrella suddenly appeared and tilted over his head, shielding him from the dripping rain.

The person holding the umbrella was a young man with soft eyebrows and slightly drooping eyes, looking kind and friendly.

" Classmate, let me introduce myself to you? "

" Not interested. " Ji Yubo was too lazy to spend any more time dealing with people other than young people.

However, the other party did not mind his impoliteness and still maintained a decent smile and said –

" I haven't introduced myself yet. My name is Su Shenxia. "

" Someone who can help you solve your problems. "

The author has something to say:

Chi Chi: This card is worth one million, you can use it as you like!

I'm late again, I punish myself with three cups of wine, gurgling

No one is urging me to update more. Is it because you guys can see through my daily life and death speed? Woohoo

Please don't show any pity and continue to urge me to update more!

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-04-29

00:27:42~2022-04-30 01:11:27 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: jclyjsy 3 ; Baibaibaibai 1 ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Juvenile Connie, jclyjsy 10 bottles; Xueli Lili Lili 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 29 Two in One

" Why are you so kind all of a sudden? "

Lu Jiantong leaned forward with his elbows on the table , looking up and down at Chu Xichi, who suddenly said he would treat them, contrary to his usual behavior.

The other person was wearing the most basic black sweatshirt, looking very casual, with his black hair on his forehead still slightly damp , as if he had just taken a shower and was in a hurry to go out, looking extremely perfunctory.

" You're coming out to eat with me dressed like this? "

Seeing this , Lu Jiantong frowned slightly, and there was a hint of dissatisfaction in his tone.

Chu Xichi:?

What's wrong with this person today?

She controls the sky, the earth, the air , and even what he wears today.

If he didn't want to find out about Su Shenxia, he wouldn't even come!

" How good are you? "

Chu Xichi sneered and said as he leaned towards Lu Jiantong.

The other person was wearing a slim-fit half-turtleneck sweater, which just revealed his Adam's apple, making him look very manly . Although his hair was not all pinned up with hairspray like before , it was obvious that he had put a lot of effort into it. He even had a valuable mechanical watch on his exposed wrist.

It made him look even more casual.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Oops , it's too early!

This guy is sick . Is he here to eat or to have a fashion show?

" Um? "

Hearing the young man's mocking voice , Lu Jiantong raised his eyebrows , and said with a frivolous arc at the corner of his lips: " How good am I? "

" Tsk. "

Knowing that he was in the wrong, Chu Xichi ignored Lu Jiantong's sarcasm . He still wanted to find out more about Su Shenxia from him, but it was not a good time to get angry at this time. In the end, he could only click his tongue in annoyance.

Seeing this, Lu Jiantong chuckled, knowing that if he continued to tease her, she would really get angry , so he stopped while he was ahead and raised his hand to signal the waiter: " Serve the dishes. "

As a membership-only restaurant , although the private rooms here are not large, they are decorated in a retro and elegant style. The air is filled with the freshness of sandalwood, and even the placement of the bonsai in the corner is very sophisticated.

After calming down, Chu Xichi belatedly noticed the faint smell of cologne in the air.

I was so busy asking about Su Shenxia's news that I didn't pay much attention to it. I thought it was the smell of the incense in the restaurant, but now it smells more like men's perfume.

There are only two people here at the moment. If we rule him out first, the only one left is——

" You also sprayed perfume? " Chu Xichi was shocked.

Did Lu Jiantong really take the wrong medicine today? It's just a meal, is it that serious?

He and Gong Er have always been rivals and enemies. Although the relationship has eased a bit during this period, it is not to the point where they need to dress up to attend a private meal.

" I didn't. " Unexpectedly, Lu Jiantong just froze for a moment and then denied it flatly.

At this moment, the waiter happened to walk into the box with the appetizers, and both of them tacitly did not mention the matter again.

" Why did Su Shenxia suddenly go abroad? " After the waiter left, Chu Xichi went straight to the point.

According to the content of the novel, it was still a long time before Su Shenxia and Ji Yubo came into contact.

Before, when he had just arrived in this world, he had spent a lot of effort just to maintain a good balance with Ji Yubo, and had no time to investigate Su Shenxia who would not appear for a long time. So, when he heard this name from Zhang Gaoshuang a few days ago, he was so surprised.

However, just when he began to investigate Su Shenxia's background, this person suddenly went abroad, which made him very confused.

However, Lu Jiantong did not answer him immediately. He first slowly filled a glass of fruit wine for him, " This is the most famous fruit wine in the restaurant. Try it. "

After doing all this, he answered the previous question: " Su Shenxia originally made his fortune abroad, so it's normal for him to go abroad now. "

" There are only two possibilities. First, they are ready to abandon the project here and go back to develop. Second, they want to set up their development center in China and now go back to count the project assets there. "

Lu Jiantong analyzed calmly, " Su Shenxia is an ambitious person. I personally tend to believe the second one. "

Chu Xichi listened while taking a sip of the fruit wine in the glass. This wine was brewed from peaches. It was refreshing at first, with a sweet aftertaste. The sweet peach flavor moistened the throat all the way into the lungs.

" It's just that when I sent people to investigate, I felt something was a little strange. Su Shenxia was extremely cautious about protecting his information, and it was almost impossible to find out his past. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi felt more and more headache. Su Shenxia was indeed difficult to deal with. The best solution was to prevent the male protagonist Ji Yubo from turning evil and avoid these two people from getting in touch.

" Thank you for helping me investigate Su Shenxia. "

Let's put things one way or another. Although Chu Xichi usually cares a lot about his reputation, Lu Jiantong really helped him this time, so he would not be stingy with his gratitude, even if the other party was an attacker who needed to be guarded against absolutely.

Unexpectedly, Lu Jiantong did not appreciate it. He pursed his lips tightly and uttered a sharp and sarcastic remark: " Don't be so self-indulgent. My investigation of Su Shenxia has nothing to do with you. "

" Thank you for telling me that, too. "

Hearing this, the corners of Lu Jiantong's lips slightly raised, but they were immediately suppressed in just a brief moment, as if the curve just now was just someone else's illusion. Afterwards, the two of them chatted briefly about business matters, and the meal passed quickly. After finishing the meal, Lu Jiantong stood in front of the young man holding the car keys and said casually: " Shall I take you home? "

Chu Xichi:?

Something is wrong, there is definitely something wrong with this person today!

" No, I drove here by myself. " He refused without even thinking.

If someone is too nice to you for no reason, he is either a traitor or a thief. Who knows if Lu Jiantong has taken a fancy to Ji Yubo and wants to pry some information out of him.

With Chu Xichi around, don't even think about such a thing!

Lu Jiantong was not annoyed after being rejected. He just raised his eyebrows and said with a little interest: " Oh, yes, I forgot to mention that there is alcohol in the fruit wine just now. "

" Does Mr. Chu want to break the law knowingly? "

" Didn't you drink it too? " Chu Xichi began to get impatient.  
Unexpectedly, Lu Jiantong picked up the cup and showed it to him, " I'm drinking tea. "  
Chu Xichi:!!!  
He knew that Lu Jiantong had no good intentions!  
" Didn't I lend you a coat last time? It's okay for me to take it back on the way this time. "  
Seeing that the young man had no intention of agreeing, Lu Jiantong began to use roundabout means.  
coat?  
Hearing this, Chu Xichi rubbed his fingertips, trying to find relevant clues from his vague memory.  
It seemed to be true, but he had forgotten where the coat was thrown.  
But it must be at home. You can always find it if you look for it.  
It just so happened that Ji Yubo was not at home today, so it was much more convenient to get a ride than to ask an assistant to come over.  
Thinking of this, Chu Xichi no longer hesitated and readily agreed: " Okay. "

\*

At the gate of A University.  
The lingering drizzle gently enveloped the city like a hazy rain curtain. The raindrops rolled down the eaves, bending the green plants under the eaves.  
Hearing the strange invitation from the visitor, Ji Yubo paused for a moment and then returned to normal in an instant. He even quietly quickened his pace in an attempt to get rid of this strange man who suddenly appeared.  
" Oh, so you like being Chu Xichi's pet so much. " Noticing the boy's actions, Su Shenxia chuckled, his tone full of temptation: " It seems that you don't need my help, I was too suspicious. "  
Ji Yubo stopped dead in his tracks when he heard the familiar name. He turned to face the young man who had been talking to himself. " I don't know why you approached me, but you'd better stay away from him . "  
Su Shenxia's eyes slightly curved, revealing a harmless and shy smile, " How could that be? "  
He looked up and down at the young man in front of him. His peach blossom eyes, which should have been full of movement, were now filled with disgust. His upturned eyes revealed a fierceness, his jawline was stretched into a sharp arc, and his body was on alert, ready to attack at any time, like a mad dog guarding its food.  
Su Shenxia raised the corners of his lips with some interest. He thought the boy should be full of resentment about being forced to become a canary, but he didn't expect that he was wrong. After secretly following Chu Xichi for so long, he discovered that the man had a small pet, so he thought of starting with the young man.  
Unexpectedly, Chu Xichi did not follow the routine and treated the young man so well that he could not find any chance to get close to him.  
Originally, he booked a flight to leave the country today, preparing to completely shift his focus from abroad back to China.

But when he arrived at the airport, a strong intuition came to his mind, as if telling him that the opportunity had come. Without hesitation, he immediately gave up the ticket and contacted a private jet to reschedule the date.

Unexpectedly, his premonition came true and he really met Ji Yubo who was alone.

" Don't be nervous. " Su Shenxia's voice was soft, and his whole body exuded innocence from the inside out. " I didn't mean to hurt him. "

" It just so happens that Chu Xichi and I have a little personal grudge. I just need the Chu family's property, so I can reluctantly give Chu Xichi to you, and you ..."

" You like Chu Xichi, right? " Su Shenxia said with understanding.

" You don't want to be a canary, right? Who wants to chase after the person they love and beg for mercy? "

The secret buried deep in his heart was easily revealed. Ji Yubo became more and more tense, his eyes narrowed slightly, and dangerous and violent emotions surged in his eyes.

Seeing this, Su Shenxia smiled faintly, put a business card between his fingers and gently put it into the boy's pocket, and whispered in his ear: " Our goals are obviously the same. As long as you are willing to help me, he can be yours completely. "

The image of the young man appeared in his mind. He paused and said in an ambiguous tone: " Chu Xichi is indeed quite powerful. I wonder if he is in bed ..."

" That's enough, are you done yet? "

Ji Yubo's voice was hoarse, and he interrupted Su Shenxia in a tough manner. He clenched his fists tightly, and a fierce threat seemed to be suppressed from his throat: " I am not interested in what you said. "

" And you, better get out of here before I lose control. "

" Heh. "

Su Shenxia sneered, not feeling offended. He hadn't expected to get in touch with Ji Yubo with just a few words. His purpose this time was simply to make himself familiar.

On the contrary, if Ji Yubo really took the bait easily this time, he would feel that he was unreliable and would completely give up on starting with the young man.

" Looking forward to our next meeting. "

The goal had been achieved, and Su Shenxia had no reason to stay any longer. He handed the boy an umbrella, then turned and left gracefully, never looking back from beginning to end.

A strong feeling of nausea surged up from his stomach, and Ji Yubo threw the umbrella into the trash can with disgust.

There has never been a moment like this, where I have such a clear understanding of the abnormal relationship between myself and Chu Xichi, but even so ...

However, even so, there was still a voice in Ji Yubo's heart that kept shouting –

I want to see him, I want to see Chu Xichi, I want to see him right away.

Ji Yubo stood frozen in place, looking at the nearby gate of A University for a long time. Finally, he followed his heart, turned around and walked in the opposite direction, his back completely lost in the rain.

\*

The other side.



Chu Xichi's house was not far from where the two had dinner . In addition, there were fewer pedestrians and vehicles on the road after the rain, so it didn't take Lu Jiantong too long to drive to Chu Xichi's door.

" Wait here, I'll bring your coat down for you. " Chu Xichi said expressionlessly.

What a joke. He had no idea where his coat had been thrown. Even if he had ten chances, he wouldn't have been able to rummage through the drawers in front of Lu Jiantong.

" Won't you invite me upstairs to have a drink of water? "

Lu Jiantong was almost stunned by the shamelessness of the person in front of him. How could someone have the nerve to send him home and then let others wait for him downstairs?

" Tsk. "

Chu Xichi tilted his head to look at the gradually heavier rain, and finally felt more guilty: " Then pick it up and come back quickly. "

" Okay. " Lu Jiantong rubbed his forehead with a headache.

Ji Yubo was not at home tonight. After opening the door, Chu Xichi was somewhat uncomfortable to see the empty flat without a trace of human presence.

" Hehehe—— "

A coquettish humming sound came from the darkness. It was Chu Xichi's new big mini pig. Chu Xichi's heart melted when he heard the sound, and he hurriedly turned on the light. His little boy must have been scared after staying at home alone for a whole day.

" What is that? " Lu Jiantong began to suspect that he was seeing things when he saw a shadow on the sofa.

No way, he must have seen it right, Chu Xichi actually raised a pig at home? ? !

" Look, isn't it cute? " Chu Xichi lifted the mini pig from the sofa so that Lu Jiantong could admire it from all angles.

But the mini pig seemed to be indifferent to Lu Jiantong. It twisted its body the whole time and was very disrespectful to him.

Lu Jiantong was too lazy to appreciate the mini pig. His gaze gradually shifted, and finally moved completely to the piece of cloth that the mini pig had just used as a cushion under its body.

This fabric looks more and more familiar, as if I have seen it somewhere before ...

Finally, Lu Jiantong couldn't help it. With a look of disgust on his face, he pinched a corner of the cloth with two fingers and lifted it up. It seemed to be a piece of clothing, and it looked exactly the same as the one he had before.

Wait, that's not right.

That piece is handmade high-end custom-made and there is no other similar one. The piece in front of you is his clothes!

" Chu Xichi! " Lu Jiantong suppressed his anger and said, " You gave the clothes I gave you to pigs as a cushion?! "

Chu Xichi: " ..... "

I'm so innocent, really.

He had forgotten about the clothes when he got home, so how did it suddenly end up under the mini pig!

This was definitely not done by Aunt Li, but Ji Yubo didn't seem like someone who would do such a childish thing.

Damn it, it's haunted!!!

Anyway, this matter has nothing to do with him, Chu Xichi!

" I don't know. " Chu Xichi held the mini pig with an expressionless face, trying to completely distance himself from the matter.

Hearing this, Lu Jiantong was so angry that he almost laughed. How could someone lie to such an extent with his eyes open?

He threw his clothes on the sofa and tilted his head to look up and down at the young man next to him.

The damp black hair was now completely fluffy, and at the loose collar of the sweatshirt, the white and delicate collarbone under the slender neck was faintly visible.

For no reason, Lu Jiantong felt a little dry in the mouth and tongue. He forced himself to look away from the other person's collar.

However, Chu Xichi came closer without any tact and said shamelessly: " The fact that my mini pig likes your coat proves that you have good taste in clothes. "

" I'll buy another one ..."

Looking at the dazzling white, Lu Jiantong picked up his clothes on the sofa again, and without waiting for the other party to finish speaking, he quickly covered the man's head, finally covering up the scenery that made him fantasize.

Before Chu Xichi could react, he felt a sudden darkness in front of his eyes, and his whole body was instantly enveloped by the same cologne he smelled in the restaurant that night.

Finally realizing what Lu Jiantong had done, Chu Xichi's anger, which had been suppressed all night, finally boiled over. He lifted up his coat and prepared to throw it to the ground.

Unexpectedly, Lu Jiantong put his arms around him and held him in place. No matter how hard he tried, he couldn't get the coat off his body.

" If you are sick, go get treatment! "

Why is Lu Jiantong acting so crazy?

Chu Xichi's mind was in a mess, and he said that Gong Er was not normal!

" Click— "

At this moment, the sound of the door unlocking was heard. It turned out that Ji Yubo, who was going to live in the dormitory tonight, suddenly came back. Chu Xichi was stunned there for a moment and missed the best chance to break free.

The boy was covered in rain and looked very disheveled, his hair was messy and stuck to his cheeks, the rain slid down his clothes and splashed on the floor, but his eyes were surprisingly bright.

Ji Yubo silently looked at the two people in front of him who seemed to be hugging each other, and his eyes became darker.

" Why does he have the key to your house? "

At this moment, Lu Jiantong's deep voice broke the silence in the room. When he said this, he was talking to Chu Xichi, and even ignored the boy at the door.

This sentence finally brought Chu Xichi back to his senses. He pushed Lu Jiantong away and threw his coat on the ground.

He knew that the boy was looking at him, but out of instinct, he avoided his gaze.

“ Hehehe—— ”

The mini pig, who had been held in the arms, started shouting for help when he saw a familiar person coming back.

It was originally comfortably held in Chu Xichi's arms, but Lu Jiantong's sudden strange behavior made it squeezed between the two of them like a sandwich, unable to move.

After a moment of silence, the boy's indifferent voice sounded, revealing a hint of familiarity: " Come to Daddy. "

When the mini pig in Chu Xichi's arms heard this, it immediately jumped out, wagging its tail happily, and ran towards the young man at the door.

Completely different from her previous look of disdain for Lu Jiantong, she rushed into the boy's arms like throwing flowers.

Seeing this, Lu Jiantong frowned. He raised his eyes and saw the corners of the boy's lips curled up in a mocking arc as if declaring sovereignty, as if saying to him –

I am the master of this house.

The author has something to say:

I finally got up and added another update, woo woo woo.

Keep working hard tomorrow, Gu Gu Gu

Thanks to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated the nutrient solution between 2022-04-30 01:11:27~2022-05-01 01:14:23 ~

Thanks to the little angels who threw the landmines: jclyjsy 3 ; Luanbu Sang the first in the world ;

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: 11 bottles of www ; 10 bottles of Ahaha Heyyo ; 5 bottles of Wen Xiaomo and Liu Xu ; 2 bottles of Sisi is very cute ; 1 bottle of Tutu is great every day ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

### Chapter 30 Stop! Stop fighting!

The young man had a sinister look in his eyes . After Lu Jiantong looked at him casually for a moment, he felt that he looked more and more familiar. Then he remembered that he had met this man once before with Chu Xichi , but Chu Xichi had fooled him before.

So, he turned his head to look at the young man beside him and said frivolously: " Would you like to introduce yourself? "

" Don't treat me half-heartedly like you did last time. "

" Tsk. "

Chu Xichi is now in a state of confusion, he never expected that despite all his precautions , the second attacker and the male protagonist would still face off.

But it's not a solution to keep fooling around. It might even backfire and attract Lu Jiantong's attention.

, the reason why Lu Jiantong noticed Ji Yubo was because the original author was showing off his new canary everywhere and it was very cool.

If he changed his introduction method to a more respectable and serious one , the other party might completely lose interest.

After thinking for a moment, Chu Xichi introduced solemnly and briefly: " This is Ji Yubo , the second young master of the Ji family . He has temporarily stayed with me recently. "

Well , yes , it sounds very serious and there is nothing wrong with it!

He didn't believe that seeing Zheng Zheng in such a sexy way could attract Lu Jiantong's attention!

Unexpectedly , when Lu Jiantong heard the word Ji family , he actually showed contempt, and said with a meaningful sneer: " Ji family, no wonder. "

Chu Xichi:?

What happened to the Ji family? !

You'll be struck by lightning if you're not speaking halfway through your words. You're not a good riddle teller!

Ji Yubo heard the disdain in the other party's tone. His eyes narrowed slightly , and there seemed to be dark emotions surging in his eyes . The corners of his lips were tight , and his aura was unusually sharp. Even the mini pig in his arms seemed to notice it and did not dare to act coquettishly anymore.

However, Lu Jiantong did not continue the topic. After saying that, he leaned back on the sofa casually, showing no sign of leaving.

Seeing this, Chu Xichi's expression began to distort.

The second attacker was in the same room with the male protagonist. For him, every minute was torture, as he was afraid that any mistake would make Lu Jiantong fall in love with Ji Yubo on the spot.

The longer you wait, the more problems are likely to arise.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi immediately began to chase people away expressionlessly: " I'm sleepy, you should go home. "

But Lu Jiantong seemed to not hear the order to leave, and smiled at the young man: " Didn't you agree to buy me a drink? I took a detour to send you back. "

How could Lu Jiantong be so tactless? Can't he see that I dislike him now?

Will I die of thirst immediately if I drink less water now?

" There is no hot water at my house. Go back to your own house and drink it. "

In order to make Lu Jiantong disappear on his own initiative, Chu Xichi has started to speak without thinking.

Lu Jiantong raised his eyes and looked at the person in front of him. The anxiety between his brows had never dissipated since the boy came back , and now he was almost as if he had the words "want to drive him away" carved on his face.

But what if he doesn't want to fulfill it?

So, Lu Jiantong raised his eyebrows as if he didn't understand and said, " Cold water is fine, I'm not picky. "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

He now began to suspect that Gong Er was deliberately staying away.

Seeing that this man really didn't intend to leave without drinking water, Chu Xichi became more and more displeased with Lu Jiantong.

He suppressed his anger, went to the kitchen to get a cup of water, ignored the drinking water tap, and roughly filled a cup of raw water from the vegetable washing tap. He walked back angrily and slammed the water in front of the other party, " Drink it quickly! "

" Why does this water taste wrong? I don't ... Ugh, gurgle gurgle. "

Lu Jiantong took a sip and a taste of raw water rose in his mouth. He realized something was wrong and was about to put the cup down, but Chu Xichi noticed his intention and pressed the bottom of the cup hard to prevent him from letting go, and forced the entire cup of water down his throat.

" Ahem ... "

" Chu Xichi, what are you doing?! "

Even though he had inexplicably developed some romantic thoughts about his mortal enemy during this period, after being tormented by the other party like this, Lu Jiantong now had only one thought in his mind – to teach the other party a good lesson.

He can take his time to think about the specific method.

But when he stood up and prepared to grab Chu Xichi, his way was blocked by a figure. Ji Yubo, who had been standing at the door, came over at some point and blocked the young man behind him.

Seeing this, Chu Xichi felt mixed emotions .

Before, when Lu Jiantong mocked Ji Yubo with contempt, he just stood there calmly without getting angry. But now, Lu Jiantong just yelled at him, but the young man defended him so much.

" Tsk, you don't recognize your own identity. "

Lu Jiantong was too lazy to waste time talking to the other party. Ji Yubo kept getting in between him and Chu Xichi, which made him more and more angry.

He finally shed his previous image of a playboy who was gentle and refined, and his words were full of hostility. " Get out of the way. "

Ji Yubo had no intention of backing down. His tone was indifferent, but every word he said was compelling: " Just now, when you were talking about the Ji family, did you forget about your mother? "

What?

What gossip is Ji Yubo talking about?

Hearing this, Chu Xichi was bewildered. Among the three people present, he seemed to be the only outsider.

Why does Ji Yubo know things that he doesn't know!

It's fashionable to only say half of what you want to say these days. Are we all Riddlers tonight?!

After hearing the young man's words, the last bit of warmth on Lu Jiantong's face completely disappeared, his eyes darkened, and between his brows was a haze that was about to overflow:  
" Do you want to take action? "

" With pleasure. "

As soon as these words fell, the air around the two of them became tense, as if it was about to collapse completely.

Looking at the two people who were in a standoff and were about to fight in the next second, Chu Xichi felt that the situation was like a group of wild horses running around without a rein, completely out of his control.

What is going on? !

Even if the second attacker and the male protagonist didn't fall in love at first sight, they wouldn't fight each other, right?

He kind of wants to give up.

Go ahead and beat him, kill one and it counts as one, and his burden will be less.

But under the stimulation at the critical moment, Chu Xichi belatedly recalled the content of the original work.

[Lu Jiantong looked down at the young man in front of him.

This was the pet he had just snatched from Chu Xichi. If it weren't for seeing Chu Xichi's angry look, he would have no interest in the boy at all.

Since he had already snatched it, he would definitely have a taste of it, but the boy resisted fiercely, which completely ruined his interest. His eyes sank and he threatened coldly: " You are resisting me so much, are you forcing me to do it? "

Unexpectedly, the boy stood up stubbornly, trying to maintain his dignity, " I'm happy to accompany you. "

Lu Jiantong was somewhat surprised by the boy's extraordinary behavior.

He raised the corners of his lips with interest. It was quite interesting. No wonder Chu Xichi liked it so much.

——Excerpt from the original text]

Chu Xichi: " ....."

No wonder!

He wondered why these two people were fighting!

It turns out that this relationship was created through fighting!

Lu Jiantong stared at Ji Yubo, and when he saw the provocative curve on the other's lips, his rationality completely collapsed, and he took a step forward and punched Ji Yubo!

Ji Yubo reacted quickly, turning his head to avoid the attack, while raising his hand to grasp his fist. The look in his eyes seemed to say: That's it?

Ahhh, why did they start a fight?

Stop it! Stop fighting!

If we keep fighting, we will fall in love!

In the panic, Chu Xichi could only try to stop the fight and was forced to join in the chaos.

Lu Jiantong hit Ji Yubo with a gloomy face, but he never expected that Chu Xichi would suddenly rush out from the side and stand in front of the young man. His eyes changed

drastically, and he tensed up to retract that huge force, and finally managed to control it when it just touched the young man.

However, Chu Xichi still uttered a groan of pain and fell backwards weakly into Ji Yubo's arms. Lu Jiantong was stunned. He suspected that he had a sensory disorder. He was sure that he had not touched Chu Xichi just now, but the other party was now lying in the arms of the young man with a painful look on his face, as if he had been crippled by his punch. His originally confident mood began to waver.

Ji Yubo hugged the young man helplessly, his face pale, his hands cold, and the corners of his lips began to tremble uncontrollably. He lowered his head and moved closer, and heard the other person's intermittent sounds of pain.

" Go, go to the hospital. My head hurts. "

" Me too. "

Lu Jiantong was overwhelmed by huge guilt and regret.

Although there was still a tiny voice in his heart telling him that something seemed to be wrong, he had no time to care about it at the moment.

However, Chu Xichi didn't appreciate it at all. When he heard this, he buried his head in the boy's arms: " I don't want to see you now. "

Lu Jiantong's approaching steps were nailed to the ground by these words.

Ji Yubo finally recovered from his great panic. Without paying any attention to Lu Jiantong, he picked up the young man and rushed to the door.

" Remember to close the door when you leave, don't lose my mini pig. " Chu Xichi was held in the arms of the young man, and did not forget to remind Lu Jian before leaving.

" Bang—— "

With a loud bang of the door closing, Lu Jiantong was the only one standing in the room dejectedly.

After a moment, he chuckled at himself. He really was worthy of being that woman's son. He was so cold-blooded that even in this situation, he still suspected Chu Xichi.

Chu Xichi was not feeling well at this moment. He was held tightly in Ji Yubo's arms, making it difficult for him to breathe.

Lu Jiantong didn't even touch him just now, and lying down was exactly part of his plan. He could just use the excuse of asking Ji Yubo to take him to see a doctor to get rid of Lu Jiantong. Although he was indeed worried about leaving Gonger alone in his home, necessary sacrifices were inevitable at the critical moment.

Even though Ji Yubo was holding an adult like him, he still ran very fast. Chu Xichi was shaken so hard that he almost vomited the dinner he had just eaten.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

I'm so tired, really.

I can't stand it anymore!

" Put ..." Put me down!

Ji Yubo heard the intermittent sounds coming from the person in his arms and thought that the young man was afraid. He put his free hand on the man's forehead to soothe him and interrupted him, " You'll be fine. "

He was lucky. As soon as he walked out of the community gate, he saw a taxi parked on the side of the road. He held the young man and sat in the back seat. His tone was filled with uncontrollable anxiety: " Master, let's go to the nearest hospital ."

At this moment, the young man suddenly broke free from his arms, stood up expressionlessly, and did not seem to show any sign of pain.

" Don't go to the hospital, go to the villa in the mountains . "

The author has something to say:

Xiao Ji: Do you have any tricks that I don't know?

Sorry, dears, I'm so late today. I had something to do in the afternoon and worked on the PPT until very late. I'm really sorry orz . Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-01 01:14:23~2022-05-02 04:03:51 ~

Thanks to the little angel who cast mines: jclyjsy 2 ; taro roll 1 ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Latiao, peace&love 10 bottles; jclyjsy 2 bottles; Sisi is very cute 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

### Chapter 31 Minotaur Damai!

Noticing the surprised look of the young man beside him , Chu Xichi did not feel the slightest bit of embarrassment. He cleared his throat and said expressionlessly, " I'm fine. "

Are you kidding? He doesn't want to say that he pretended to faint on purpose , which would damage his image as a domineering boss.

Hearing this, Ji Yubo was stunned for a moment , frowning slightly. Seeing the other party's reaction , he began to suspect that this person was pretending to faint just now, but to be on the safe side , he still wanted to go to the hospital for a check-up before he could feel at ease.

" Master, let's go to the hospital. "

" I said I wasn't going to the hospital. "

Chu Xichi frowned and refused without hesitation.

What a joke ! Going to the hospital would be a social demise . I would never go there even if you kill me!

Ji Yu lowered the corners of his lips and said in a somewhat tough tone: " It won't take long to go to the hospital. "

" Don't worry about me , I don't ..."

However, before Chu Xichi could finish his words , he was interrupted by the taxi driver who was on the verge of exploding , " Where are you going? "

After being yelled at by the driver , Ji Yubo seemed to suddenly realize his previous outrageous behavior . He pursed his lips and completely calmed down.

Seeing that the male protagonist finally stopped pestering him , Chu Xichi quickly told the driver:

" Go to Yuanshan Villa. "

After the driver turned on the positioning navigation, he stepped on the accelerator and the roar of the car engine rang out on the quiet street.



At this time, the lights were just coming on, and the neon lights were illusory and flashy. Chu Xichi tilted his head and looked at the blurry shadow of Ji Yubo's profile on the car window. has been looking stern and unhappy ever since he refused to go to the hospital .

And if you think about it carefully, Ji Yubo has been acting very abnormal since that evening. Not only did she say she wouldn't go home, but she suddenly went back on her word. After she came back, her attitude towards him was much tougher than before.

Something must have happened to cause this to happen.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi couldn't help but recall the long and wet kiss between them underwater.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

The case has been solved. The reason why Ji Yubo was so strange at night must be because of this kiss!

Thinking of this, he rubbed his forehead with a headache.

However, it was this tiny movement that caused Ji Yubo, who was resting with his eyes closed, to suddenly open his eyes. Complex and concerned emotions intertwined in his peach blossom eyes, he whispered: " Does your head still hurt? "

Then, Ji Yubo suddenly remembered Chu Xichi's bored attitude after he expressed his concern for him just now. He lowered the corners of his lips, turned his head away stiffly, and forced himself to stop interfering.

When Chu Xichi saw the boy's reaction, the anger that had been bubbling in his heart strangely subsided.

After all, he is still a child and can't hide his emotions.

It was late at night and there were not many vehicles on the street and the road was smooth. It didn't take the driver long to take the two to the villa in Yuanshan .

Yuanshan Villa is the original body 's favorite villa in City A. It is located in a prosperous and convenient location, with golf courses and racecourses all around. The villa has a total of five floors and is equipped with an elevator. The interior is gorgeously decorated and has all the facilities you can think of.

Chu Xichi led Ji Yubo into the villa, and before they had time to tour the place, the doorbell rang unexpectedly, which was extremely strange.

Chu Xichi:?

Who is this? Are you sick? Why are you knocking on the door in the middle of the night?

Don't tell me it's haunted!

He felt a chill down his spine. The villas on the other side of the Yuanshan Villa Complex were all single-family villas, so the possibility of going the wrong way was very small. The other party was coming for him.

The doorbell kept ringing and it seemed like it would not stop until the door was opened. Chu Xichi had no choice but to go and open the door, pulling the confused Ji Yubo along to give himself courage.

He turned on the visual camera at the door to see who was coming. A trendy teenager appeared on the screen and started mumbling something when he heard the noise.

" Cousin, what are you dawdling about? Open the door! "

cousin?

Upon hearing this name, Chu Xichi was stunned for a moment, and based on his original body's memory, he finally remembered who this strange young man was.

The other person's name is Xu Letong. His father is the original body's uncle. He just became an adult this year and is in his third year of high school. He is one year younger than Ji Yubo and is now in his rebellious period.

Seeing the person coming, Chu Xichi finally let go of his fear of ghosts. When he was about to open the door, a familiar plot suddenly emerged in his mind.

[Xu Letong had another quarrel with his parents. In a fit of rage, he packed his bags in the middle of the night and went to seek refuge with his cousin Chu Xichi.

He had been to his cousin's house many times and was very familiar with it. This time, he knocked on his cousin's door as usual, but the person who opened the door was a stranger he had never seen before.

" Who are you? " He had never seen such a beautiful person and his face turned red instantly.

However, before the other party could say anything, the cousin took him into his arms and warned him condescendingly: " Xu Letong, you are so old, don't you know the principle of not looking at people you shouldn't look at? "

Why?

Xu Letong was irritated by his cousin's attitude.

He was in his rebellious period, and the moment he heard these words, he made up his mind to taste the taste of youth no matter what.

Thinking this, he did it.

At night, while his cousin was sleeping, he sneaked into the boy's room. The boy still had the ambiguous marks left by his cousin on his neck, which made him even more unhappy.

Xu Letong completely imprisoned the boy and chuckled in his ear: " What do you think? Am I better than my cousin? "

——Excerpt from the original text]

Chu Xichi: " ....."

What kind of outrageous NTR Minotaur plot is this?

The author should let Xu Letong go, he is just in his third year of high school!

Chu Xichi didn't want to open the door anymore. Xu Letong might as well be haunted!

Without hesitation, he called his uncle directly, hoping that the uncle would come and take this trouble away at the speed of light.

But things did not go as planned. His uncle was very angry and not only did he not plan to take Xu Letong back, he even asked Chu Xichi to keep him for two more days.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Bolt Q outside Rui Maqi.

" Cousin, open the door quickly. I know you are inside. I just went to the community to look for you and you were not there. So you must be here! " Seeing no movement for a long time, Xu Letong knocked on the door frantically.

Things have come to this point, it is unrealistic to keep pretending to be dead and locking the person outside, so Chu Xichi had to reluctantly open the door and let Xu Letong in.

" Cousin, I had a fight with my parents again! " Xu Letong started chattering non-stop as soon as he entered the door. When he saw Ji Yubo, he became strangely quiet, and an unknown blush appeared on his face.

" Cousin, who is he? "

Here comes the key line!

Hearing this, Chu Xichi perked up and began to respond.

Xu Letong is in his rebellious period. The more he is forbidden to do something, the more he wants to do it. Therefore, you must never go against him like in the original book.

Thinking of this, he became even more nonchalant: " His name is Ji Yubo, he is my friend. "

" Hello, Brother Xiaoji! "

Xu Letong's eyes were sparkling. He didn't say much when he hit Ji Yubo, but just nodded politely.

" Cousin, I just ate a little bit of food at night and I'm so hungry now. I want to eat the noodles you cooked. " Not getting a response, Xu Letong was a little disappointed. He turned to Chu Xichi and said somewhat aggrievedly.

Ahhh, this person is so annoying, why does he still want to eat midnight snacks!

Chu Xichi was ready to refuse without hesitation, but when he accidentally caught a glimpse of Ji Yubo, he suddenly hesitated .

Speaking of which, he had dinner with Lu Jiantong at night without telling Ji Yubo, and not only did Ji Yubo not have time to eat, he even defended Lu Jiantong when they had a conflict.

Thinking of this, his remaining conscience hurt a little. While he was preparing to cook noodles for Ji Yubo, he also cooked a bowl for Xu Letong.

But when cooking noodles, Chu Xichi was in a dilemma again. It might be the negligence of the life assistant. She actually forgot to stock vegetables in the villa's refrigerator regularly. As a result, there was only a chicken leg left in the refrigerator besides the noodles.

Who should I give this chicken leg to?

Xu Letong is the youngest, so theoretically he should be the one to win. However, Ji Yubo not only saved him from drowning today, but also defended him in front of Lu Jiantong. It is reasonable and moral for him to be given an extra chicken leg.

Thinking of this, he put the chicken leg in Ji Yubo's bowl without hesitation. In order to prevent Xu Letong from making trouble, he even buried the chicken leg under the noodles.

Unexpectedly, Xu Letong was very sharp-eyed. As soon as Chu Xichi brought out the noodles, he started clamoring for the bowl with the chicken leg.

I am not good at anything, but eating is my top priority.

Chu Xichi was annoyed to death by him, but he still patiently began to explain: " You ate something at night, but Ji Yubo didn't eat anything at night. I will make it up to you next time. "

Hearing this, Xu Letong felt a little disappointed, but still nodded regretfully. It was not impossible to give the chicken leg to the beauty.

The noodles cooked by Chu Xichi are very fragrant, with a rich and aromatic soup base.

Although they are just ordinary noodles, they have a chewy texture when cooked by him.

After dinner, Xu Letong couldn't help but start yawning. He simply washed up and went back to his room.

In fact, Chu Xichi was also very sleepy, but when he thought of the plot of the original novel, he was so scared that he dared not sleep, for fear that Xu Letong would take advantage of his sleep and do something bad to Ji Yubo.

He must keep a close eye on Xu Letong tonight!

Chu Xichi was wandering around the house bored, but when he saw a fully equipped PS5 next to the TV in the living room, he suddenly became excited.

Let me ask you, which man doesn't like playing games?

Even the overlord is no exception!

Chu Xichi didn't hesitate. He leaned back on the sofa with the controller in his hand and opened the latest popular 3A masterpiece.

With games to keep him company, I believe staying up all night will be no problem for him!

Just when he was playing with great concentration, the sofa next to him suddenly sank. It turned out that Ji Yubo, who had been silent since Xu Letong appeared, was sitting next to him on the sofa.

Chu Xichi was a little confused. The sofa was so big, did I have to sit next to him?

time it took him to be distracted, the character he was controlling was killed by the BOSS.

While waiting for his resurrection, he glanced at the boy and asked, "Why aren't you sleeping so late?"

"The chicken drumsticks are delicious."

Ji Yubo lowered his beautiful peach blossom eyes, his long raven-feather eyelashes left a small gray shadow on his eyelids, and asked softly: "Can I come with you?"

The charm of the game is indeed great, even the male protagonist cannot escape it.

It is indeed safer to keep the boy under your watch. Hearing this, Chu Xichi didn't think much about it. He turned the game into two-player mode and handed him a new controller.

The two were so close that he could even feel the boy's warmth.

Chu Xichi moved to the side somewhat unnaturally, but he didn't know if it was an illusion, as soon as he moved to the side, the boy immediately came close to him, and no matter how he moved, he always kept the same distance from the boy.

Soon, Chu Xichi had no time to move, and he began to regret it.

He didn't expect Ji Yubo to be so bad at playing games!

In two-player mode, the difficulty of the game increases significantly. Chu Xichi has never seen so many fancy ways of dying, some falling from a high altitude, some suffocating to death while swimming or diving. The male protagonist should be thankful that he doesn't create trouble for him, let alone working together with him to fight the BOSS!

This person will turn evil, don't mess with him.

Chu Xichi silently recited the Great Compassion Mantra in his heart, trying to calm himself down.

Finally, when the BOSS was only a few points away from being killed, Ji Yubo made a mistake in operation and backstabbed Chu Xichi, causing Chu Xichi to die on the spot. Both of them died. Looking at the huge Game Over on the screen, Chu Xichi exploded.

Xu Letong had just had a big fight with his parents that night. He felt extremely aggrieved while hiding in bed at night and slept very uneasily. When he opened his eyes again and looked at his mobile phone, it was only 3 o'clock in the morning.

The ramen he had that night was too salty and Xu Letong felt a little thirsty, so he got up from the bed and prepared to go to the kitchen to drink some water.

But when he approached the bedroom door, he heard his cousin's voice faintly coming from the living room –

" Not enough, increase the firepower! "

" Ji Yubo, can you do it? "

" Are you a man ?

Listening to these thought-provoking words, Xu Letong felt that the last nerve in his brain had completely broken.

He pushed the door open and shouted, " What are you two doing? "

In the living room, Chu Xichi and Ji Yubo were both dressed neatly, each holding a controller, and a fierce game battle was taking place on the TV screen.

Xu Letong: " ....."

It's quite embarrassing.

Fortunately, the game was at a stalemate and neither of them had time to pay attention to him.

Xu Letong breathed a sigh of relief, but his attention was soon drawn to the game. He moved closer with curiosity. He was now in his third year of high school, and his mother usually wouldn't let him touch these things.

" Cousin, I want to play too. " After a moment, he couldn't help it and started to act coquettishly towards Chu Xichi with licking his face.

Chu Xichi was already mad at Ji Yubo at this time.

Three hours had passed, and he was trapped by Ji Yubo and couldn't even defeat the BOSS of the Novice Village. Now he was still wandering around the Novice Village.

At this moment, he could no longer care about anything, let alone the plot of the novel. Without thinking, he handed the handle to Xu Letong who was looking at him eagerly.

" Little Brother Ji, look at me and I will lead you to success! " Looking at Ji Yubo 's bright face, Xu Letong wanted to show himself.

When Ji Yubo saw that the young man had stopped playing, he originally wanted to put down the controller, but when he saw the other party's angry look, he finally pursed his lips and continued.

an hour later——

Xu Letong collapsed. How could there be such a bad and deceitful person?

When playing games with Ji Yubo, you not only have to be on guard against the BOSS , but you also have to be on guard against your teammates. It's almost like 1VN !

People of this age are naturally hot-tempered, and they get even more angry after losing a game. Xu Letong no longer cared about looking at the beauty and started to speak without thinking.

" Damn it, if you don't know how to fight, can you just stand back and not make trouble? "

Chu Xichi regretted his decision the moment he handed over the controller. After all, the other party was one of the characters who had possessed the male protagonist in the original novel. He was so angry that he dared to let Xu Letong and Ji Yubo play games together. However, things soon went beyond his expectations. As Ji Yubo's number of cheating increased, Xu Letong's face became more and more irritating, and finally he even started to lose his temper.

Chu Xichi saw the young man next to him pursed his lips, slowly put down the handle, and his beautiful peach blossom eyes drooped. He suddenly felt uneasy.

Wait, this guy is the future male protagonist who kills without blinking an eye !

He was so bold that he actually dared to scold Ji Yubo!

Here, Xu Letong still felt unsatisfied after saying a few words, and when he was about to continue speaking, he was interrupted by his cousin.

The other party was stern: " Pay attention, it's just a game, apologize to Ji Yubo! "

" Be careful if you do this again or I'll tell your dad about playing games. "

Hearing this, Xu Letong felt so aggrieved. Not only did his cousin give the last chicken leg to someone else tonight, he even didn't protect him at this time.

He gritted his teeth and looked at Ji Yubo, but to his surprise, the other party did not look weak or hurt at all as he had when he was sprayed. Instead, his eyes looked at him solemnly.

Xu Letong:!!!

He finally understood. There was no such thing as a beauty. It was clearly a white lotus!

While I was scolding him, I pretended to be pitiful to get more attention from my cousin!

How could my cousin be so easily fooled!

Xu Letong looked at Chu Xichi with disappointment.

He swore that he would make his cousin see Ji Yubo's true face in the next two days!

The author has something to say:

Xu Letong: I hate it!!

I've been very busy recently, so I'm sorry for being late for two days in a row. I will definitely not be late for the next chapter.

But I wrote 4500 words today, which is rounded up to add more words ( bushi thanks the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-02

04:03:51~2022-05-03 06:06:45 ~

Thanks to the little angel who threw the grenade: 1 for nothing ;

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: Baibaibaibai 3 ; Ranpo-san Tianxiadiyi, jclyjsy 1 ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: www 10 bottles; jclyjsy 2 bottles; Yizhituanziya 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 32 Two-in-One

Ever since Xu Letong could remember , the adjective he has been most often described as is "silly dog".

He was extremely dissatisfied with this. It was fine to call him a dog , but why did he say he was stupid?

He never thought being described as a dog was derogatory, dogs are so cute. Moreover , he said without pride that his intuition about people was as sharp as a dog's.

he had a good impression of Ji Yubo because of his bright and harmless appearance when he first met him , after a short period of getting along with him, Xu Letong was now very sure that Ji Yubo was definitely not as simple as he seemed.

He is definitely a scheming man!

" Xu Letong, I'm talking to you, do you hear me? "

Chu Xichi's cold voice rang out , completely disrupting his thoughts.

" I'm sorry , I shouldn't have cursed just now. "

Noticing his cousin's expression, even though Xu Letong was extremely reluctant , he still bowed his head and obediently apologized to Ji Yubo.

" It's okay. " The young man's calm voice sounded , as if he really didn't take the matter to heart and looked very generous.

Seeing the other party's nonchalant look , Xu Letong became more and more unhappy.

A wise man never suffers a loss in front of him . Let's wait and see . If you have the ability, just keep pretending and don't let yourself be exposed!

Seeing that his cousin was relatively well-behaved and did not seem as extremely rebellious as described in the original book, Chu Xichi's suppressed mood suddenly brightened and his tone of voice softened a lot.

" Study hard these two days and avoid provoking Ji Yubo . Be careful or I'll tell your dad about you . On the contrary, if you behave better , I'll consider giving you a reward. "

Hearing his cousin's implicit defense of Ji Yubo, Xu Letong felt even more uncomfortable. He had only yelled at the other party twice, but why did his cousin already assume that he would bully Ji Yubo!

Moreover, Ji Yubo definitely likes his cousin, and anyone can see it, except that his cousin himself is too slow to notice.

This guy is so scheming. If they really get together, my cousin will definitely be fooled. As a cousin, he will never allow this to happen!

Thinking of this, Xu Letong made up his mind, and hugged Chu Xichi's right arm like a spoiled child, and said aggrievedly: " Cousin, I will be very good these two days. Can you take me to the amusement park tomorrow? I have been under a lot of pressure from studying recently, and I haven't gone out to play for a long time. "

How old are you and still want to go to an amusement park?

Chu Xichi subconsciously wanted to refuse, but he was soft-hearted and did not respond to harsh words. Seeing the other party like this, the words of refusal remained on his lips for a long time without coming out.

And on second thought, if I take Xu Letong to the amusement park to play all day tomorrow, he might be very tired and go straight to bed when I get home at night. He definitely won't have time to carry out a series of NTR plots.

" good. "

Thinking of this, he agreed without much hesitation.

" Great, cousin is the best! "

Xu Letong cheered, and while Chu Xichi was not paying attention, he quickly made a face at Ji Yubo and ran back to his room.

Before closing the door, he turned around to take one last look at the young man, who happened to be looking at him as well, his peach blossom eyes full of indifference, as if he had seen through him.

This look made Xu Letong very uncomfortable, so he glared back before closing the door completely.

Chu Xichi glanced at the watch. It was already 3:30 in the morning. He had refused to go to bed because of the NTR plot and planned to supervise Xu Letong all night.

But he didn't expect that playing games with Ji Yubo would be so exhausting. He really couldn't bear it anymore and finally chose to compromise.

" Go to bed. "

Chu Xichi tilted his head to look at the young man beside him. The young man nodded slightly and asked casually, " Where do I sleep? "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi was in a dilemma. With Xu Letong, a time bomb, by his side, he would never dare to let the hero sleep in a room by himself like in the original novel.

But if he invited Ji Yubo to sleep with him, what would he do if the other party misunderstood him?

In the end, adhering to the principle of safety first and the rest can be explained, Chu Xichi decided to let the male protagonist sleep with him.

So he ordered expressionlessly: " You come with me. "

However, unexpectedly, just as he was about to explain in detail the reasons for doing so and asked Ji Yubo not to misunderstand, the young man spoke first.

" good. "

Her tone was still as indifferent as usual, as if she had no objection to sleeping with him.

Chu Xichi felt something was wrong and frowned: " Why don't you ask why? "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo just looked at him deeply, his eyes filled with emotions he couldn't understand, complex and deep, as if they would burn him in the next second.

After a moment, the young man said softly: " It doesn't matter. "

\*

Chu Xichi's room is located on the second floor of the villa. It is very large, with simple and elegant decoration. The floor is covered with high-end handmade carpets, which is luxurious yet warm.

Chu Xichi had already taken a shower after swimming in the afternoon, so he simply washed up and prepared to get into bed. He turned around and saw Ji Yubo still standing at the door. He was a little puzzled: " You don't want to sleep? "

" I want to take a shower. " The boy said in a low voice.

Chu Xichi:?

Why did he report this to me? If he wants to take a shower, just go ahead. Are you afraid that I will peek at him taking a shower?



He was extremely sleepy now, and asked impatiently: " Did I stop you? "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo sighed helplessly, said nothing more, turned around and walked into the bathroom.

The boy washed very quickly. Chu Xichi had just been lying on the bed and browsing his circle of friends for a while when the sound of water dripping in the bathroom stopped.

Hearing the door open, he naturally called out to the other party to go to bed quickly. However, when he saw the boy's attire at this moment, he froze.

The boy only had a bath towel wrapped loosely around his waist, his abdominal muscles were clearly visible, and his smooth and clear mermaid line was half-covered by the bath towel, which made people imagine a lot. Because the temperature was too high after taking a bath, there was still hazy steam around his body.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

He finally understood what Ji Yubo was hesitating about just now. He actually forgot to prepare clothes for him! !

" How can you be so unethical? "

Is this the male protagonist of Flower Market?

Being so casual, no wonder he is remembered by so many people in the article!

Before the young man could open his mouth, Chu Xichi took the initiative with an expressionless face and forced the blame on the male protagonist to prevent him from suspecting that he deliberately did not give him clothes to wear.

After saying that, he rushed to the wardrobe in a hurry, deliberately picked out the most solemn suit and threw it to Ji Yubo, not even daring to look at the other person for the whole time.

Looking at the suit in his arms, Ji Yubo was silent for a long time before asking: " ... Don't you have any other clothes? "

" As a man, you must learn to observe male ethics. When you sleep in the same bed with someone, you must dress properly to avoid misunderstandings. "

Chu Xichi took the opportunity to smuggle his own ideas to Ji Yubo, secretly speaking and making up a bunch of twisted theories with an expressionless face.

" What about you? " Ji Yubo did not change his clothes immediately, but approached him step by step with a firm attitude.

Ji Yubo was taller than the young man, and he could see the scenery under the slightly opened pajamas. He chuckled and said in a slightly hoarse voice: " Will you misunderstand me? "

Chu Xichi stood there in a daze. Having known Ji Yubo for such a long time, this was the first time he saw the young man smile. It was as if the frozen snowy mountains welcomed the first ray of sunshine in the morning, dazzling him so much that he could not open his eyes.

However, he quickly came to his senses and pushed the boy away expressionlessly, " Go get treatment if you are sick. "

After being pushed like this, Ji Yubo finally came to his senses from his abnormal behavior. The corners of his lips stiffened for a moment, and he looked at the other person deeply, then he turned around and resigned himself to his fate and went back to the bathroom to change clothes. After quickly changing the clothes handed to him by the other party, Ji Yubo took the clothes that had been caught in the rain and threw them into the washing machine.

" Gada—— "

At this moment, a business card slipped out from the sweatshirt pocket. After being soaked in rain, the words on it had become slightly blurred.

It was stuffed in by Su Shenxia before.

Ji Yubo bent down to pick up the business card and looked at it carefully. There was only a name and a phone number on it, and no other useful information.

" You don't want to be a canary, do you? Who would want to chase after the person they love and beg for more mercy? " Su Shenxia's seductive whisper reappeared in his ears.

Suddenly, Ji Yubo felt that the business card in his hand was a little hot, but when he was about to throw it into the trash can, he fell into a strange hesitation.

After a long silence, for unknown reasons, Ji Yubo folded the business card in half and put it back into his pocket.

Because of the business card, Ji Yubo stayed in the bathroom for a long time before coming out. He saw Chu Xichi curled up on the bed, wrapped in a quilt and asleep, and he even forgot to turn off the desk lamp.

Under the soft orange light, Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and looked at the young man. There was a tenderness in his eyes that he himself had not even realized. At this moment, it seemed as if all the forbearance and restraint that had accumulated over a long period of time had disappeared.

Ji Yubo leaned over and gently kissed Chu Xichi on the lips, with such cautious gesture as if he was treating the most precious treasure in the world.

He turned off the desk lamp, and the huge bedroom fell into darkness in an instant. There seemed to be a suppressed sigh of satisfaction.

Ji Yubo lay down next to Chu Xichi, his nostrils instantly filled with the unique mint scent of the other person, and his eyes became darker.

the next day.

Chu Xichi was awakened by frantic knocking on the door. He picked up his cell phone and saw that it was only half past nine.

" Cousin, you promised me that you would go to the amusement park today. It's too late if we sleep any longer! " Xu Letong was still knocking on the door frantically.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

I have the murderous intention, can I kill him?

The noise gave him a headache and his sleepiness completely disappeared. He stretched lazily, and only when he felt the warmth beside him did he realize that Ji Yubo was still sleeping next to him.

After sitting up, Chu Xichi found that the situation was a bit delicate. He firmly occupied the middle of the double bed, while the young man was squeezed to the edge of the bed by him, feeling that he would fall down at any time.

Chu Xichi rubbed his forehead in confusion. The best thing about his sleeping style since he was a child was that he could stay still in the same position until dawn. He would be the same as before going to bed when he woke up.

" Cousin! Get up quickly! " Xu Letong, who was outside the door, saw that there was no movement for a long time, so his knocking on the door turned into banging on it.

Chu Xichi could no longer bear it and yelled out the door: " Be quiet! "

After he opened his mouth, he realized that his lips were a little numb. Without thinking about his sleeping posture, Chu Xichi stood up and went to the mirror to look at himself carefully. He didn't know if it was an illusion, but when he looked in the mirror, his lips seemed a little red and swollen.

Was it a bug bite?

No, where do the bugs come from in the middle of winter?

" What's wrong? " Ji Yubo's cold voice suddenly sounded in his ears.

Chu Xichi shook his head and took two steps back to distance himself. " Nothing. "

What a joke, could he just go and ask the male lead: Look, why is my mouth swollen?

If someone doesn't know, they might think he is behaving like a hooligan in public!

Considering his abnormal sleeping posture, Chu Xichi thought for a moment and finally could only reluctantly come to the conclusion – it must be due to staying up late.

Staying up late is harmful to your health, go to bed early today and see how things go!

I hadn't figured this matter out yet and as soon as I finished washing up, I immediately encountered new trouble.

Ji Yubo forgot to take out the clothes after washing them last night. Even if he used the dryer to dry them now, it would take at least an hour and a half. If he asked his assistant to deliver them to the site, it would take even longer than drying them. If he waited until then to go to the amusement park, he would be very short on time.

Chu Xichi had never brought Ji Yubo to Yuanshan Villa before, so naturally he did not prepare any extra clothes for the young man.

Without much hesitation, he randomly selected a few winter clothes that were suitable for the other party and handed them to the boy.

Last night, Ji Yubo took so long to change his clothes that I didn't even know when he fell asleep. But today was the opposite. Before Chu Xichi could react, he had already changed and came out of the cloakroom.

He knew that Ji Yubo was taller than him, but he didn't expect that the slim-fit sweater he wore would look a little awkward on the other person. The sweater could even vaguely outline the boy's beautiful muscle lines, showing a different style, which also looked good.

Even Chu Xichi's clothes, even when they are casual wear, are more business-like. When worn on Ji Yubo, they make him look a lot more mature, and it is even difficult to describe him as a teenager.

He took a quick glance at his closet, which was mostly filled with clothes of this style, and reluctantly gave up the idea of getting the boy another sweater.

Xu Letong, who had been squatting at the door for a long time, finally couldn't hold it in any longer and started knocking on the door again, " Cousin, you are embroidering, why does it take you so long to change clothes? "

This time, he knocked twice and the door opened.

" Good morning, cousin! "

Seeing this, Xu Letong immediately put on a bright smile, until he saw the hypocritical face of Ji Yubo behind his cousin, he was stunned.

" You, you two slept together yesterday? "

" Is there a problem? " Chu Xichi's cold voice sounded.

Hearing this, he became annoyed.

I really want to sleep in the same bed with the great killer hero? It's all because you are a minotaur! 「Note 1 」

When saying this, Xu Letong's eyes were firmly fixed on the young man, but when he saw the subtle curve at the corner of the other's lips, he was so angry that he almost exploded.

Last night, before he showed his aversion to Ji Yubo's approach to his cousin, Ji Yubo behaved very normally. Now that he realized that he had been trying every means to prevent the other party from getting close to his cousin, Ji Yubo was too lazy to pretend anymore.

Ahhh, what kind of scheming man is this!!!

But soon, Xu Letong figured it out and became cheerful.

No matter how scheming he is, my cousin still loves me more. Today, he will completely abandon this scheming guy for the whole day because he will accompany me to the amusement park!

However, happiness is always short-lived, and Xu Letong could not escape this curse. His happiness only lasted until the three of them reached the underground garage.

" Brother Xiao Ji, just send us here. " He challenged the boy.

Unexpectedly, the other party just glanced at him coldly and didn't even bother to say anything.

Finally, it was his cousin who spoke up: " Ji Yubo will come with us. "

Xu Letong:?

" Why! "

His incredulous expression made Chu Xichi feel a little puzzled.

what why?

Even if he had a hundred guts, he wouldn't dare to leave the male protagonist in a villa where he was unfamiliar with the place. Of course, it is safer to take him wherever he goes.

After realizing that Chu Xichi was determined to take Ji Yubo with him this time, Xu Letong's head was overcast with dark clouds and he started to act emo on the spot .

But after all, he had just reached adulthood and his mentality was still unstable . After seeing the dream castle at the entrance of the amusement park, he recovered his energy at the speed of light.

As soon as they got out of the car, Xu Letong hugged Chu Xichi's arm, creating a harmonious image of brotherly love: " Cousin, come with me to buy some drinks. "

It was unknown how much strength the kid used. Chu Xichi struggled for a long time but failed to get rid of the two arms that were in the way. Just when he was getting impatient and about to lose his temper, Ji Yubo's cold voice rang out.

" You go with him to buy some water, I'll go buy the tickets. "

Xu Letong achieved his goal and excitedly made a "yeah" gesture to the young man, but the other party just glanced at him nonchalantly and turned away, which made him feel frustrated as if he had punched cotton.

" Cousin, I think Ji Yubo is not a simple person. " After seeing Ji Yubo completely walk away , Xu Letong loosened his hands that were wrapped around his cousin, put away his nonchalant look, and became serious for once.

Chu Xichi was a little surprised to hear such words from someone as unreliable as Xu Letong. " Tell me the reason? "

Stay " away from him . He gives me a bad feeling. "

Xu Letong tried hard to find a suitable adjective in his meager vocabulary. After a moment, he gave up and said simply, " Anyway, he doesn't look like a good guy. Stay away from him in the future . "

" I've bought it. "

As soon as he finished speaking, Ji Yubo's voice rang out.

Xu Letong was frightened and turned around to see the young man standing quietly behind him. He didn't know whether he heard his last words.

Ji Yubo's silent walking has been going on for a long time. Chu Xichi was also startled by Ji Yubo's sudden appearance. He sensed Xu Letong's uneasiness and helped him out by saying, " Check the tickets. "

There were relaxing and cheerful songs playing at the entrance of the amusement park.

Because it was the weekend, there was a long queue at the ticket gate of the amusement park.

Looking around, most of the people there were couples or families.

Chu Xichi didn't want to queue, so he took three tickets to the information desk to activate the Supreme VIP service. Unexpectedly, the staff only activated two of them and apologized and returned the third ticket.

" Sorry sir, this ticket is a half-price student ticket and cannot be used for VIP service. "

" Ji Yubo, did you do this on purpose? "

After hearing the staff's explanation, Xu Letong became furious and started jumping up and down.

" Cousin! I also want to open a VIP account . Look at him, it's too much! " He was so angry that he didn't care about anything else and pulled Chu Xichi to complain crazily.

However, before Chu Xichi could open his mouth, Ji Yubo spoke first.

The boy lowered his eyes, with a tone of guilt that could not be ignored, and his voice was much softer than usual: " Sorry, it's just a habit. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi understood that it was his negligence this time.

Ji Yubo was really poor. Even though he signed the Canary Treaty with him, he still couldn't afford to take a car for normal travel.

After seeing the half-price student tickets, you might buy them without thinking.

Chu Xichi did not complain to Xu Letong, and turned to the staff and said, " Buy another adult ticket. "

However, things did not go as planned. The staff member explained apologetically, " Sorry, sir, today is the peak admission period. Each ID number is limited to one ticket. This student ticket has already been used by Mr. Xu Letong. "

" Can I get a refund? " Xu Letong asked anxiously.

" Sorry sir, the park does not accept refunds. "

Xu Letong: " ....."

His heart felt cold.

" Cousin, you should buy this amusement park soon! " He started talking without thinking.

Chu Xichi:?

Believe it or not, I will buy your house first?

" I'll queue with you. " Ji Yubo said to Xu Letong. The boy pursed his lips tightly and looked a little helpless. " Mr. Chu, please go in and wait for us first. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi narrowed his eyes slightly. Although Xu Letong had just expressed his dislike for the male protagonist, as a NTR male supporting role with a small role in the original novel, he still couldn't let the two of them be alone.

" Me too. "

" Oh, oh, ok cousin. "

But as soon as he reached the queue at the ticket gate, Xu Letong was stopped again.

" Excuse me, sir. The student ticket gate is over there. This is the adult ticket gate. "

Xu Letong looked in the direction the staff member pointed and vaguely saw a team tens of thousands miles away from here.

Xu Letong: " ....."

However, the staff misunderstood his silence as being unable to find the way, so they kindly came forward to lead the way for him. He had no way to refuse, so he had to follow them with heavy steps, looking back every step.

But when he turned around, he ran directly into Ji Yubo's peach blossom eyes. At this moment, the other party had a calm expression, dark eyes, and a face full of indifference, without any guilt at all.

Xu Letong:!!!

He knew that this scheming man did it on purpose!

Deliberately sending him away so that he could be closer to his cousin!

The author has something to say:

Note 1 : Minotaur = NTR. If you don't understand this cuteness, you can search it yourself. qwq

I have updated the chapter, I have made progress!

Please praise me loudly!

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-03

06:06:45~2022-05-04 04:23:16 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: Ranpo-san Tianxiadi, jclyjsy 1 ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: 4 bottles of Juvenile Connie; 2 bottles of jclyjsy; 1 bottle of Xiaohe;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 33 I shouldn't be in the car, I should be under the car

, Xu Letong finally reached the student ticket gate. Although the queue here was indeed much shorter than that for full-price tickets, it was the weekend after all , so it would still take some time to line up.

Xu Letong stood at the end of the line , feeling increasingly resentful.

Ji Yubo, just wait for me and see if I can see through your disguise today!

Fortunately , although the line was long, it moved very quickly , and he passed the security check without wasting too much time.

As soon as he entered the park, Xu Letong saw Ji Yubo talking to someone from a distance.

The two were very close to each other and it was unclear what they were talking about.

Suddenly , his heart was filled with alarm, and he ran forward in two or three steps , directly inserted himself between the two of them , trying to squeeze Ji Yubo away , and deliberately said coquettishly: " Cousin , what are you talking about behind my back? "

Unfortunately , Chu Xichi didn't see what was going on in his mind , and just warned him expressionlessly: " Speak normally. "

" I just hired a VIP guide while you were waiting in line, and I'm making plans with Ji Yubo. " After hearing this, Xu Letong noticed that there was a girl dressed as a staff member next to the two men.

" You must be Mr. Xu, I am your service guide, mainly responsible for planning the itinerary for everyone's tour today . Thank you for your guidance. "

" Because you are entering the park near noon , which is the warmest time of the day , I recommend that you arrange the whitewater rafting as your first activity. "

Whitewater rafting is one of the signature attractions of this amusement park. Unlike ordinary whitewater rafting which only has one sprint, this whitewater rafting is a two-stage ride with two large slopes, thus attracting many tourists to check in.

" Let's do as you say. " Chu Xichi made the decision without hesitation.

" Yes, sir. "

It just so happened that the water project was very close to where they were now. Under the guidance of the guide, the three of them reached the project entrance not far away.

After receiving the raincoat, Xu Letong saw that there were only two seats in each row, so he immediately rushed over and occupied one of them: " Cousin, come quickly! "

His idea was simple. As long as he ran fast enough, he could sit in the same row with his cousin and push the scheming man Ji Yubo to another row!

However, things did not go as planned. Before Chu Xichi put on his raincoat, a stranger sat next to Xu Letong. Before he could even open his mouth to ask the person to leave, he had to watch his cousin and Ji Yubo sitting in the row in front of him.

" Cousin, I want to sit next to you. " Xu Letong pouted in dissatisfaction and tried to signal Ji Yubo with his eyes to change seats with him.

Hearing this, Chu Xichi felt a little strange and refused without thinking: " How old are you? Do you still need someone to accompany you? "

What's wrong with Xu Letong today? Is he too clingy?

Obviously, this child was normal when he first came last night.

Moreover, the character displayed by Xu Letong seems to be quite different from the description in the original novel, making it completely unpredictable.

This feeling of being out of control made Chu Xichi rub his forehead with a headache.

“ Beep, beep, beep— ”

At this moment, the facility activation bell rang suddenly. Before he could figure out what was going on, the ship shot out like an arrow and dived down the first high slope.

The speed was so fast that it was no exaggeration. Chu Xichi felt that he was rushing in the front and his soul was chasing behind. It was not until huge splashes of water from both sides splashed on his body that he realized what was happening.

The dive of the first slope was over, and before he could even breathe a sigh of relief, the equipment immediately began to climb the second, higher slope in front of it.

Chu Xichi's pupils trembled.

Help, help!

I don't want to sit here anymore, let me off!

" Hahaha, Xiaoji, why is your raincoat torn? "

At this moment, Xu Letong's gloating voice sounded, attracting Chu Xichi's attention.

He instinctively looked at Ji Yubo beside him. Perhaps because of the hook, there was a big hole on the back of the raincoat the boy was wearing. The remaining few strands were barely hanging on his body, which meant there was almost no waterproofing measure.

Chu Xichi:?

What the hell, the quality of this raincoat is so poor!

This place is indeed a flower market. They are taking every opportunity to make the male protagonist wet to increase the temptation!

Is there any manly virtue at all?

At this time, the car had already climbed to the critical point of the slope. Chu Xichi didn't have time to think about it. He took off his raincoat and covered the boy's head with it, and ordered expressionlessly: " Put it on. "

" What about you? "

The young man sighed and a low voice sounded. Without waiting for Chu Xichi to react, he pinched the edge of the raincoat, draped one side over himself, and with the other side he embraced him from behind in a half-hug posture, wrapping him under the raincoat without giving him a chance to refuse.

The distance between the two of them was shortened instantly, and Chu Xichi's nose seemed to be filled with the cold cedar scent of the young man. He tried to break free from the other party's shackles somewhat unnaturally, but he never expected that the car would suddenly rush down the second slope at this moment.

He was caught off guard and instinctively moved closer to Ji Yubo, trying to avoid the splashes of water on both sides.

But soon, Chu Xichi realized that this behavior was inappropriate. Just as he was about to stand up and keep a distance from the boy, the other party increased the strength of the arm around him and held him completely in his arms.



Xu Letong silently looked at the two people in the front row who were hugging each other tightly and sharing the same raincoat to avoid the rain. He felt a mouthful of blood stuck in his throat and felt very depressed.

Let you laugh at me!

Originally, the cousin didn't know that Ji Yu's thin raincoat was torn, but now, they just hugged each other!

At the moment the waves poured down, Xu Letong couldn't even tell whether the water was cold or his heart was colder.

As soon as the second slope was over, Chu Xichi immediately pushed Ji Yubo away, trying to save face for his behavior of hiding in someone else's arms and putting all the blame on the other party.

" Next time if you're scared just shout it out, don't hold me so tightly, I'm just being generous and not making it up to you. "

Ji Yubo ignored the young man's show of strength and just looked at him silently with his eyes lowered.

Although he tried very hard to wrap the other person up, the quality of the raincoat was not very good, and Chu Xichi was still half wet by the waves. The cold wind blew, and the light-colored sweater jacket stuck tightly to his body. He could vaguely see the smooth and thin waistline and the slight trembling of the other person's body.

Ji Yubo concealed the gloom in his eyes, took off his coat and gently draped it over Chu Xichi, completely blocking out the dreamy scenery.

Chu Xichi:?

How can this be allowed for a bottom to put on a top's coat on its own initiative?

Where does this put his attack on the nationality!

Chu Xichi refused without hesitation, his face cold, " Take it away, I don't ..."

But before he could finish his words, he was interrupted by the indifferent voice of the young man beside his ear, " Mr. Chu, you don't want to have a fever again, do you? "

Ji Yubo's beautiful peach blossom eyes were fixed on him at this moment, causing Chu Xichi to uncontrollably recall the embarrassing incident when he was sick and held on to the young man, and his struggle gradually slowed down.

This is not called giving in, this is called moderate scrutiny.

Chu Xichi found an excuse for himself in his mind and immediately put on Ji Yubo's coat with peace of mind.

" Look at other people's boyfriends, look at yourself! "

Xu Letong had just thrown away his raincoat when he turned around and heard a couple arguing.

" You don't care about me at all and you didn't even put my coat on! " The girl pointed at another couple, her face full of grievance.

He was eating the melon with gusto. He looked in the direction the girl pointed and saw Ji Yubo putting his coat on his cousin in a very intimate manner. He also leaned close to the other person and said something. His cousin's ears turned red almost immediately.

Cousin, you are such a loser!

" They are not a couple! " Xu Letong interrupted the girl angrily, " Look carefully! " Unexpectedly, the girl didn't buy it at all, " Are you jealous of other people's good relationship? " Xu Letong: " ....."

I'm tired and want to go home.

" What's wrong with you? "

Chu Xichi was a little puzzled when he noticed that Xu Letong had been in a depressed mood since he came back from throwing away the trash.

Hearing this, Xu Letong glanced at his cousin who was wearing Ji Yu's thin coat, and felt more depressed. He turned his head away and said nothing.

The three of them came out of the rapids in silence. The guide looked at the strange atmosphere among them and paused for a moment before tentatively asking, " Do you think rapids is not fun? "

" Then I recommend that you try the roller coaster, which is the most proud attraction of our amusement park for many years. It is famous for its 90-degree right-angle slope, which guarantees the excitement of the ride. "

roller coaster?

Chu Xichi was almost dying while doing the whitewater rafting just now, and when he heard about the roller coaster, he subconsciously wanted to refuse.

" The roller coaster is great! "

However, before he could refuse, Xu Letong began to cheer excitedly.

He coughed twice and began to excuse himself: " I think the roller coaster is a bit dangerous. "

" Don't worry, sir. As an internationally renowned amusement park, our safety is very guaranteed. " Unfortunately, the guide did not understand his real request.

" That's right, cousin, don't be afraid. " Xu Letong added fuel to the fire: " If you can't do it, just tell me, I'll go up and play alone! "

Chu Xichi:?

Let me reiterate again, men can't say no!

" Then let's go ride the roller coaster. " Feeling embarrassed, he agreed without even thinking.

However, when the three of them really arrived in front of the roller coaster, Chu Xichi saw the 90-degree vertical slope and his legs became weak in embarrassment.

And because they arrived the latest, only the most exciting seats in the first row of the roller coaster were still empty.

We're already here. There's no reason to go back now. If you stick your head out, you'll get hurt. It'll only be three minutes, and it will be over quickly.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi still gritted his teeth and sat down.

And in order to prevent Xu Letong and Ji Yubo from sitting together, he sat in the middle to separate the other two.

As soon as he sat down , the roller coaster started moving, not even giving Chu Xichi time to regret.

Unlike whitewater rafting, roller coasters climb very slowly in order to create a sense of fear, and they deliberately stop when the car body is just vertical, allowing passengers to face the ground directly, maximizing the thrill.

As soon as the car became vertical, Chu Xichi's legs went limp. Fortunately, he only had two expressions, which preserved his last bit of stubbornness.

But soon, he realized that something seemed to be wrong. The roller coaster had been stopped at the 90-degree vertical point for too long, and the passengers' puzzled voices gradually rang out in the back row.

" Dear passengers, please don't panic. The roller coaster has lost power due to a malfunction. We have urgently contacted the firefighters and everything will be back to normal soon. " A loudspeaker suddenly sounded in the park.

" Wow wow wow – I want to go home! "

" Woo woo woo! "

Hearing this, the passengers around were instantly panicked, screaming and crying.

In an instant, Chu Xichi was surrounded by great sadness and fear. His fingertips that were holding the seat belt were trembling, and he couldn't help thinking about the worst outcome in his heart.

How come I always run into something with such a low probability!

No way, I finally got a chance to live my life again, I won't let it end so hastily with an accident like this!

My, Chu Xichi's, lifelong reputation!

But at this moment, a pair of warm hands covered his eyes, and the darkness completely surrounded him. The sky and the ground were no longer in front of him, only warmth and dryness.

" Don't be afraid, I'm here. " Ji Yubo's voice sounded in his ears.

" Um. "

There had never been a moment when Chu Xichi was so dependent on the boy's voice as he was now.

" Wow, cousin, are we going to die? " Xu Letong cried with tears and snot.

" Cousin? Cousin, please don't be silent. I'm so scared. Please pay attention to me. " After crying for a long time, Xu Letong didn't see any response from Chu Xichi, and looked to the side with some worry.

Ji Yubo leaned his body and tried to cover his cousin's eyes with his hands to ease the other's fear. The two looked like they were hugging in the air.

Xu Letong: " ....."

Tired, destroy it.

Why did he decide to go to the amusement park with these two people today?

What did I do wrong to deserve this torture?

I shouldn't be on the car, I should be under it.

In an instant, greater sadness surrounded him, and Xu Letong cried even more wildly.

" Wow, mom, I want to go home. I'm not going to play with my cousin anymore!!! "

The author has something to say:

I'm so sorry, dear friends. I've been so busy lately, working day and night. My typing efficiency was very low yesterday, and I wasn't very satisfied with the result, so I delayed it until today. I'm really sorry.

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-04 04:23:16~2022-05-05 13:06:09 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: jclyjsy , baibaibaibai1 ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Liang Liang 50 bottles; Song Xing, Daze ... 10 bottles; 44394924 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

### Chapter 34: Master of Misleading

A moving roller coaster broke down and got stuck halfway up a slope , a major accident with an extremely low probability of happening. Chu Xichi was truly grateful for this.

" Ji Yubo , are you okay? "

In the howling wind in the sky, in the darkness created for him by the young man , all the noise around him was isolated, and in the haze , it seemed that he could only hear the other person's increasingly rapid breathing.

" Um. "

The young man's voice sounded in his ears, still as calm and indifferent as usual , as if the previous instability was just Chu Xichi's unilateral illusion.

After a pause, Chu Xichi wanted to say something, his lips moved , but the words never came out.

It seemed like a year had passed before the amusement park finally had a message on the radio: t panic'Please don " , visitors . After investigation , we found that the sudden stop of the equipment was caused by unstable voltage on the operating panel , which is the equipment's own protection mechanism. "

" For safety reasons , the equipment will be temporarily suspended , and the firefighters will help everyone release the safety buckle , and then walk down the fire stairs one by one. "

Not long after the announcement sounded, firefighters came up the fire stairs beside the track, fastened safety ropes for Chu Xichi and the others, untied the roller coaster barrier, and guided everyone to line up and follow the staff down the stairs one by one.

His vision returned to normal . Chu Xichi blinked a little uncomfortably , then looked at his watch . Only five minutes had passed.

He himself was not afraid of heights, but when he actually stood on the fire escape, he couldn't help but feel his legs going weak.

At this moment, Ji Yubo beside him suddenly reached out and held his wrist tightly. It was a pair of hands with distinct finger bones. The backs of his hands were too tense, and the bulging blue veins were vaguely visible. He held his wrist tightly with an irresistible force and led him to walk down the stairs steadily.

Not until his feet were completely on the ground did Chu Xichi's tense nerves finally relax.

Alive, alive.

If something really happened to him this time, Chu Xichi, the head of the Chu family in City A, would have encountered an accident while riding a roller coaster. This kind of death would be a shame in the world of domineering bosses!

After barely coming back to his senses, Chu Xichi realized belatedly that Ji Yubo was still holding his wrist tightly, with no intention of letting go, and it even hurt.

"If you are afraid, don't be stubborn. Just speak up next time."

Chu Xichi lied with his eyes open while trying to pry the boy's fingers apart with an expressionless face. However, the other party's strength was so great that it felt like cast iron. He tried to pry them apart for a long time but they still didn't move at all.

"Release."

Chu Xichi looked up angrily, and then he noticed that there seemed to be something wrong with the male protagonist.

The boy's face was pale, his bangs were wet with cold sweat, his long and straight eyelashes left a fan-shaped shadow on his eyelids, and his lips were tightly pursed without a trace of blood.

"Ji Yubo?" Chu Xichi was frightened by the other party's bad face, and asked uncertainly: "Are you okay?"

At this moment, Ji Yubo felt dizzy and his vision was black. The severe tinnitus drowned him and made him unable to hear any sound. He wanted to open his eyes and continue looking at the person in front of him unwillingly, but his body still tilted uncontrollably.

"Ji Yubo? Ji Yubo!"

I could vaguely hear the young man's voice calling out to my ears. My eyelids kept fighting each other. Finally, before I closed my eyes, the picture stayed on the other person's anxious face. Ji Yubo felt an inappropriate joy in his heart and allowed himself to fall forward, falling into the other person's arms as if he had planned.

Before his consciousness completely fell into darkness, the corners of his lips curled up slightly. It turns out that someone as high and mighty as Chu Xichi can also show an anxious expression

...

\*

"First blood —Dingdingding!"

Amid the sound of dripping music, Ji Yubo regained consciousness.

He opened his eyes with a slight feeling of discomfort, only to realize that it was already completely dark.

After being unconscious for a long time, his eyes had basically adapted to the darkness. When he suddenly opened his eyes, he still couldn't adapt for a while. Ji Yubo felt that his vision had not fully recovered, and it was a little blurry as if it was covered by a veil.

This seems to be his room. Maybe Chu Xichi brought him back.

In his peripheral vision, he seemed to see a figure crouching beside his bed, and his hand remained in the same position as before he fell into coma, tightly grasping the man's wrist.

Chu Xichi stayed with him throughout his coma.

This realization made Ji Yubo's heart seem to be completely filled with warmth and abundant emotions.

He turned his head, and his beautiful peach blossom eyes softened a little when he looked at the figure. After a moment, Ji Yubo said softly: " Mr. Chu, I ..."

However, Ji Yubo was interrupted by the other party's angry voice before he could finish his words.

" Brother, why don't you join the group? Are you laying tiles in the canyon? "

The voice sounded wrong. After hesitating for a while, Ji Yubo rubbed the corners of his eyes with his free hand to help his eyes focus faster.

Between breaths, his vision finally became clear again, and he couldn't wait to look at the figure beside him.

——It 's Xu Letong.

At this time, he was holding Xu Letong's wrist tightly, and the other party placed his mobile phone beside his bed. Even though he only had one movable hand, he still insisted on operating the character with one hand, playing the game with a strong will despite his disability.

" Can you please stop playing tricks on me? My anti-addiction period is almost here! "

Xu Letong was so immersed in the game that he didn't even notice that he had woken up.

Ji Yubo: " ....."

He just knows it!

What on earth was he expecting?!

After coming to his senses, Ji Yubo suddenly shook off Xu Letong's wrist, his whole face full of disgust.

" Brother Xiaoji, are you awake? "

The violent action finally pulled Xu Letong out of the game, but as soon as he looked up, he saw the other person's disgusted expression and immediately started to jump up and down: " What's that look in your eyes?! "

" The anti-addiction time has expired, and the game will automatically exit. "

Before Ji Yubo could say anything, Xu Letong, who had just played half of the game, made a sound, and then completely logged out of the account and returned to the game login interface.

Xu Letong: " ....."

He was forced to quit the game halfway through, and he felt extremely sad and heartbroken.

Xu Letong lost all his rationality. Since his cousin was not around now, he was too lazy to pretend and said hysterically to Ji Yubo: " I am so surprised that I have a different opinion of you after seeing you protect your cousin so much today. I am just blind! "

" Where is Mr. Chu? "

Unlike the crazy Xu Letong, Ji Yubo still looked indifferent as usual.

" You are my sister-in-law, why do you care about my cousin? "

The calmer the boy was, the more Xu Letong couldn't swallow this anger, and he deliberately found the boy's pain points to poke at them.

Just when his mind was full of insulting quotes and he wanted to continue to say a few words while the iron was hot, the door was suddenly opened. Chu Xichi stood at the door with a bowl of hot soup and a cold face.

" Xu Letong, why are you so noisy? "

" Cousin, he bullied me! " Xu Letong started to complain first. Why did Ji Yubo look at him with disgust?

Hearing this, Chu Xichi shifted his inquiring gaze to Ji Yubo, who was half leaning against the head of the bed.

The boy had just woken up, his face was still a little pale, and his black hair was not as fluffy as usual, lying lightly on his forehead. He sat there quietly with his eyes lowered, looking a little aggrieved.

That's right, Ji Yubo is the pitiful male protagonist of the flower market, how could he possibly bully the bully Xu Letong?

" Xu Letong, can you please make a draft before you lie? Do you think I'm a fool? " Chu Xichi opened the door and signaled with his eyes: " Go to the living room and play by yourself. " Hearing this, Xu Letong pursed his lips unwillingly. He really shouldn't have lost his temper at Ji Yubo just now, but if the other party hadn't disliked him first, he wouldn't have been angry. Before leaving, he turned his head unhappily and was about to glare back at Ji Yubo, but as soon as he turned his head, he saw Ji Yubo, who had a sarcastic face before, now looking aggrieved in front of his cousin.

Xu Letong:!!!

But my cousin couldn't see it, and he even asked the other person with concern if he had a headache.

This scheming man!

Xu Letong didn't want to be bullied here anymore. Out of sight, out of mind. He snorted coldly, turned around and strode out of the room.

Just now when facing Xu Letong, Ji Yubo could ask where Chu Xichi was in a natural manner, but when he really faced Chu Xichi, he hesitated for a long time and finally said nothing.

After a while, Chu Xichi was the first to speak: " You grabbed my wrist too tightly before, and you moved around when I pried it open, so I asked Xu Letong to look after you while I make soup for you. "

After the contact over the past two days, Chu Xichi realized that Xu Letong seemed to be quite different from the description in the original novel, so he felt at ease to let the two of them be alone in a room.

But just after he finished speaking, he realized that saying this might make him seem very concerned about the male lead, which was very unworthy of the boss, so he immediately tried to save his dignity, smiled evilly and added: " I knew you couldn't leave me. "

Ji Yubo: " ....."

Seeing that the boy didn't speak for a long time, Chu Xichi had to pause and continue: " When you were still unconscious, your family doctor examined you. You were unconscious because of fear of heights and excessive tension. "

" I'm sorry, I didn't know you were afraid of heights. "

He was in a complicated mood , as if there were many completely different emotions entangled in his chest, including guilt, gratitude, and even strange emotions that he could not understand. It was like a tangled mess with no clue at all.

After thinking for a long time without figuring out the answer, Chu Xichi simply attributed his current mood to guilt.

Thinking of this, he felt more relaxed and handed the freshly cooked soup to Ji Yubo: " This is the chicken soup I just made. "

However, Ji Yubo did not take the soup. Instead, he looked directly at Chu Xichi and said softly, " Sorry, my hands are still a little weak now. Mr. Chu, please put it aside for now. I will drink it myself later. "

Now that things have come to this, Chu Xichi is not the kind of person who is pretentious. Besides, it was Ji Yubo who helped him today. Thinking of this, he picked up the bowl without hesitation, scooped a spoonful of soup and fed it to the boy's lips.

Ji Yubo was a little surprised. He didn't expect that the other party would actually feed him. His beautiful peach blossom eyes became even more obscure.

After a moment, he lowered his eyes and hid his outward emotions. He lowered his head and sipped the chicken soup in the spoon. He pursed his lips and said, " Thank you, Mr. Chu, for the chicken soup you made for me. "

On the other side, Xu Letong, who was kicked out, became angrier and angrier the more he thought about it.

Why is it that I am the one who gets hurt every time?!

So he immediately decided to drink all the chicken soup that his cousin prepared for Ji Yubo.

Let Ji Yu wear thin clothes, otherwise he will have no soup to drink!

There was still a lot of soup left in the pot in the kitchen. Xu Letong took a sip and it tasted good, but he always felt that something was wrong.

Even if he couldn't cook, he still had some basic common sense. Chicken soup would take at least several hours to stew, but it only took my cousin ten minutes from making the soup to serving it.

And most importantly, why is there no chicken in the pot of chicken soup?

Soon, Xu Letong found the answer.

He looked at the two packages of chicken-flavored soup stock in the trash can and fell into deep thought.

Is this the master of fooling people?

It's really pitiful, Ji Yubo.

The author has something to say:

Soup made with Chicken Soup Boiler = Homemade Chicken Soup

There's nothing wrong with this wave

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-05

13:06:09~2022-05-06 06:13:06 ~

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Ranpo Sang Tianxia Diyi and Yeying 10 bottles; 39698205 , wuliwuli , Huaweiqi 5 bottles; SUI 3 bottles; Xiaohe 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!



Ji Yubo stared at the young man in front of him calmly , almost unwilling to blink. He took a deep breath and felt that everything in front of him seemed like a dream. It was originally just a tentative joke , but he never thought that Chu Xichi would actually take the initiative to feed him soup.

She was even considerate enough to cool the chicken soup down before serving it to him because it was too hot.

The chicken soup slid down the throat into the stomach , and it was so warm that it seemed to almost make a hole in the stomach wall. A wonderful electric current instantly spread throughout the body.

Although Ji Yubo clearly understood that Chu Xichi did this only out of guilt, he still couldn't help but feel excited.

to faint premeditatedly in exchange for a brief moment of guilt from the other party .

How I wish time would stay at this moment forever.

" Cousin, the mini pig has finished eating the apple. Should I feed it another one? " At this moment , an abrupt voice sounded , breaking the silence and beauty in the room.

Xu Letong didn't think much about it and pushed the door open carelessly . He was caught off guard and saw his cousin feeding Ji Yubo soup.

Xu Letong: " ....."

He stood there awkwardly , not knowing whether to go in or out.

Chu Xichi tilted his head naturally , raised his eyebrows and glanced at Xu Letong: " Do you have to ask me this ? The apples are in the refrigerator, you can take them yourself. "

Hearing this , Xu Letong opened his mouth and was about to say that the mini pig ate a little too much, when a gaze that could not be ignored fell on him first, obscure and deep.

Following his gaze, from an angle that Chu Xichi couldn't see, Ji Yubo was looking at him with a cold face , as if expressing dissatisfaction with his sudden intrusion.

Feeling the boy's disgust , Xu Letong felt a little unhappy , but when his eyes accidentally swept across the " chicken soup " in Chu Xichi's hand , he suddenly calmed down.

So miserable, I was fooled by my cousin using soup base.

Thinking of this, Xu Letong glanced at Ji Yubo with a gloating look and replied casually: " Okay, cousin. "

After being kicked out of the room, he washed an apple for the mini pig first, then leaned on the sofa and started browsing his phone out of boredom.

Just then, the daily news push suddenly popped up. He wanted to swipe past it, but suddenly stopped when he saw the content of the news.

[Shocked! The roller coaster got stuck in the middle of the ride due to a malfunction.

Fortunately, the staff arrived in time to rescue. Except for a man who fainted on the spot, the other passengers were fine! ]

The picture accompanying the news was a snapshot of the moment the boy fainted. Although his face had been blurred, Xu Letong still recognized at a glance that this person was Ji Yubo. Although Ji Yubo fainted again because of his cousin, his opinion of him changed a lot, but this did not affect Xu Letong's determination to take advantage of the situation.

Without hesitation, he went straight to the study and printed out the screenshot of the news.

This news is worth reading over and over again!

After appreciating it, Xu Le Tongxin casually clipped the newsprint into the folder that Chu Xichi had piled on the desk, looking forward to his cousin's expression when he saw it.

\*

Chu Xichi finished feeding the last mouthful of soup and just as he stood up to wash the dishes, Ji Yubo suddenly grabbed his wrist. He was a little puzzled and looked at the boy in confusion and asked, "What's wrong?"

Realizing that the other party was about to leave, Ji Yubo instinctively wanted to stop him. However, before he could think of the words to explain, his actions were one step faster than his brain and he grabbed the other party's wrist.

"Mr. Chu, I ..."

"Buzz buzz buzz—"

Just as he was about to speak, his phone suddenly vibrated. He pressed the tip of his tongue against the roof of his mouth for a moment, but when the words came to his lips, he only uttered: "Nothing."

After watching Chu Xichi completely leave the room, Ji Yubo silently took out his mobile phone. The screen showed that there was a missed call, and the caller ID was Ji Geng.

He stared at the screen in silence, with no intention of calling back. Just as he was about to put the phone away, the other party called him again.

The vibration of the cell phone was abrupt and continuous in the empty room. Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and stared at the screen, his fingertips lingering on the hang-up point for a long time. When the call was about to hang up automatically, he pursed his lips and finally picked up the call.

"What took you so long to answer the phone?"

As soon as the call was connected, Ji Geng's angry voice sounded immediately. His attitude was completely different from when he and Chu Xichi returned to the Ji family. "Are you relying on Chu Xichi's doting on you that you don't even care about your father?"

"Don't forget that I contributed a lot to Chu Xichi's favor!"

Hearing this, Ji Yubo frowned in disgust, his fingertips unconsciously slowly clenched the phone, his jaw line tensed into a sharp arc, "If there is nothing else, I'll hang up first."

"Wait." Seeing that his show of force had no deterrent effect, Ji Geng paused, and without beating around the bush, he quickly got to the point: "Next Monday, the company that the Ji family is about to go public will have a press conference, you know that."

"Can you invite Mr. Chu to show up?"

At this time, Ji Geng changed his address from Chu Xichi to Mr. Chu: "This will also let others know how much the Chu family values us."

"I think it may not work." Ji Yubo's indifferent voice sounded.

In the darkness, the boy's beautiful peach blossom eyes were surprisingly bright, yet filled with malice that was about to overflow.

"Don't forget about your grandmother!" Ji Geng didn't expect the other party to refuse so directly. His face changed instantly and he threatened with gritted teeth.

" What is Chu Xichi's status? His favor to you is only temporary. You might as well take advantage of this time to do more things that benefit the Ji family. I will not treat you unfairly even if you are abandoned in the future. "

Ji Yubo's disgust reached its peak at this moment. When he was about to say something with his lips pursed, he was interrupted by a sudden noise at the door. It was Chu Xichi who had returned.

Instinctively, he didn't want the other party to find out about the call, so he hung up the phone without waiting for Ji Geng to finish yelling.

When Chu Xichi returned to the room with a glass of water, he keenly noticed that the atmosphere here was much more depressing than before. He frowned slightly and asked, " What's wrong? "

Ji Yubo looked a little absent-minded, but he hesitated for a moment and shook his head, " Nothing. "

Chu Xichi originally thought that since the relationship between the two had finally eased, the male protagonist would definitely reveal something. He didn't expect that he was just being too suspicious and that the other person was still on guard against him.

Don't try to guess what Hua Shi is thinking, she won't tell you.

Hearing this, a feeling of possible loss continued to linger in his chest. Chu Xichi curled his lips, put the cup of water on the boy's bedside in a huff, turned around and prepared to leave.

However, as soon as he turned around, he heard the slightly hesitant voice of the young man behind him.

" Mr. Chu, can you play games with me for a while? "

Chu Xichi:?

He began to think seriously whether he had done something to offend the male protagonist, otherwise the other party would not have retaliated against him in this way.

Chu Xichi lowered his eyes and looked at the young man silently. The other's beautiful peach blossom eyes seemed to be flowing, as if they could only accommodate him at this moment. After being stunned for a moment, he shook his head, completely getting rid of this ridiculous idea from his mind.

After all, Ji Yubo fainted today because of him, and coupled with the incident with Thick Soup Treasure, Chu Xichi has always felt guilty about it. Although playing games with the other party was like torture, he still agreed.

He reluctantly turned on the game console while trying to maintain his domineering personality and said, " You can't take advantage of my pampering and become arrogant. "

This time Chu Xichi learned his lesson. After suffering a loss last time, he chose a two-player game that was relatively friendly to his opponent.

Even if the teammates are terrible and incompetent, as long as there is one relatively reliable person, the game can be played. This is very suitable for a gaming black hole like Ji Yubo.

Then, Chu Xichi realized that he had thought too much.

When dealing with a gaming black hole, you cannot have even the slightest extra expectation!

" Are you trying to piss me off on purpose? "

After dying three times in a row and failing to get out of the first level, Chu Xichi completely collapsed.

He snatched the handle from Ji Yubo's hand, and started working on both sides, one handle in each hand, and forced his way through the first level.

" I can play better than you with one hand. No, even a chicken sprinkling some rice on the keyboard can be better than you! " He started to get hysterical.

Ji Yubo was not angry. He lowered his eyes, and his long and straight eyelashes left a small fan-shaped shadow on his eyelids, making the boy look a little fragile.

Seeing this, although Chu Xichi was still angry, he felt embarrassed to continue to be mean to the other party, as it would seem like he was bullying the weak.

Seeing that Ji Yubo didn't respond for a long time, he frowned and said in a cold voice: " I'm talking to you. "

But Ji Yubo did not say anything. He just suddenly leaned his body, and the distance between them was suddenly shortened. Before Chu Xichi could react, the young man raised his hand and gently covered his eyes as if he was on a roller coaster.

The familiar darkness enveloped the boy again. His palms felt warm and dry, and his nostrils were filled with the faint scent of cedar from the other person's body, making it impossible for him to continue complaining.

Chu Xichi froze in place, and for a moment he even forgot to resist.

For a moment, the empty room fell into complete silence, with only the two people's shallow breathing and the ticking of the clock slowly blending together.

Ji Yubo stared at the young man quietly, and it seemed that he could feel the prickly touch of the other's eyelashes on his palm. The bad mood that Ji Geng's words just now brought to him seemed to disappear at this moment.

The reason why he didn't want to beg Chu Xichi for help was not because of his so-called self-esteem, but because he stubbornly believed that as long as he asked, he would completely establish the title of Canary.

This will sour his current relationship.

Ji Yubo simply liked Chu Xichi, and there was no other reason.

Thinking of this, Ji Yubo sighed softly, slowly bent down, and placed a gentle and cherishing kiss through his palm on the back of his hand that was covering the other person's eyes.

The author has something to say:

The stupid author uses the bitter lesson to tell everyone here, don't stay up late, staying up late will not only make you bald, but also make you stupid qaq

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-06

06:13:06~2022-05-07 16:22:17 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: jclyjsy 1 ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chu Xichi's eyes were covered by Ji Yubo, and everything in front of him was dark . His hearing became particularly sensitive at this moment.

In a daze, he heard the boy's shallow breathing getting closer and closer, and he seemed to be able to feel the temperature of his breath on his cheek . The overly ambiguous distance made him frown slightly uncomfortable, but the other party's approach was just like a dragonfly touching the water and then leaving.

It's as if nothing happened.

But the temperature is still rising uncontrollably.

" What are you doing? " Chu Xichi finally came to his senses and raised his hand to sweep away Ji Yubo's hands that were covering his eyes.

The boy's voice was still as indifferent as usual. He stared at him and explained softly: " There is a bug on your face . I will help you brush it away. "

Chu Xichi knew clearly that the other party was lying. It was winter now , and the two were playing games in a very well-sealed home theater. There was no way there could be any flying insects around.

But his instinct told him that if he continued to pursue the issue, the situation would get completely out of control.

So , he coughed twice and followed the other person's words and said, " Oh. "

The two knew the truth, but they tacitly let the matter go as if nothing had happened.

Chu Xichi stood up , put away the game console expressionlessly , and finally looked back at the boy , " I'm sleepy and ready to go to bed . Good night. "

Ji Yubo was still sitting on the sofa , staring at him quietly. After a moment, he heard the young man's indifferent voice.

" Good night. "

the next day.

The dazzling sunlight filled the entire bedroom, waking Chu Xichi up. He picked up his cell phone and saw that it was only six in the morning.

Today was the day agreed with his uncle to send Xu Letong home . Chu Xichi's mood brightened when he thought that this trouble could finally be gone .

According to the class schedule, Ji Yubo had to go to bed early this morning. Taking advantage of the fact that the other party had not yet woken up, he knocked on Xu Letong's door at lightning speed and picked up his silly cousin who was still sleeping. " Hurry up, I'll take you home! "

When passing by the male protagonist's room, Chu Xichi even deliberately slowed down his movements. Because of what happened last night, or because of reasons he couldn't explain, he didn't want to face Ji Yubo for the time being, so he made up an excuse to go out to avoid a head-on collision later.

Xu Letong was sleeping soundly, his mind still wandering. When he came to his senses, he was already sitting in Chu Xichi's car.

" Cousin, do you dislike me so much? "

Suddenly, Xu Letong was overwhelmed with grief and began to complain without thinking.

" Do you think I'm a light bulb between you and Brother Xiaoji? I'm the villain who hinders you and him, but I'm doing that for your own good. Brother Xiaoji looks like he has a lot on his mind, and I'm afraid you'll be deceived! "

Chu Xichi:?

He asked why Xu Letong had been hanging around in front of him every day for the past two days.

Why does this person have so much inner drama?

Besides, if he had to deceive someone, he would have deceived Ji Yubo. The original novel gave a bloody example. This guy's eyes might be used for venting anger.

" Are you sick? " Chu Xichi glanced sideways at Xu Letong in the passenger seat, " There's no electricity or lights. Ji Yubo and I are just ordinary friends. He's just staying at my house temporarily. "

" If you put this thought into learning how to make a gift from Dujia, the Jiaotang team, your dad will be able to stop scolding you. "

Hearing this, Xu Letong curled his lips. Although he was very unconvinced, Chu Xichi was probably going to kick him out of the car. After weighing the rights and disadvantages, he finally kept his mouth shut.

On the other side, as soon as Chu Xichihuo left the house in a hurry, Ji Yubo calmly opened his eyes.

According to his usual habit, he would never go out so early, and the only reason for his abnormal behavior today was that Chu Xichi was avoiding him.

The day before when they accidentally kissed in the swimming pool, the other party also used this abnormal attitude to avoid him.

Thinking of this, Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and sighed softly, but he did not feel the slightest regret for his extraordinary behavior last night.

" Ring, ring, ring—"

Just then, the cell phone rang suddenly.

Ji Yubo's first reaction was that it was a harassing call from Ji Geng. After taking out his phone with some disgust, he realized that he was overthinking it. It was just an ordinary call from a classmate.

Perhaps he was too sensitive recently, he shook his head, put aside the inappropriate thoughts, and answered the phone.

" Yu Bo, we have some free time this afternoon, so let's finish our group project together. I've asked other people, and it just so happens that everyone has some free time today. "

" good. "

After hanging up the phone, Ji Yubo stared at the phone screen in thought for a moment, then sent a text message to Chu Xichi.

[Mr. Chu, I have something to do at school today so I will be home late. You don't have to wait for me to have dinner together.]

When Chu Xichi received the text message, he had just left Xu Letong to his uncle and was about to go to work at the company. After seeing the text message, his brows slightly frowned. The male lead is so self-indulgent, who wants to wait for you to have dinner together? !

But it just so happened that he hadn't figured out how to face Ji Yubo yet, so the evening could give him some buffer time.

Chu Xichi curled his lips and did not reply to the message. He simply turned off the phone and drove to the company.

But having said that, no matter what, Ji Yubo is still the male protagonist of the flower market, so he is still a little worried.

After spending the usual slacking day at the company, before leaving get off work, Chu Xichi thought for a moment and reopened the chat interface with the boy. The last message was still the one sent by the other party more than ten hours ago.

After hesitating for a while, he finally did not reply and instead dialed another number with the note "sports student".

This was after he gave a speech at school last time, in which he bribed his roommate who was a sports student and had a crush on Ji Yubo, and left the other person's cell phone number in case of emergency.

" Hello? Dad, ah no, Mr. Chu, is there anything I can help you with? " As soon as the phone rang, the other end answered it immediately, with a very pious attitude.

Chu Xichi pretended to be serious and asked, " What did Ji Yubo do at school tonight? "

" He seems to be doing a group project, which we have been working on recently. " The athlete paused, suddenly remembered something, and immediately added.

" Mr. Chu, please pay attention. There is a person named Song Xuyao in their group who has a bad reputation. Moreover, this person seems to have some special feelings towards Ji Yubo. "

Song Xuyao?

This name seems a little familiar.

After hanging up the phone, Chu Xichi tried hard to recall whether there was any plot related to this person in the novel. Unexpectedly, he actually remembered it.

In the original novel, Ji Yubo was suspended from school and confined at home early on. Later, he finally escaped and unexpectedly met his former classmate Song Xuyao on the street.

The other party offered to take him in for a period of time. Ji Yubo was at his wit's end at the time, and thought he had met a kind-hearted classmate, so he agreed without much thought.

However, Song Xuyao is actually a beast in human form. He has been coveting Ji Yubo for a long time when Ji Yubo was still in school, and now he finally has the opportunity to take action. Not long after bringing the person home, he used the medicine he had prepared long ago to make the person unconscious, and did the dirty thing that he had been thinking about for a long time when he was in school.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

He just knows it!

Ji Yubo is worthy of being the male protagonist of the flower market. People are coveting him wherever he goes!

It's so hard for me!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi could no longer sit still and drove directly to University A.

A university.

As soon as Chu Xichi parked the car, he received a message from a sports student.

[I asked for you. Ji Yubo and his friends have just finished their project and are going to eat at the small restaurant at the back door of the school.]

Reliable!

The 10 million yuan bribe was really worth it!

This guy has a bright future. He wants to be a sports student in the future. Being a paparazzi is obviously more suitable for him.

According to the location sent by the sports student, Chu Xichi drove the navigation and arrived quickly. This was a home-style restaurant that catered to students and offered affordable prices. It was lunchtime at this time, so there were almost no empty seats.

But even so, Chu Xichi still found Ji Yubo at a glance. The reason was simply that the boy's appearance was too dazzling. He even had a different style from the classmates sitting next to him. He looked like the protagonist who walked out of a comic book.

Ji Yubo's table seemed to have just arrived. One of the boys was pouring drinks for everyone, and the people next to him were thanking him, " Song Xuyao, please pour drinks for everyone. "

" It should be. "

Everything was normal at first, but when pouring the last cup, Song Xuyao secretly sprinkled some white powder into the cup while no one was paying attention, and then placed the spiked drink in front of Ji Yubo in a natural manner.

Chu Xichi: " ..... "

Is this something that carbon-based organisms can come up with?

" Thank you all for your hard work today. Cheers! " After doing all this, Song Xuyao was the first to raise his drink.

Thinking that the long-planned thing could finally be implemented tonight, his palms began to sweat with excitement.

However, at this moment, an uninvited guest in a suit and tie suddenly appeared. He naturally took out the drink in his hand and exchanged it with the drink in front of Ji Yubo.

Song Xuyao:?

" Are you sick? What are you doing?! " "

He already had something to hide, and now he felt even more guilty after the young man who suddenly appeared exchanged drinks with him in public.

" If you like pouring drinks for others so much, then just drink it yourself. " The visitor sneered, with a playful look in his eyes.

" Who are you? " The students around Song Xuyao were confused and thought that Chu Xichi was here to cause trouble, so they quickly stood up to support Song Xuyao.

Seeing this, the young man did not panic. He calmly raised his hand and took out a small bag of powder from Song Xuyao's shirt pocket, held it in front of him and shook it gently: " What do you think this is? "

" Why not taste it yourself before adding it to other people's cups? "

Song Xuyao was completely panicked, but he still insisted: " What are you talking about? Why should I drink?! " "



At this point, the other students at the table who were still confused finally reacted, and looked at Song Xuyao with a mixture of disbelief and contempt.

Just when Song Xuyao was still refusing to comply, a scream suddenly rang out.

" Wait, isn't this Chu Xichi? "

Most of the students sitting here are from the Finance Department, and most of them are familiar with several influential figures in the business circle of City A.

" Why did he come here suddenly? "

" Is there anyone here who knows him? "

The discussions of his classmates around him reached Ji Yubo's ears, making him feel extremely complicated .

He had no intention of staying for dinner after finishing the project, but when he thought about the young man's avoidance of him in the morning, he was somehow compelled to stay.

He didn't expect to encounter such a thing. If the other party hadn't appeared suddenly, he would probably have drunk it without realizing it.

However, Chu Xichi appeared again when he was about to be in danger.

It seemed like the other party was always like this, and would find ways to protect him no matter what the situation was, causing him to fall deeper and deeper involuntarily.

Obviously, before this, he was very reluctant to let his classmates find out about his connection with Chu Xichi, but he didn't expect that after just a short period of time, he changed his mind and felt genuinely happy because of the other party's sudden appearance.

" Are you Mr. Chu? "

Finally, one of the students couldn't help but be curious and asked, " What are you doing here? Do you know anyone here? "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo subconsciously raised his beautiful peach blossom eyes and looked at Chu Xichi. Unexpectedly, the man was also looking at him. The two of them got to know each other for a long time in this simple restaurant, amidst the noise.

It seems that there is nothing wrong in letting his classmates know that he knows Chu Xichi, Ji Yubo thought absentmindedly.

But surprisingly, the young man denied it: " I am not. "

" And who are you? "

After all, the students had never seen what Chu Xichi really looked like. They only knew him from magazines . When he denied it, they were a little overwhelmed for a moment.

, Ji Yubo heard Chu Xichi speak——

" I am Lei Feng. "

Ji Yubo: " ....."

The author has something to say:

Xiao Ji: What am I thinking about Chu Xichi who is allergic to romance?

I'm adjusting to the time difference recently, and the update time is not very stable . The main reason is that the previous update time was too gloomy, so I want to ask you guys, which time do you think is better? I'll refer to it qwq

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-07

16:22:17~2022-05-08 21:50:28 ~

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mines: Ranpo-san is the best in the world,  
Baibaibaibaibai 1 ;  
10 bottles of Nanfeng Zhiwoyi ; 4 bottles of taro rolls ;  
Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

### Chapter 37 Curiosity kills the cat!

After Chu Xichi said this , everyone present fell silent.

But he didn't care. He raised the unknown powder he had just taken from Song Xuyao, shook it in front of the people and said, " If you don't tell me what it is , forget it. I can identify it myself .  
"

" Are you sick?! "

Song Xuyao's face turned grim and he started to become hysterical . He had completely broken off relations with everyone and wanted to get the things back at all costs.  
better than anyone that once the identification results came out, he would be completely finished . It would be better to break up now and try to get it back, perhaps there would be a glimmer of hope.

However, just as Song Xuyao rushed towards the young man and took less than two steps, he was stopped by someone grabbing his wrist in a tough manner . He looked at the man with bloodshot eyes. It turned out to be Ji Yubo , the target in his original plan.

" Put it on ... Ah!! "

The other party had no idea how much strength he had used . Before Song Xuyao could finish his threat , he let out a sharp scream: " Let go , it's going to break! "

He accidentally bumped into the boy's eyes that were filled with darkness . The gaze was so sharp that he forgot to struggle for a moment . He felt a chill on his back and was nailed to the spot by this sinister gaze.

Seeing that something was not right, the students who were in a daze around them finally came to their senses and hurried forward to try to pull the two apart: " Ji Yubo , let him go first. "

The shackles on his wrists were as strong as cast iron . No matter how hard Song Xuyao tried , he couldn't move at all. He had even completely lost feeling in his wrists.

The chaos here had already attracted the attention of other tables. Chu Xichi didn't want to make a big deal out of it, so he put the powder into his pocket and said softly to Ji Yubo, " That's enough. "

Song Xuyao had originally given up hope, but he never expected that the boy would immediately let go of his hand obediently as soon as the young man said this lightly.

He took two steps back in doubt, trying to keep as much distance as possible from the boy.

Ji Yubo's performance made him feel terrified from the bottom of his heart.

Was he blind before? He actually thought Ji Yubo was a good person who was easy to bully.

On this side, Chu Xichi saw that the situation was under control and did not plan to stay any longer.

Although the male protagonist did not say it, based on the other party's previous performance, he knew in his heart that the other party did not want to have too much involvement with him at school.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi lowered his eyes and withdrew his gaze, pretending to be unfamiliar, ignoring Ji Yubo, and prepared to leave directly.

Keep your achievements and fame hidden and thoroughly verify your Lei Feng behavior.

I am such a kind person, he thought silently.

Unexpectedly, just after taking two steps, Chu Xichi heard the sound of someone following him.

He turned his head and saw that it was Ji Yubo who had returned.

He said hesitantly : " You ... ? "

" What's wrong? "

However, the boy looked unusually calm, as if he was completely unaware of the whispers of his classmates behind him.

Something is wrong. Something is really wrong with Ji Yubo today.

But he couldn't tell what exactly was wrong with the other party.

After a moment of silence, seeing more and more people looking at them, Chu Xichi didn't want to stay here any longer, so he shook his head and said, " Nothing. "

University A does not allow private vehicles to enter. Chu Xichi came in a hurry and parked his car at the main entrance, which was still some distance away from where the two of them were now.

At this time, the night had just fallen, and the surrounding high-rise buildings were dotted with starlight. The remote paths in the campus were left with only gentle breezes and dim yellow street lights.

Most of the people who came out for a walk at this time were young couples in their passionate love period, which made the two of them look a little out of place.

Because of what happened yesterday, Chu Xichi was already a little embarrassed towards Ji Yubo. In this atmosphere, his face became even more tense and he silently quickened his pace. Looking at the young man who was walking faster and faster and gradually distanced himself from him, Ji Yubo sighed helplessly. Just as he was about to take two quick steps to catch up with him, his cell phone suddenly rang.

" Buzz buzz buzz— "

He frowned slightly and paused for a moment before taking out his cell phone. Sure enough, the caller ID showed Ji Geng.

Today is Monday, the day when the Ji family holds a press conference.

He simply ignored Ji Geng's request for him to invite Chu Xichi to attend, and didn't even mention the matter to the young man.

Ji Yubo stared at the screen for a long time, then with a light swipe of his finger, he added the number to the blacklist.

You could say he was stubborn, but no matter how many times, he didn't want to beg the other party for these things.

He stubbornly used his own way to maintain this hopeless relationship.

" You don't want to answer? "

The movement of the mobile phone caught Chu Xichi's attention, and he looked at the boy suspiciously.

" It's just a nuisance call. "

" oh. "

The male protagonist didn't want to say more, nor did he intend to pursue the matter further, so the two fell into silence again.

" bite-- "

Just when Ji Yubo was about to put away his phone, it rang again. It was a text message from a stranger.

[Ji Yubo, don't forget your grandmother. This is just a small lesson for you. It may not be the same next time.]

There was no signature, no cause or effect, just a simple threat, but just one glance was enough to make Ji Yubo break out in cold sweats.

Grandma is in danger!

This must have been Ji Geng's work. Given his bullying personality, he would only attack the grandmother who had no power to fight back.

" Mr. Chu, I suddenly remembered that I have something to do at school ..." Ji Yubo paused and his whole body tensed up, trying his best to keep his expression normal to avoid the other party noticing any clues.

Hearing this, Chu Xichi didn't think much about it. He was just worrying about facing the boy alone when he got home, and then the other party spoke.

Just when he was feeling sleepy, someone handed him a pillow. He accepted it without hesitation, " Oh, then be careful. "

" OK. "

Watching the young man's back as he left, Chu Xichi was completely relieved. At this time, the police station and the testing agency were off work, so he could only go tomorrow. He simply drove back home leisurely.

The night fell completely, and the empty room seemed a little lonely at this moment, as if something was missing.

Chu Xichi shook his head and forgot the strange thoughts in his mind.

Why would I think this? I must be too tired lately!

He turned on the chandelier, and the warm soft light quickly filled the entire room, and the temperature quickly rose and became cozy again.

Seeing this, Chu Xichi nodded with satisfaction. After changing into his pajamas, he hugged the mini pig, collapsed on the sofa and began to study the white powder he had just received from Song Xuyao.

He kept some of the powder for testing, and poured the rest into his palm to begin studying it.

The medicine that can be found in the flower market is most likely an aphrodisiac . He had only heard of it in name but never seen the real thing. He was a little curious when he saw it for the first time.

The powder is white and has no smell, as if it is just a bag of ordinary cold medicine.

Just when he was losing interest and was about to put the medicine away, the mini pig in his arms suddenly became restless, thinking it was something delicious and actually arched its body to want to taste it.

"What are you doing? This is not something you can eat."

Chu Xichi held the mini pig away with one hand and was about to put the powder away, but unexpectedly the mini pig was choked and sneezed at him, and the light powder immediately covered his face.

Chu Xichi: "....."

Oh my god!!!!

He threw the mini pig on the sofa, rushed into the bathroom like crazy and started washing his face. However, some powder still went down his nose and into his throat, so he started drinking water frantically out of concern.

What is going on!!!!

After doing all this, Chu Xichi collapsed back on the sofa, wanting to cry but without tears. Seeing the culprit chewing an apple, he was so angry. But looking at the cute little eyes, he couldn't bring himself to hit the mini pig.

Fortunately, the amount of medicine that was choked on was not much, and even if he has already dealt with it, it shouldn't be a big problem ... right?

However, as a domineering top, this medicine is exclusively for the flower market bottom, so there will definitely be no problem!

The other side.

After saying goodbye to Chu Xichi, Ji Yubo took a taxi and rushed to his grandmother's house as quickly as possible.

Fortunately, it was not rush hour, and my grandmother's house was relatively remote with few passing vehicles. Within a few minutes, he arrived at the gate of the community.

The neighborhood was still as quiet as usual. Occasionally a few elderly people walked by, but other than that there was nothing unusual. Ji Yubo reluctantly breathed a sigh of relief, but for safety reasons, he still went upstairs and knocked on his grandmother's door, just in case.

"Xiao Bo, why are you here today?"

Not long after, the grandmother heard the noise and came to open the door. When she saw the boy, her eyes lit up. "Why didn't you tell me earlier? I didn't have time to prepare anything delicious for you."

"No need, grandma, I just came to see you."

After entering the room, Ji Yubo looked around the room calmly and did not find anything wrong. Could it be that he was overthinking it?

"Hey, you'd better be obedient. Your mother and uncle are not easy to deal with."

Grandma looked at him lovingly, as if she remembered something, and sighed tiredly: "

Fortunately, you are not like them at all. Grandma is satisfied to have a good grandson like you.

"

Ji Yubo was a little surprised to hear this. He hadn't heard the names of his mother and uncle from his grandmother for a long time.

His mother abandoned him when he was very young and disappeared completely.

However, my uncle insisted on going out into society despite my grandmother's objections, and almost made my grandmother so angry that she was sent to the hospital. After many unsuccessful attempts to stop him, my grandmother unilaterally refused to see him and gradually lost contact with him.

It seemed like the last time Ji Yubo saw his uncle was seven or eight years ago.

After regaining his composure, he paused and said softly, " Don't worry, grandma. I won't become like that. "

" By the way, Xiaobo, the person who came with you last time ..."

The grandmother didn't want to talk about her troublesome children, so she changed the subject and started asking about the boy's private life with a gossipy look on her face.

Hearing this, Ji Yubo raised the corners of his lips and shook his head: " That's not true, grandma, don't make random guesses. "

After staying for a while, nothing happened at his grandmother's place. Although Ji Yubo felt a little strange, he also thought it was normal.

Given Ji Geng's character of bullying the weak and fearing the strong, he wouldn't dare to really do anything unless it was absolutely necessary. He probably just threatened with words.

This wasn't the first time he'd been threatened with his grandmother over the years.

After sorting out his thoughts, Ji Yubo reluctantly breathed a sigh of relief. After such a delay, it was already late. He helped his grandmother tidy up the room and then got up to go home.

After going out, he remembered that Chu Xichi might not have had dinner yet, so he stopped by the wonton shop where they had eaten together before and packed two servings of wontons.

Afraid that the wontons would be cold when he got home, Ji Yubo took a taxi again.

After arriving home, he rang the doorbell first. After a long time, no one came to open the door.

He thought the other party didn't hear him, so he didn't think much about it and opened the door with his key.

" Mr. Chu, I'm back. "

However, after Ji Yubo entered the room, he realized that something seemed wrong.

The young man was curled up on the sofa, his pajamas were disheveled, revealing his fair but slender waistline. Ji Yubo only took a glance and didn't dare to look at him any more.

He placed the wontons on the table and approached Chu Xichi gently, " Mr. Chu, do you have a fever? "

Only after he walked in did he see clearly that the young man's cheeks were abnormally flushed, the corners of his eyes were tinged with an ambiguous color, his breathing was heavy, and the strands of hair on his forehead were completely wet with sweat, giving him a kind of sadistic beauty.

Ji Yu pursed his lips tightly and pinched his fingertips into his palms before he calmed down. He lowered his eyes and gently placed his hand on the other person's forehead. The temperature burned to the fingertips and seemed to produce a strange electric current that went straight to the heart.

Hearing the noise, the young man seemed to regain some of his sanity and barely raised his eyelids, but after seeing who was coming, he brushed his hand away in fright, his voice hoarse.

" Go away, don't touch me! "

The author has something to say:

In the flower market, you must not have any curiosity that you shouldn't have (gently to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-08

21:50:28~2022-05-09 23:57:46 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: jclyjsy 1 ;

20 bottles of Luanbu Sang, the best in the world ; 16 bottles of Yibiyiyi ; 10 bottles of Yiyi kirakirana;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

### Chapter 38 I won't be responsible

Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and looked at Chu Xichi who was huddled on the sofa.

Saying those cruel words seemed to have consumed all his strength , and he could only lean his head on the back of the sofa to barely support his body from sliding down.

The strands of hair soaked with cold sweat were stuck to Chu Xichi's forehead in a messy manner, covering up the expression between his eyebrows, but his tightly pursed lips still betrayed his mood at the moment . The edges of his lips had left red marks due to excessive biting, as if he was trying his best to endure something.

Ji Yubo half-knelt in front of the young man. He used his fingertips to gently push aside the hair covering his eyes . His body temperature was frighteningly hot at this moment. With just a slight touch , a burning sensation gradually spread outward from his fingertips until he became numb and lost his sense of touch.

" ... Mr. Chu? " He called tentatively without thinking too much.

Chu Xichi was now in tears, his mind was in a mess, he would never have thought that the drug could be so powerful.

All the strength in my body seemed to be blocked and I couldn't muster it . Only blurry shadows remained in front of my eyes , but my thoughts seemed to be on fire, and an unexpressed desire was pounding in my chest.

The boy's fingertips on his forehead were cool and delicate , making Chu Xichi want to get closer.

Driven by instinct , he rubbed his cheek against the boy's palm , trying to absorb more coolness from him.

, cedar-like scent lingering around the young man finally brought Chu Xichi back to consciousness briefly. He focused his vision and finally realized what he was doing.

Help, help!

I actually stuck to the flower market male protagonist who might turn evil at any time and refused to let go!

If time could go back , he would definitely not be lazy and would send the medicine powder for quality inspection as soon as he left the restaurant!

His consciousness is now confused. If Ji Yubo is not let go quickly, he might lose control of himself and do something.

Then all the efforts made so far to prevent the male protagonist from turning evil will be in vain. If it was really because of his momentary negligence that Ji Yubo turned evil , then he was really wronged!

" Get out of my sight right now ... ugh. "

Chu Xichi clenched his teeth until the fishy smell of rust rose in his mouth , and then he barely regained his language system. Relying on his strong survival instinct, he squeezed out these few words from between his teeth.

Before he could finish his words, his consciousness was pulled into chaos again, leaving only scattered whimpers.

Ji Yubo originally thought that Chu Xichi was just sick with a fever, just like before, but after seeing the other party's obviously abnormal state and the white powder scattered on the coffee table, he finally understood the current situation.

He forced himself to look away from the other person and stood up to get a towel.

However, just as Ji Yubo straightened up, his wrist was grabbed, but in just a moment, Chu Xichi let go again as if he had been electrocuted.

Seeing this, the boy sighed softly, hesitated for a moment, and then took the other's hand.

The young man's hands were white and slender, with distinct finger bones and no flaws, but under the effect of the drug, his fingertips seemed to be stained with a thin layer of ambiguous powder.

Ji Yubo paused, lovingly placed the other's fingertips on his lips, and whispered: " Don't be afraid, I'm not leaving, I'm just going to get something. "

After comforting the other person, Ji Yubo went to the bathroom to get a towel, wet it with warm water, wrung it dry, and prepared to cool the other person down physically.

In fact, there is a better way to wake people up quickly, that is to take a cold shower, but now is the end of December, the coldest season of the year. He thought about it for a while, and finally did not have the heart to let the other party suffer.

After returning home, Chu Xichi only took off his suit jacket. He was still wearing his shirt and had not even had time to untie his tie. At this time, the shirt was completely soaked with sweat and stuck tightly to his body, clearly outlining his tempting body curves.

Ji Yubo pressed the tip of his tongue against the roof of his mouth, then raised his hand to cover the other person's tie, and with a little force, the troublesome tie slid off easily.

" Don't ....."

Chu Xichi finally came to his senses and raised his hand to stop the other party's actions, but the tone of the voice that came out of his mouth changed, and it sounded like a soft moan . He never thought that this would be the sound he made, and he bit the tip of his tongue hard to regain his sanity.

" Mr. Chu, don't be nervous. "

The hot air exhaled by the other party hit his fingertips. The darkness in Ji Yubo's eyes became darker and darker. Noticing the other party's movements, he pinched the young man's jaw with one hand to prevent him from biting himself and bleeding, but his other hand did not show any intention of stopping and unbuttoned the buttons of the shirt one by one.



Finally, the complicated buttons were unbuttoned, and the delicate collarbone came into view. Ji Yubo rolled his throat slightly and tried to clear his sight. He lowered his eyes and gently wiped the thin sweat off the young man's body with a towel.

His skin suddenly came into contact with the air, and he shuddered in discomfort, but Chu Xichi felt that the fire in his body not only showed no sign of going out, but seemed to be burning even more fiercely. He raised his eyes to look at the young man in front of him, and the last thread of reason in his mind completely broke.

He supported his body with his arms, and took advantage of Ji Yubo's unprepared moment to instinctively hit his lips against his. Noticing that the other party was dodging, he grabbed the other party's collar with some displeasure.

This couldn't be called a kiss, it was just his one-sided, unskilled biting and licking. Ji Yubo's face was calm, and he didn't respond to him from beginning to end, but the back of his hand holding the towel showed blue veins that only appeared when one was trying hard to restrain oneself, which still betrayed his mood at the moment.

After all, Ji Yubo is not an ascetic monk who practices the way of ruthlessness. The person he likes is right in front of him. Even though he knows that this is taking advantage of someone's misfortune, he still cannot remain indifferent.

" You took the initiative. "

After a moment, he raised his hand and pressed it on the back of Chu Xichi's head, with his hair sticking out from his fingertips, completely fixing the person. He pinched the other's jaw with his fingertips, stuck out his tongue, and followed the warmth like a snake, deepening this impure kiss that was mixed with all kinds of distractions and desires .

" Chu Xichi ..."

He whispered the man's name, and during this sticky kiss, the name gradually changed to " Chi Chi. "

After the kiss, Ji Yubo's heart did not feel filled, but a deeper emptiness was spreading rapidly. But when his eyes caught sight of the scattered color powder on the table, he pinched the back of his hand and forced his mind to return.

Chu Xichi became like this because of you. It is because of your weakness and incompetence that you always mess things up like this and can't even protect the person you love.

This realization was clearer in Ji Yubo's mind than at any other moment.

Thinking of this, Ji Yubo silently looked at Chu Xichi who was curled up on the sofa. After a moment, he picked up the towel that he had unconsciously thrown on the ground during the previous action, and went back to the bathroom to change it for a clean one.

After coming back, he tried his best to keep his eyes from wandering, helped Chu Xichi sit up with one hand, and helped him wipe the sweat off his back.

But Chu Xichi didn't seem to appreciate it, and kept twisting his body to dodge the towel. Seeing this, Ji Yubo sighed helplessly, supported the young man's head and let him lean against his neck for support, so that it would be easier for him to wipe.

But he didn't expect the other party to just turn his head and grab his neck like a puppy.

Feeling the warm and sticky wetness on his neck, Ji Yubo stopped moving completely and unconsciously let go of his hand to respond to the other party.

" Plop. " The towel fell to the ground again, and the noise made him come back to his senses.

Now, Ji Yubo didn't dare to get close to Chu Xichi no matter what. He used all his willpower to pick up the young man and put him back in the bedroom. He almost ran into the bathroom and took a cold shower.

the next day.

The dazzling sunlight penetrated the window, and the golden light filled the entire room.

Chu Xichi was awakened by the dazzling sunlight. He slowly opened his eyes and looked at his bedroom. He was a little dazed for a moment.

He looked at the time numbly, it was already half past twelve in the afternoon.

Chu Xichi:?

Something seems wrong!

He sat up suddenly, feeling a splitting headache, but still frowned and forced himself to recall what happened last night.

Last night, because of his careless hands, he choked on the medicine powder he had collected from Song Xuyao and then Ji Yubo came back at this time. He asked Ji Yubo to stay away from him , but Ji Yubo not only did not leave, but also stayed to take care of him. However, he repaid his kindness with enmity and hugged him, kissing and biting him.

The worst thing is that his memory ends here, and he has no recollection of what happened afterwards ...

There are some other vague fragments of memory, either he grabbed people by the collar or he bit their necks.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Help, help!!!

According to the routine of so many flower market novels, in this situation, the domineering top takes Chinese medicine, and the male protagonist stays to take care of him. Then, they have a good time, and the male protagonist uses his body to help the other party detoxify. As a result, the domineering top wakes up the next day, has no memory, and turns his face against him on the spot.

Could it be, could it be!

Did he do whatever he wanted to Ji Yubo last night? ! !

The more Chu Xichi thought about it, the more likely it seemed, and he suddenly felt hopeless. Some people are still alive, but they might as well be dead.

Right now, there is a more complicated problem facing him, which is whether he should be responsible for Ji Yubo.

Responsible or not responsible.

It is a question.....

Chu Xichi didn't expect that after just one short night, he would have to deal with such a philosophical choice. He now felt his brain was a mess.

" Crunch— "

At this moment, the bedroom door opened, and Ji Yubo walked in with a glass of water. He was a little surprised to see Chu Xichi sitting on the bed. " You're awake, are you feeling unwell? "

Chu Xichi's thoughts had not yet been fully organized when he was caught off guard by the red marks on the boy's neck. He was frightened and shuddered. Before he could think clearly, a sentence came out of his mouth.

" I will not be responsible for you. "

The author has something to say:

I didn't write anything. This is a car trip to the kindergarten. Please let me go. QWQ

I overestimated myself and said I would update twice a day today, but I was defeated by just one post.

I suddenly worked overtime yesterday, and my mind is empty, nothing comes to mind, so I feel very embarrassed to ask for leave,

Anyway, I will definitely make up for what I missed yesterday this week. I'll try to do it tomorrow. qaq

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-09 23:57:46~2022-05-11 23:55:15 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: Ranpo-san is the best in the world, Yiyi Kirakirana 1 ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Liang Liang, Keai Ya 20 bottles; Yiwan Crab Roe Small Glutinous Rice Balls 5 bottles; Gu Sanqiu 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 39 : Confirmed, the power is turned off on the spot [Edit]

After these words were spoken , Ji Yubo's face showed an obvious stunned look. He lowered his eyes and no longer looked at Chu Xichi. He seemed to remember something . His fingertips holding the water glass gently stroked the wall of the glass. The tips of his ears that were faintly exposed through his hair were also stained with a thin layer of red.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Help , what bullshit did I just say!

And looking at the male protagonist's reaction, no matter how you think about it, something must have happened!

But Chu Xichi only had a few fragments of memory of last night , and they were all scenes full of suggestive meanings.

But at this moment, even if he had ten times the courage , he would not dare to ask Ji Yubo directly what he had done yesterday.

The words were already out and could not be taken back, so Chu Xichi had to pretend that nothing had happened . He put on an icy face , coughed twice expressionlessly, and asked tentatively: " Are you feeling well now? "

Hearing this , Ji Yubo realized that the other party might have misunderstood something.

He calmly glanced at the young man's lips , which were covered with mottled scars from being accidentally bitten during the kiss last night , and had now turned dark and scabbed.

His eyes dimmed , and the last thought of explaining to the other party was completely extinguished.

Ji Yubo handed the water to the other person , tilted his head and said softly: " Not bad. "

" oh. "

Fortunately, the boy did not delve into the nonsense he had just said , but he did not want to say more. Chu Xichi paused and did not want to continue asking, so he had to pick up the cup and start sipping water.

The water in this cup is at just the right temperature when entering the mouth. It is obviously specially cooled , and a hint of honey is added to it , which moistens the dry throat all the way into the lungs.

As soon as the water was empty , Ji Yubo took the cup from him naturally, and placed the back of his other empty hand gently on his forehead, feeling his current body temperature.

From this angle, Chu Xichi could just see the red marks on the boy's slender neck that he had bitten. His body, which had finally calmed down, stiffened again, and he dodged backwards unnaturally, avoiding the other person's hand.

What is going on!

Before yesterday, Ji Yubo would definitely not have treated him like this.

Did he really give Ji Yubo to .....

The more Chu Xichi thought about it, the more he felt that this was a possibility. The last trace of blood color on his face completely faded, as if he had already seen the scene where Ji Yubo turned black on the spot, raised his knife and slashed with blood.

" Mr. Chu, please continue to rest. I have classes at school and need to go back first.

Contact me if you have anything. "

Noticing the young man's stiffness, Ji Yubo's hand stayed in the air for only a moment before he let it go. He gave him a few words of advice and left the room calmly holding the empty cup.

The door closed and the room returned to silence.

The hero's calm appearance gave Chu Xichi an illusion, as if from beginning to end, he was the only one who was brooding over his loss of control last night.

Ji Yubo's current reaction made him very uneasy. According to the plot of the novel, the male protagonist should hate him to the core, but the boy's reaction just now was obviously not the case.

" Tsk. " Thinking of this, he sighed with a headache.

There is no solution just thinking about these things now. It would be better to send Song Xuyao, the culprit of last night, to the police station first to relieve the hatred in my heart, and at the same time make it clear to Ji Yubo that I didn't mean it last night.

Chu Xichi opened his phone and saw a bunch of messages from He Chen. Chu Xichi dealt with them casually and made up an excuse saying that he was not feeling well and asked for a day off, just in time to deal with Song Xuyao's mess.

After washing up, he walked into the living room. The white powder scattered on the coffee table had been cleaned up by Ji Yubo, and the wrinkles on the sofa had been smoothed out, as if all the chaos last night was just his own illusion.

Chu Xichi pressed his temple, without wasting any more time, put the remaining white powder into his pocket, and drove to the quality inspection center alone.

Today is a working day, and there were not many people in the quality inspection center. In addition, he applied for expedited processing, so he got the result report after a short wait.

The staff member handed the quality inspection report to Chu Xichi while mumbling: "The aftereffect of this medicine is very strong. Just a little bit will make the person who takes it lose his mind and it will be difficult for him to wake up ..."

He couldn't hear what was said after that. His entire mind was occupied by the loss of reason and difficulty in staying awake.

Sure enough, he must have done something to Ji Yubo yesterday.

Back in the car, Chu Xichi casually placed the report on the passenger seat. Before going to report the case, his thoughts began to drift away uncontrollably.

Although this kind of thing was not his intention, he still had to face the question of whether or not he should be responsible to Ji Yubo.

Although he said this morning that he was not responsible, it was obvious that neither of them took it seriously.

If you are irresponsible, your original self is a bloody example.

According to the original novel, after spending time together day and night and with mosaics throughout the novel, the male protagonist did develop different feelings for the original body. However, before these feelings could sprout, he was abandoned by the scumbag original body and completely embarked on the path of evil. After he grew strong enough, he took the original body away first.

But if he was responsible, he didn't like Ji Yubo, and ...

If he remembered correctly, in the later part of the original novel, the author mercifully gave the hero an original wife. Although she was very good to the hero and the hero seemed to be attracted to her, because she was not a legal expert and her XP was within the normal range, she did not have the explosive points that readers liked and was not very popular, so the author just gave up and ended the story hastily.

If he were to take responsibility, wouldn't that be equivalent to breaking up the official couple? You will be struck by lightning!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi became more depressed. He shook his head and put all these thoughts behind him for the time being. His top priority now was to deal with this Song Xuyao thing first.

The other side.

Not long after Ji Yubo arrived at school, he ran into a classmate from his group project. This person happened to be in the restaurant yesterday and witnessed the whole thing. When he saw him, he came over with a gossipy look on his face.

"Ji Yubo, did you know that Song Xuyao was just taken away by the police? He is definitely finished now."

It was Chu Xichi's style, to let Song Xuyao die in public so that he could vent his anger.

But Ji Yubo didn't want to say much to the stranger in front of him. He said "hmm" with an indifferent expression, as if he was not interested in it.

Seeing this, the classmate curled his lips in boredom, but his strong desire for gossip made him not leave. Instead, he nonchalantly asked, " The person who helped you vent your anger yesterday was actually Chu Xichi, right? How come you two know each other? "

" Does it have anything to do with you? "

Hearing this, the boy's beautiful peach blossom eyes glanced at him indifferently. The heavy emotion in his eyes made the classmate stop in his tracks and dared not continue chatting. It was not until the boy walked away that he realized that he was sweating on his back.

" Mad man. " He muttered softly and walked away quickly.

Ji Yubo is in a very confused mood now, with all kinds of emotions intertwined together, and a sense of crisis instinctively lingering in his chest.

Maybe it was because of Chu Xichi's attitude, or maybe it was because my grandmother was threatened, but I didn't expect so many things to happen in just one night.

He took out his cell phone and took a look. There was still no message from Ji Geng. This was not his style. Regardless of whether the other party had really attacked his grandmother or not, it shouldn't be so calm at this moment.

Thinking of this, the uneasiness and tension brought by instinct reached its peak at this moment. Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and stared at the screen of his mobile phone for a moment. Without hesitation, he decisively decided to skip class and go to his grandmother's place to check on the situation.

This time, Ji Yubo still took a taxi, asked the driver to increase the speed to the fastest, and drove all the way to the community where his grandmother lived.

There was still some time before the end of the get off work day, and everything seemed normal except for a few elderly people taking a walk occasionally in the community. However, Ji Yubo's heart was not at ease, but became even more tense.

The building where his grandmother lived was located at the deepest part of the community, and his view was blocked by several buildings in front. He looked around and then walked quickly towards the innermost residential building.

Sure enough, there were a few young men in suits squatting downstairs of my grandmother's house, holding sticks and other self-defense weapons in their hands. They looked very incongruous and seemed to be scouting the place. From their conversation, I could vaguely hear that they were waiting for an old lady to come downstairs to buy vegetables.

The information matched, which was something Ji Geng could do. Ji Yubo knew better than anyone how weak Ji Geng was.

He did not have the courage to confront people who were stronger than him, and only dared to bully those who were weaker than himself. However, he was afraid that things would get out of hand, so he basically used some despicable and shameless means, and even chose a time when Ji Yubo would not be on guard to attack an old man.

Ji Yubo's expression turned completely cold. He silently approached the young people who were chatting and looked down at them condescendingly: " What are you going to do after you get that old lady? "

" Who are you?! " One of the young men was startled by the boy who suddenly appeared, and threatened with a sinister look on his face: " If you don't want to cause trouble, then ... ah!! "

However, before he could finish his words, he was punched in the middle of the face by the attacker, and he fell to the ground, unable to move.

After all, this group of young men were not professional thugs. They were just hired by Ji Geng to scare my grandmother. Ji Yubo didn't even have to put in much effort to take care of them all. But they were Ji Geng's men after all, so he didn't use brutal force like he did when he taught the gangsters a lesson before and directly sent them to the hospital. This group of people even had the strength to escape.

Looking at the mess on the ground, Ji Yubo had no idea what he was thinking about and his face became completely gloomy.

The other side.

After Chu Xichi dealt with Song Xuyao, he sat in the car and pondered for a moment, then sent a message to Ji Yubo.

【Come home early tonight and we'll talk. 】

He figured it out and realized that dragging it on like this was not a solution, so he might as well sit down and have a good talk with the male protagonist and explain what happened last night. By the way, he also wanted to clarify that he was drugged last night and all his actions were not Chu Xichi's intention, to prevent the male protagonist from turning evil immediately.

However, after the message was sent, Chu Xichi waited for a long time but did not receive a reply from Ji Yubo, and he became more and more anxious.

He had looked at Ji Yubo's class schedule. He clearly didn't have any classes at this time, so why did he ignore him for so long?

etc--

Is Ji Yubo avoiding him?

It's confirmed, no need to explain!

He must have done something to Ji Yubo yesterday and turned off the power on the spot!

The author has something to say:

Chu Xichi still stubbornly believes that he is the magical boss who is the top. Please don't expose his last bit of pride.

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-11

23:55:15~2022-05-12 23:59:10 ~

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: 1 for nothing ;

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: 42042284 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 40 : Too Much

After dealing with the people sent by Ji Geng , Ji Yubo's eyes dimmed slightly. He took out a tissue and slowly wiped his fingertips.

" Xiao Bo, why are you here? "

Just then , a familiar voice sounded, disrupting his actions. It turned out to be his grandmother who happened to be coming downstairs to buy groceries.

Seeing that his grandmother was safe and sound, Ji Yubo secretly breathed a sigh of relief. Fortunately, he arrived in time . If he was a step later, his grandmother would probably run into the gangsters when she went downstairs.

But on the other hand, he also had a headache . He didn't want to involve his grandmother in the twists and turns between him and Ji Geng , not to mention letting the other party know that he was not living well in the Ji family and thus worry about him.

Thinking of this , Ji Yubo pursed his lips and put away the gloomy look in his eyes . He hadn't thought of a reason to explain for a moment , and said a little stumped: " I ..."

" Have you been in a fight again recently? "

However , he was interrupted by his grandmother just as he started talking . She looked him up and down with a suspicious look on her face. " As soon as you left last night, a group of people came to my house to apologize . They were bruised and swollen . Did you do this? "

" You've always loved fighting outside since you were little . Now that you're grown up, you should understand that safety is your first priority. Don't learn from your useless uncle, okay? " Grandma was still nagging and educating Ji Yubo, but he was no longer paying attention. All his thoughts were attracted by his grandmother's first sentence.

" last night? "

Ji Yubo was a little surprised. When he came to see his grandmother last night, everything around him was calm and peaceful. When he left, he did not meet the people sent by Ji Geng to harass him. So he naturally thought that the other party was just bluffing to scare him last night. But now it seems that someone might have really come last night, but after he left, he was secretly dealt with by someone unknown.

" Okay grandma, don't worry. " Ji Yubo's mind was working quickly, but it didn't show on his face. He still maintained his normal expression and didn't let his grandma see any clues. watching his grandmother walk away , Ji Yubo took out his cell phone and after hesitating for a moment, he dialed the strange number that had been in his address book for seven or eight years.

" Beep— "

" I thought you were never going to make this call again. "

The phone was picked up after two busy rings, and a slightly frivolous male voice was heard, with a slight electric current-mixed distortion coming through the microphone.

Hearing this, Ji Yubo's fingers tightened around the phone, his eyes dimmed slightly, and after a pause, he whispered, " ... Uncle. "

Because my grandmother was unhappy with the path my uncle had chosen, and because Ji Geng controlled him very strictly after he returned to the Ji family, she basically cut off contact with her uncle. The last time they met was seven or eight years ago when my grandmother suddenly fell ill.

" Did you handle the matter with grandma last night? " Ji Yubo asked calmly.

However, the other party did not answer him directly, but chuckled and said in a frivolous manner: " Why don't we meet and chat in the evening? "



The words of refusal had already reached his lips, but in the end, Ji Yubo's mind flashed through the young man's face, the tip of his tongue touched his upper palate, and he whispered: " Okay. "

" I'll send you the location later. "

After hanging up the phone, Ji Yubo saw the text message sent by Chu Xichi.

But at this time he had already agreed to his uncle. He pursed his lips and hesitated for a while, but still replied to the message to reject the young man.

[Sorry, I have something to do in the evening and will be home very late. ]

My uncle quickly sent me the location and time of the restaurant for that evening.

Ji Yubo looked at his watch. It was still early, so he planned to go back to school to finish his last class before going to the restaurant. The time was just about right.

\*

On this side, Chu Xichi waited for a long time and finally received a text message from Ji Yubo. Unexpectedly, the other party directly rejected him.

What's so important?

What could make Ji Yubo rush to do it the day after he was "unspeakable"?!

In the original novel, Ji Yubo turned evil because he was forced by his original body for a long time, so Chu Xichi is now a little worried that the male protagonist will do something bad to him.

After staring at the message and thinking for a while, he was really worried and made a well-thought- out decision –

He went to stake out Ji Yubo, he wanted to see what the male protagonist was going to do today!

Chu Xichi did what he said and drove to A University immediately. Today he happened to be driving a relatively low-key black Maybach , which was not conspicuous at all when parked in front of the gate of A University, making it very suitable for stakeout.

He was lucky today. After waiting for less than half an hour, he saw Ji Yubo walking out of the school gate and hailing a taxi on the side of the road.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Oh my god, what the hell is going on!

It can even make the male protagonist, who loves taking the bus, start taking a taxi!

Seeing this situation, he dared not slack off. He stared at the taxi and followed it far behind as low-key as possible.

Soon, they followed the male protagonist all the way to their destination, a famous star-rated restaurant in City A.

Seeing this, Chu Xichi frowned slightly. This kind of place was definitely not a place where Ji Yubo would come by himself. Even if he carefully recalled the original work, he could not find any thoughts.

Who exactly does Ji Yubo want to meet?

He didn't dare to follow too closely, so he stayed outside the door for a moment. After the boy had been in for a while, he followed quietly.

Fortunately, Ji Yubo's dining place was in the restaurant lobby, and Chu Xichi saw him as soon as he entered. He found a seat in the corner and sat down far away.

The restaurant has an elegant environment, melodious violin sounds flow in the lobby, and the air is filled with the fragrance of aromatherapy.

At this time, there was already someone sitting at Ji Yubo's table. Unfortunately, from his angle, the other person's appearance was blocked by the bushes decorating the restaurant, and he could only vaguely see that he was an adult male.

Chu Xichi:?!

His whole body tensed up. What was going on?

He is still brooding over what happened yesterday, but Ji Yubo is not going home at night and has already started meeting new people?

In the dead of night, a single man and a single woman meet a wild man in the flower market. These key words popped up quickly in my mind and I couldn't forget them even if I wanted to. This is totally against male ethics!

Chu Xichi did not give up and reviewed the entire novel once again, but still had no clue.

Logically speaking, anyone who has the financial resources to meet on such an occasion should be a prominent figure in the original novel, but he couldn't remember any plot related to this scene at all.

The strong feeling of being out of control gave him a headache, and for a moment he didn't know whether he should go forward to find out.

On the other side, as soon as Ji Yubo sat down, his eyes were glued to the young man in the corner and he couldn't move his eyes away.

Why did Chu Xichi come?

How did he know he was here?

Perhaps, it was because Chu Xichi cared about him, but he was no longer willing to pursue the specific reasons.

For a moment, Ji Yubo felt a little complicated , but there was a trace of joy in his heart.

At this moment, a male voice brought him back to his senses. It was his uncle whom he hadn't seen for many years.

" Why, your eyes are glued to others as soon as you enter the room? " Huo Qi looked at his nephew and chuckled.

He looked up and down at the boy in front of him. Compared to the last time they met, the boy had fully grown up now, and his appearance was vaguely between a teenager and a young man.

" Ah, it's Chu Xichi from the Chu family. " Following the other person's line of sight, Huo Qi understood and said, " She is indeed quite pretty ..."

He paused, noticing the boy's slightly disgusted expression when he mentioned this man, and became interested: " Why, are you addicted to being his canary? "

Although they haven't been in contact for so many years, he is his nephew after all, and it is impossible for him to completely ignore him. He has been paying attention to him privately. He had heard a little about the time when Ji Yubo was favored by Chu Xichi, but Huo Qi was a cold-hearted person who would do anything to climb the ladder. He did not think there was anything wrong with it at all, and even thought that this was a good opportunity for his nephew to get in touch with the Chu family.

This is also one of the reasons why grandma can't stand Huo Qi.

He originally thought that Ji Yubo thought the same, but now it seemed that this was not the case. The young man seemed to have thoughts that he shouldn't have.

Thinking of this, Huo Qi chuckled and didn't take Ji Yubo's feelings seriously at all.

" It's none of your business. "

Ji Yubo's indifferent voice sounded, his brows slightly furrowed, and the way Huo Qi looked at Chu Xichi made him feel a little disgusted.

With the possessiveness typical of his age, no matter what the reason was, he didn't want anyone to look at the young man for too long.

Not wanting Huo Qi to notice his concern for Chu Xichi, Ji Yubo withdrew his gaze from the young man and calmly looked at Huo Qi: " You handled the matter with grandma last night. "

This is an affirmative sentence.

" Yes. " Huo Qi admitted readily, with the corners of his lips slightly raised: " So, you just want to find me to confirm this matter? "

He knew better than anyone that Ji Yubo was a good candidate, but because his grandmother disliked his ability to do good things with both right and wrong, she seemed unwilling to get close to him.

Hearing this, Ji Yubo paused for a moment and did not respond immediately, and was in hesitation for a moment.

The two of them just looked at each other, no one spoke, and the atmosphere became tense for a moment.

And what Chu Xichi saw was this scene: the two of them stared at each other intently, with all kinds of complicated emotions written on their faces.

Chu Xichi: " ..... "

What's up with this person who suddenly appeared?

Ji Yubo is the same, doesn't he know that as the male protagonist of the flower market, the people around him are all plotting against him? !

For a moment, he was filled with mixed emotions , and he could no longer maintain his usual cold expression. In addition to his worries about the plot, there was another sour feeling he had never experienced before surging in his heart.

He thought for a moment, unable to identify the source of this emotion, and ultimately could only attribute it to the fear that the strange man would have ill intentions towards the male protagonist, causing him to turn evil and harm innocent himself.

It was not Chu Xichi's character to sit and wait for death, so he raised his hand and called the waiter beside him.

" Sir, what can I do for you? "

" I don't appreciate your violins, let's change to suona. " He raised his hand and pointed in the direction of Huo Qi and said: " Whenever that person over there speaks, you should play it. " The waiter stood there in a daze. He could understand every word the other party said, but when he put them together, it was so outrageous that he suspected he was deaf. " ... Sorry, sir, this is against the rules. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi was not angry, but looked at the waiter expressionlessly, " What should I do to comply with the rules? "

" This ... Sir. " The waiter looked embarrassed.

The manager nearby saw the situation and very professionally stepped forward to ask about the situation: " Sir, what happened? "

However, after listening to Chu Xichi's request, the manager was also stunned.

" Is this number okay? " Chu Xichi gestured.

But the manager was not shaken: " Sir, this is not about money. "

Seeing this, Chu Xichi's lips curled slightly, " What about this? "

manager: " ....."

" Sir, would you like to listen to "A Hundred Birds Paying Homage to the Phoenix" or "Yuxi Eraban"? " the manager compromised.

It's not that he has no backbone, it's just that the other party gave too much.

The author has something to say:

I fixed a bug at the end of the previous chapter , you can go and read it again qwq

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-12 23:59:10~2022-05-14 05:42:08 ~

Chelsy 30 bottles of Lanzhi Yiyi ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 41 The original wife appears

The melodious violin music in the restaurant stopped at some point , but Huo Qi didn't care. He looked at Ji Yubo who was lost in thought, raised his eyebrows and sneered: " Do you really want to maintain the status quo ..."

" Ding ding ding da da da— "

At this moment , the sudden sound of suona resounded throughout the restaurant, completely destroying the second half of his sentence like cracking rocks and flowing clouds.

Huo Qi: " ....."

If I remember correctly , he should be dining in a high-end restaurant now, not having a banquet at the entrance of the village.

Fortunately, the suona sound only played briefly for a few phrases before disappearing . Huo Qi pursed his lips and did not have any extra curiosity to care about why the restaurant did this. He paused , looked up at Ji Yubo, and prepared to continue the previous topic, " What I said before is still valid now ..."

" Beep, beep, beep— "

However , as soon as he opened his mouth , the suona sound that had originally quieted down rang out sharply again, pouring into the entire restaurant like a mudslide.

Even a layman could tell that the performer was very unfamiliar with this instrument . A beautiful piece of music, "A Hundred Birds Paying Homage to the Phoenix", was played with such a ghostly howling sound that made people feel as if they were at a funeral.

Even Ji Yubo realized that something was wrong. He paused for a moment and looked in the direction of Chu Xichi without making a sound.

The young man was still having his meal alone and calmly as before , elegantly and peacefully , as beautiful as an oil painting , as if he was isolating himself from the hustle and bustle of the restaurant and forming a little world of his own.

Ji Yubo: " ....."

Okay, seeing this, based on his understanding of Chu Xichi, this matter is definitely related to this person.

He inexplicably found the other person cute , but his expression remained calm and indifferent. Huo Qi did not want to cause trouble today , so he had to suppress his displeasure . After the suona quieted down, he stared straight into the boy's eyes, with a subtle induction in his tone, " You were born ..."

“ Beep, beep, beep— ”

This time it was even more excessive, the suona was blown so hard that bubbles came out, and the scene was a mess.

Huo Qi: " ....."

He began to suspect that the restaurant did this on purpose, otherwise why would they interrupt him three times in a row.

All the atmosphere that was deliberately created to induce Ji Yubo was completely destroyed!

Just when Huo Qi's dissatisfaction was about to reach a critical point, he suddenly caught a glimpse of Ji Yubo, who was sitting opposite him. He had been looking indifferent since he arrived, and saw a smile on the corner of his eye that he himself could not detect.

Even though the young man had been very restrained and tolerant, the weariness that was about to overflow from his eyes when he looked at Chu Xichi still betrayed him, as if all his emotions were affected by another person.

Following Ji Yubo's gaze, Huo Qi finally understood the matter of the suona. He really didn't expect Chu Xichi to do such a thing. It seemed that the other party was a little different from the rumors.

Huo Qi raised the corner of his eyebrows in surprise. Originally, he thought that Ji Yubo's feelings were just a momentary impulse of a young man and did not take it too seriously. But now, after witnessing the whole process of Ji Yubo using a ten-level beauty filter on Chu Xichi under such circumstances, Huo Qi fell into a strange silence.

" I'll think about it. "

Ji Yubo's mind was no longer here. After simply nodding at him, he stood up impatiently and walked towards the young man in the corner.

After all, he is still a young man and does not have as many profound ideas as Huo Qi. When facing someone he likes, he can't help but want to give his sincere and passionate feelings to the other person.

" Heh. " Seeing this, Huo Qi adjusted his hair and chuckled, " You little brat. "

Passing through the restaurant's elaborate decorative fence, Ji Yubo came to Chu Xichi's side, concealing the complicated emotions in his eyes, and sat down next to the young man naturally, and said softly: " Mr. Chu, why are you here? "

Chu Xichi had seen the male protagonist as early as when he was walking towards him. He was not surprised that the male protagonist knew he was also in the restaurant, but his fingertips holding the cutlery tightened unconsciously.

You own the restaurant?

You can meet strange men, why can't I come!

" I just happened to come here to meet a client. " Although he felt complicated , Chu Xichi still looked calm.

Not getting the answer he wanted, Ji Yubo stared at the other person, his eyes gently tracing the outline of the young man, his thoughts couldn't help but drift back to the absurdity of last night.

After a moment, he sighed softly and said, " Are you feeling well now? "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi stopped eating completely.

Chu Xichi:?

What happened last night? Shouldn't I be the one asking this?

You are a flower market worker, isn't it wrong for you to ask such a question?

However, in order to maintain his status as a well-informed boss, Chu Xichi quickly adjusted his expression, coughed twice to clear his throat, and said in a low voice, " I'm fine. "

After a pause, he added: " You weren't hurt last night, were you? "

Ji Yubo: " ..... "

He was silent, at a loss for words, not knowing what to say.

Just as he was thinking about how to answer the other party, he was unexpectedly interrupted by Huo Qi's disgusting voice.

" Mr. Chu, I have long heard of your great name. "

Huo Qi, who had already said goodbye, stood behind them without them knowing when. He raised his hand to Chu Xichi with a gentle smile and took the initiative to shake hands, saying, " I am Huo Qi. "

Huo Qi?

Hearing this name, Chu Xichi couldn't help but frown.

Is this the person Ji Yubo is meeting alone tonight?

If he remembered correctly, the person in front of him was the wife promised to the male protagonist Ji Yubo by the author in the original novel!

Chu Xichi did not respond immediately. He first looked up and down the person in front of him. As the queen who stood out from many attackers, there was naturally nothing wrong with her appearance. She had sword-like eyebrows and star-like eyes, and her whole temperament was calm and sharp.

" Nice to meet you. " Chu Xichi tried his best to suppress the inexplicable sourness in his heart, calmly withdrew his gaze, briefly shook hands with the other party, and then quickly let go.

Ji Yubo actually went to meet Huo Qi tonight.

Chu Xichi felt that his brain was running at such high speed that it was almost overloaded.

According to the content of the original book, Huo Qi would appear only after Ji Yubo had

completely turned evil and killed several enemies, and would slowly influence the male protagonist with his sincerity.

still far from the plot point where the two of them meet, so how could they meet so early?

Moreover, just yesterday he was very sure that Ji Yubo didn't know Huo Qi, but in just one day, the relationship between the two had advanced so much that they were having a tryst in a restaurant? !

In the past, when facing other important characters in the novel, he always regarded himself as a protector. After all, those people were the ones who had ill intentions towards Ji Yubo. But when he suddenly met Huo Qi unexpectedly, he fell silent for a moment, not knowing what to say to ease the atmosphere.

After thinking for a moment, Chu Xichi decided to give up and simply lowered his head to concentrate on eating without saying a word.

While Chu Xichi was looking at Huo Qi, he was also looking at the other party.

Compared to his own business that was both black and white and could not be shown in public, the Chu family was a legitimate big family. He had only seen the heir Chu Xichi from afar at various banquets before, and this was the first time he had met him up close.

However, looking at the other person's obvious appearance, it seemed that he was completely unaware of the true relationship between himself and Ji Yubo.

Huo Qi's lips curled slightly, and his eyes inadvertently swept over Ji Yubo. The young man's eyes became dark and his brows were filled with sinister because of his sudden intervention. Quite interesting.

It was bad enough that Chu Xichi played suona for him for no apparent reason, but now Ji Yubo also complained that he was in the way. It would be too easy for him to just explain it away, and he would feel uncomfortable if he didn't annoy Ji Yubo.

Thinking of this, Huo Qi made a plan in his mind. He stared at Chu Xichi, and suddenly reached out his hand, gently smoothing the wrinkles on the other's collar, his fingertips even faintly brushing the other's slender white neck.

Sure enough, after doing this, Huo Qi saw Ji Yubo's face quickly darken and he stared at him with sinister eyes.

He was not angry either. Not only did he not avoid the boy's sharp gaze, he even raised the corners of his lips provocatively.

On the other hand, Chu Xichi was completely confused by the queen's inexplicable actions. Chu Xichi:?!

What the hell, what serious illness does this person have?

His thinking was completely limited by the rule in the original novel that "Huo Qi is the original wife and must like Ji Yubo very much", and he had no intention of thinking in other directions.

In the end, although it was far-fetched, he could only come to the conclusion that Huo Qi might be threatening him.

For example, this time his hand was so close to his neck, was he going to strangle him to death next time?

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi felt a sour feeling in his heart that he couldn't understand, which corroded his nerves. He was about to say something when he looked up and saw the two people staring at each other. (Fog)

Suddenly, the rice in the bowl no longer smelled good.

" I have something else to do later. Excuse me. "

Chu Xichi felt inexplicably depressed and didn't want to stay here any longer. After simply saying hello, he stood up and prepared to leave.

However, just after walking out for a few steps, Ji Yubo, who was still exchanging glances with Huo Qi, quickly caught up with him. Chu Xichi paused and turned his head to look at the boy: " Why are you here? "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo pursed his lips in some confusion. Just as he was about to say something, he was interrupted by the young man's long string of words.

" Last night was an accident. No matter what I did, it was not my intention. " Chu Xichi was getting more and more upset, with a bitterness that he could not explain at all. " Just forget it. I will make up for the rest. "

Originally, he came here with Ji Yubo just to find out what happened between them last night, but he didn't expect Huo Qi to show up early.

There is no point in asking these questions now. It would be better to cut off ties with the male protagonist as soon as possible to avoid him turning evil and the wife misunderstanding him, which would harm innocent people like me.

Unexpectedly, after hearing these words, the boy's beautiful peach blossom eyes completely darkened, and strong emotions surged wildly.

" Mr. Chu, that's not what you said last night. "

Ji Yubo laughed in anger, raised his hand and pulled the young man's tie to close the distance between them. Their hot breaths blended at this moment. He whispered in Chu Xichi's ear: " You held me tightly last night and kept repeating the same sentence. "

" Kiss me. "

The author has something to say:

Let me reiterate that there is something wrong with the novel that Chi Chi read. Don't believe it at all. Uncle and Xiao Ji are just ordinary uncle and nephew, there is no other relationship!

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-14 05:42:08~2022-05-15 04:40:37 ~

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: Daze ... 11 bottles; Eshan Snow Tea 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 42 : Alienation

After saying this , Ji Yubo did not give the young man time to react. He hooked his index finger under his chin and approached him . His other free hand had already pressed on the back of his neck, completely restraining him in his arms.

Chu Xichi was shocked by the boy's sudden strength . He was stunned for a moment before he came to his senses and wanted to stop the other party's next move.

" etc ....."



The strong feeling of being out of control made Chu Xichi completely panic . He instinctively wanted to break free and put his hands on the boy's chest to stop him from approaching aggressively . However, he never expected that the boy's arms were as strong as cast iron and could not be shaken at all.

Then, in response to him , he was given an almost brutal kiss.

Ji Yubo's kiss was chaotic and skillful , and he was like a wild beast trying to tear him apart and eat him up.

Unlike the confusion and chaos of last night , this time he was conscious but still powerless. Chu Xichi turned his head to avoid it . The water stains between his lips and teeth and the boy's hot breath seemed to burn his skin. But after taking two steps back , he had already hit the wall of the corridor . He could not retreat and could only let the other party hold his wrist tightly and deepen this sticky kiss.

Unlike Chu Xichi's embarrassment , the darkness in Ji Yubo's eyes was about to overflow, but his face was still calm. Just looking at his expression, one could not even associate it with the ferocious force he used when he grabbed the young man's wrist.

He gazed at the young man with a weary gaze, carefully tracing his delicate eyebrows and eyes, and finally stopping at his lips that were slightly swollen from kissing for a long time . His throat rolled slightly.

Even though Chu Xichi usually talked tough , when they started kissing , there was no toughness at all, only softness and tenderness , and the aftertaste was even sweet to the point of being greasy, making him unable to help but taste it again.

" Chi Chi. " He let out a hoarse and satisfied sigh, as if he was calling his most precious treasure.

Ji Yubo pinched the young man's jaw bones and exerted slight force, easily prying open his soft and warm lips. His long tongue roamed freely until the young man's eyes were filled with mist due to long-term lack of oxygen. Even with his back against the wall, he could not help but slide down. Only then did Ji Yubo mercifully stop and let him go.

He stared at Chu Xichi, who was breathing heavily, his hair sticking to his forehead in a mess, his body trembling slightly, his originally crisp shirt had been wrinkled into a ball and no longer looked decent as usual, and a large ambiguous red mark appeared on his neck, spreading to his collarbone before gradually fading.

Ji Yubo's eyes dimmed, but his irritated mood, which had been caused by the young man disassociating himself from the relationship, strangely calmed down at this moment.

He paused, raised his hand and rubbed his thumb over the other's lips, wiping away the remaining wetness at the corners of his lips with his fingertips, and said in a hoarse voice: " I am only satisfying you according to your request. "

" You were like this all night, why are you asking me to forget it so easily now? "

After hearing this, Chu Xichi's completely confused thoughts finally came back to normal.

He violently knocked away the boy's fingertips that were resting on the corner of his lips, and completely broke free from the other party's shackles, his voice was a little out of tune: " Are you crazy?! "

" Perhaps. "

However, Ji Yubo did not show any dissatisfaction. His tone remained indifferent as he rubbed his fingertips, which still retained a trace of the young man's body temperature.

When Ji Yubo heard that Chu Xichi was eager to cut off ties with him, he even had the urge to keep the other person by his side forever.

He rubbed his forehead, forgot the unrealistic thoughts in his mind, and put the tip of his tongue against the roof of his mouth, trying to calm his fluctuating emotions. " I ..."

However, he had just opened his mouth when he was interrupted by the other party coldly.

" Calm yourself down. " Chu Xichi said.

Because of the long and passionate kiss just now, his voice was a little hoarse, and the corners of his lips were also tinged with charming colors, but the expression between his eyebrows was completely gloomy.

Although his breathing was still unstable , Chu Xichi didn't want to stay here any longer. After simply straightening his wrinkled shirt, he walked straight past Ji Yubo and left the corridor without even glancing at the young man.

Ji Yubo's legs felt like they were nailed to the ground as if they were filled with lead. He watched the other person disappear completely in the corridor without following him.

He knew the consequences of his actions, but he did not regret it.

Ji Yubo originally planned to go home with Chu Xichi, but at the moment, it seemed that giving the other party some space was a better option. After thinking for a moment, he turned around and returned to the restaurant to sit opposite Huo Qi.

" Why are you back? "

Seeing the young man, Huo Qi raised the end of his eyebrows in surprise, and looked him up and down with a frivolous gaze. Although the other party looked calm, he still found subtle clues at the corners of his slightly bloody lips.

Huo Qi raised the corners of his lips slightly, and understood what was going on. He tapped his fingers on the table intermittently, not continuing to dwell on this topic.

It is said that nephews resemble their uncles, and Huo Qi has always believed so.

Although the boy is not fully grown yet, he has always had a sharp eye for people, and from the details one can vaguely glimpse the boy's future potential. They are both the same type of people.

He started from scratch and just needed an heir to help him.

Taking advantage of the fact that there was no suona to interfere with his conversation, he narrowed his eyes slightly and resumed the topic that had been interrupted before: " Did you hear what I said just now? "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo raised his beautiful peach blossom eyes, stared at the other person, and replied calmly: " I will consider it. "

Hearing this, Huo Qi's fingertips paused slightly, and he looked at the boy with some surprise. He knew how much the boy rejected the path he had chosen because of his grandmother, but he didn't expect that he would waver in order to follow in the footsteps of another person.

Originally, he did not take Ji Yubo's love too seriously. Emotions at this age are full of uncertainties and hormones. But at this moment, Huo Qi could clearly feel the boy's sincerity.

He stroked the teacup and chuckled, " I'll wait for your definite answer. "

On the other side——

His mood was completely different from when he came. When he left, Chu Xichi could be said to have fled in a panic. He didn't even have the courage to look at Ji Yubo for another second. His thoughts were completely tangled in his brain.

What the hell?!

What went wrong and why did it develop into this situation?

At this point, no matter how slow Chu Xichi was or how influenced his thinking was by the original work, he now realized that something was wrong.

The protagonist left his official partner in the restaurant, then ran out and openly kissed the cannon fodder attacker in the corridor?

People doing things?

The official partner Huo Qi wanted to beat someone up after hearing this.

After returning to the car, Chu Xichi had no intention of going home immediately. He leaned his head against the car window, feeling a little depressed. His lips were still numb, and his mind was full of the boy's passionate eyes when they were kissing just now.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Ahhh, I'm afraid my brain must have been burned out just now!

He pressed his temples hard, trying to pull his thoughts back and force himself to analyze the current situation.

After calming down, Chu Xichi carefully reviewed the contents of the original work in his mind, trying to find clues that led to the current situation.

According to the description in the original novel, Ji Yubo actually had a brief crush on the original body in the later period, an emotion similar to Stockholm syndrome, but the original body didn't take it seriously at all and immediately gave the male protagonist to the second attacker Lu Jiantong.

As expected, the original body's behavior directly led to the male protagonist's first heartbreak, and successfully contributed to the male protagonist's subsequent blackening.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

As expected of his original self, he rushes to the front line of death every day. No wonder he was the first one to die after the male protagonist turned evil.

According to this, it seems that it is not completely unreasonable for Ji Yubo to have feelings for him now.

PUA Ji Yubo like he did in the original book . He almost worshipped him like an ancestor, fearing that if the other party made any mistake, he would turn evil on the spot and make him bleed on the spot.

So it must be because of the traditional Chinese medicine.

Ji Yubo was only nineteen years old this year, at the age of a young man full of vigor and vitality. Because she had been drugged and had a fight with him last night, and because they had been together day and night for these days, she had a strange feeling about him. In fact, there were clues.

The heartbeat at this age is inherently unstable . As long as there is distance for a period of time and the passion subsides, it will return to normal.

The attraction to a cannon fodder attacker would not last long at all. Ji Yubo would eventually be with Huo Qi, the official partner chosen by the author. He knew this better than anyone else. Thinking of this, Chu Xichi felt a sour feeling in his heart that he couldn't even understand, spreading from his chest.

After sorting out his thoughts, he decided to avoid meeting Ji Yubo as much as possible in the next two days. He also did not plan to go home to avoid running into him. He planned to stay in the company for two days and wait until the other party's enthusiasm subsided before doing anything else.

However, Chu Xichi obviously overestimated himself.

He was used to a life of luxury. Although he was a domineering boss and his company was equipped with the most luxurious rest rooms, there was obviously no way to cure his habit of being attached to his bed. He tossed and turned all night, his mind full of that outrageous kiss in the restaurant corridor, and he simply couldn't fall asleep.

After just one night at the company, he began to miss his warm big bed at home.

But even so, he still resisted the urge to go home, and stayed in the company for food and lodging, leaving enough buffer time for the two of them.

However, what Chu Xichi did not expect was that although he was the one who took the initiative to distance himself from Ji Yubo, two days had passed and the other party had no intention of looking for him, not even a simple greeting.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Although he himself knew that the boy's heartbeat might only last for a brief moment, but in just two days, the other party ignored him. This was too short!

He felt a sour feeling bubbling in his heart, but he had no idea how to deal with this bad feeling, and he couldn't even figure out what caused it.

In the end, he could only attribute it to concern for the personal safety of people in the flower market.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi immediately became confident and called He Chen over and said, " Help me find out what Ji Yubo has been doing these past two days. "

He Chen was very efficient. Although he was a little puzzled as to why the other party didn't just call the boy to ask, he didn't ask any more questions in the end. He quickly placed the information in front of Chu Xichi as requested.

" Ji Yubo has been with this person recently. Do you need me to investigate him? "

Chu Xichi looked at the information in silence. As expected, Ji Yubo had met Huo Qi frequently in the past two days. After a moment of silence, he rejected He Chen, " No need. "

It's just an official match, what's there to check?

But he didn't expect that after finding out Ji Yubo's whereabouts, he not only did not calm down, but became even more jealous.

The author has something to say:

He is jealous!

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-15

04:40:37~2022-05-16 09:36:44 ~

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;

10 bottles of Ranpo Sang Tianxia Diyi ; 1 bottle of Eshan Xue Ming ;  
Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 43 Perhaps there is a relationship more intimate than that between lovers

Chu Xichi was awakened by the sunlight . After opening his eyes, he found that he had fallen asleep leaning against a chair in the office.

Over the weekend, the heavy clouds that had been hanging over City A finally dispersed . The dazzling sunlight cut on the glass at different angles, leaving a swaying halo all over the company lounge.

He stood up and stretched his stiff limbs , his peripheral vision inadvertently sweeping over the documents scattered randomly on the desk, among which were a few photos that were obviously secretly taken from the angle , which clearly recorded the scene of Ji Yubo and Huo Qi talking.

Although both of them looked serious in the photo and maintained a normal social distance , somehow, they looked very eye-catching in Chu Xichi's sight .

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Maybe he has been living too comfortably lately , so he starts to think about all these random things!

Stay out of the protagonist's business!

He forced himself to suppress the unhappiness in his heart, closed the annoying photos and threw them aside , completely out of sight and out of mind.

Chu Xichi opened the file carefully.

From today on , he will devote himself to the career of being a domineering CEO , and secretly kill the other domineering CEOs in the flower market whose minds are filled with love affairs!

Five minutes later , he suddenly felt thirsty . Without asking his assistant for help , he got up and went to the tea room to grind a cup of coffee. When he came back, he took a look at the photo of Ji Yubo that he had thrown in the corner.

Ten minutes later, he felt a little suffocated, so he stood up and walked around the office twice, and along the way he selected the best photo of Ji Yubo.

Fifteen minutes later ...

Finally , when he realized that all his excuses for slacking off were just to take a closer look at Ji Yubo's photo , he was forced to admit that he might be thinking about Ji Yubo.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

No, it's impossible!

How could the domineering president think about others? He must have gotten used to Ji Yubo being around him every day and suddenly he couldn't adapt to it!

As for the reason why he was uncomfortable ...

That must be because he saw the cabbage named Ji Yubo, which he had protected well, being eaten by a pig.

Although Huo Qi is the male protagonist's original wife, this does not affect his dislike for her!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi suddenly felt more righteous, and the thoughts that had been suppressed for several days finally cleared up at this moment.

Looking at the calendar, he realized that he had been in the company for three consecutive days without going home.

Moreover, Ji Yubo had not looked for him once in these three days. It was probably because he had been staying with his ex-wife Huo Qi recently, and the attraction she had for him that was caused by her hormones before had faded.

Finally, he no longer has to stay in the company and deliberately avoid Ji Yubo!

Everything seems to be back on track.

This should have been something to be happy about, but there was still an inexplicable sour feeling in Chu Xichi's heart that could never be completely eliminated.

He paused, forcing himself to ignore the uncomfortable feeling.

Maybe it was because he had been in the company for too long recently and was too tired and had not had enough rest. Thinking of this, Chu Xichi immediately decided to go home and have a good sleep to relax his brain which had been under a lot of pressure recently.

However, unexpectedly, when Chu Xichi just returned home and opened the door, he saw Ji Yubo sitting on the sofa in the living room, holding a mini pig in his arms and feeding it.

" Mr. Chu, you are back. "

When he saw him, Ji Yubo greeted him naturally, still maintaining his usual indifferent look.

It was as if the ridiculous kiss between the two of them had no effect on him at all, and Chu Xichi was the only one who was trapped in it and troubled by it.

Seeing this, Chu Xichi's dissatisfaction reached its peak at this moment, and he couldn't help but say with a hint of sarcasm: " Are you willing to go home? "

Hearing the slight dissatisfaction in the young man's tone, Ji Yubo's originally cold eyebrows showed signs of melting, and the corners of his lips also raised a barely noticeable arc: " I have been at home these two days. "

" But you haven't come home yet. "

What the hell, the bad guys complain first?

It's obvious that you have been sticking with Huo Qi every day these past two days!

" What have you been doing these two days? " After hearing this, Chu Xichi finally couldn't help but open his mouth to test.

" Nothing, just studying. "

But Ji Yubo remained calm, just staring at the young man with a relatively calm mood. When he heard Chu Xichi's almost sour words, at that moment, his heart leaped with joy.

Many times, sincere words of confession had reached his lips, but were swallowed back into Ji Yubo's stomach.

Afraid of scaring Chu Xichi away again, he tried his best to suppress the surging emotions in his heart and acted as normal as possible.

He is not in a position to express his feelings now.

Ji Yubo wanted to wait until he grew up to be able to stand shoulder to shoulder with the other person before he could openly express his true feelings to the young man.

It's not the right time yet. We have to wait a little longer.

On the other hand, Chu Xichi had no idea what the young man was thinking. Instead, he became even more unhappy when he heard that the other party did not mention Huo Qi.

But .....

But he is just a cannon fodder after all, and now his identity is even more special. He has signed a canary contract with the male protagonist that is not worthy of being shown on the surface. Even though he was upset with Huo Qi because the cabbages he had carefully cared for were eaten by a pig, he had no appropriate position and was not even qualified to blame Huo Qi. Even after the contract expires, he and Ji Yubo will become strangers.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi's mood, which had originally calmed down in the company, became sour again.

But it was not his character to just sit there and let negative emotions affect him every day. Chu Xichi thought for a moment and came up with a brilliant idea.

Perhaps, he could give himself a new identity so that he could legitimately express his dissatisfaction with Huo Qi.

For example – becoming the male protagonist's godfather.

It might sound unreliable at first, but after careful analysis, Chu Xichi found it more and more reasonable.

In this way, even if the contract expires, she will not part ways with the male protagonist, and now she has a reasonable reason to express her dissatisfaction with Huo Qi.

Isn't this much better than being a cannon fodder top boss? !

With a plan in mind, Chu Xichi's mood finally brightened up.

He did what he said. After returning to the bedroom and washing up quickly, he changed into a brand new and straight suit. In order to look solemn, he even put on some hair wax and pushed his bangs back.

Back in the living room, Chu Xichi looked at the boy solemnly and invited him: " Would you like to watch a movie with me? "

Ji Yubo was originally leaning on the sofa, feeding the mini pigs in a disinterested manner. After seeing Chu Xichi coming out of the bedroom in such a serious manner, he became completely dazed.

What is this person going to do?

After being stunned for a moment, Ji Yubo quickly came back to his senses, pursed his lips and said softly: " Okay. "

" Pack up and let's go out. " Hearing the other party's quick response, Chu Xichi nodded with satisfaction, " I have reserved the entire place. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo was a little surprised.

Originally, he thought that the young man was going to invite him to watch a movie at the home theater like before, but who knew that this time it would be so grand.

After changing clothes, he followed the other person into the car. In such a closed space, Ji Yubo noticed that the young man even sprayed perfume.

What kind of movie is he going to watch that is worth Chu Xichi dressing up so gorgeously?

Chu Xichi drove very fast and arrived at the destination – the largest cinema in City A – in no time.

Seeing this, Ji Yubo became more and more puzzled. There were obviously many large and small cinemas near his home. He really couldn't understand why the other party had to take a detour and choose this one.

After entering the cinema, a staff member came to greet them soon and took them to the screening room that Chu Xichi had booked in advance. It was the largest and best-equipped screening room in the cinema.

Moreover, it was obvious that this screening room had been specially decorated, completely different from previous ones, and surprisingly appeared very grand.

Ji Yubo: " ....."

What is this guy up to?

After sitting on the carefully arranged and even cushioned chair, he finally couldn't help but tilt his head to look at the young man and ask his doubts: " Why do you come here to see it? "

" Because there is something very important to do. "

But Chu Xichi just looked at him deeply, and did not directly answer the question. He said ambiguously: " I have something very serious to say to that person. "

Something very important?

Under the young man's gaze, the atmosphere became more and more charming. At that moment, Ji Yubo's chest was invaded by complex emotions, including anticipation, but also mixed with the fear of disappointment.

The arm that was next to the young man began to heat up and spread throughout his body. His own violent heartbeat could be heard in his ears, getting louder and louder.

" Bang, bang, bang ..."

But before he could ask further questions, the theater went dark and the opening credits of The Godfather 1 started to play.

Ji Yubo looked at the other person staring at the screen intently, so he had to purse his lips and temporarily suppress the doubts in his heart.

Because it was a private screening, the movie was selected by Chu Xichi himself. Although Ji Yubo had already seen it, seeing Chu Xichi's focused attitude, he slowly calmed down.

For a moment, the only sound in the theater was the blending breathing of the two people.

This movie is very classic. Ji Yubo was quickly absorbed in watching it. Three hours passed in a flash. He didn't notice the time until the ending song sounded.

" Mr. Chu ..."

He raised his eyes to look at Chu Xichi, and was about to say something, but unexpectedly, a bright light suddenly lit up above the other person's head, completely interrupting his words.

Under the light, Chu Xichi sat naturally in the recliner, which was very similar to the classic scene in "The Godfather".

Ji Yubo had never seen such a scene before. He stood there in a daze for a moment, not knowing what to say. He could only look at the young man in silence.

" After watching the movie, you should have some insights. " Chu Xichi's low voice sounded in his ears.

" So, are you willing to accept me as your godfather from now on? "

The author has something to say:



Chi Chi: I'm so smart. Becoming a godfather is even more intimate than being in a relationship. I can even control the male lead. How cool!

Xiaoji: " ....." Tired

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-16 09:36:44~2022-05-17 01:31:37 ~

4 bottles of Chun Jiang Hua Yue ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

#### Chapter 44: Contradictory Talk

Ji Yubo looked at the young man in front of him who was leaning on the chair with a serious expression on his face . He was speechless for a moment, and his brain was completely stagnant.

He understood every word the other person said, but when they were put together , the meaning was so profound that he was completely unable to comprehend it.

After a moment, he said tentatively: " Mr. Chu , I may mean ..."

I may not be clear.

But before he could finish his words, he was interrupted by Chu Xichi's deep and solemn voice.

" You don't even want to call me godfather. "

It's a classic line from "The Godfather".

The young man sat with his legs crossed , his brows slightly furrowed and his eyes slightly narrowed. Under the light , his long and straight eyelashes left fan-shaped shadows on his eyelids. His manner was elegant and dignified, and his posture was very similar to the classic shot in the movie.

After this operation , the air around him became much heavier.

Ji Yubo: " ....."

What is this doing?

After hearing this , he was still detached from the situation. Seeing the young man's serious expression without any joking , he didn't dare to ask any more questions.

Originally , when he saw Chu Xichi dressed up so gorgeously and carefully arranged the venue to invite him to watch a movie , although he didn't want to admit it , Ji Yubo did feel a glimmer of excitement in his heart.

Fortunately , he had become accustomed to Chu Xichi's usual unconventional thinking, and had lowered his expectations to the lowest in advance, and was mentally prepared for his expectations to be dashed, so even now, he did not feel any real sense of loss.

Thinking of this , Ji Yu let out an almost inaudible hoarse sigh from the corners of his thin lips . He lowered his eyes , stared at Chu Xichi for a moment, then raised his hand and gently held the other's hand.

The young man's hands were very beautiful, with long and slender finger bones with distinct joints, and fingertips with a complexion as white as lamb fat.

The delicate touch made Ji Yubo's eyes dim. He tightened his fingertips slightly, and like the hand-kissing gesture in the movies, he leaned over and placed a gentle and cherishing kiss on the back of the other's hand.

" Are you imitating a movie plot? "

" In this way, I am your godfather. "

The two voices sounded at the same time, but the meanings they expressed were very different.

Ji Yubo: " ....."

Chu Xichi: " ....."

After hearing each other's words, they both fell silent at the same time. The theater became completely quiet. For a moment, only the sound of their breathing blended together remained.

" I think you may have misunderstood something. "

Finally, it was Chu Xichi who spoke first, breaking the silence in the room, " What I just said is literal. "

Seeing the boy's face full of disbelief, he cleared his throat, straightened up, and said solemnly:

" I'm not kidding, you really don't consider being ..."

However, before he could finish his words, the boy pressed his shoulders and pushed him back into the chair, and he was completely trapped in it. He tried to struggle, but the boy's hands were as firm as lead, firmly fixing him in the chair. All his efforts seemed to be useless struggles at this moment.

Ji Yubo supported himself with one leg on the edge of Chu Xichi's chair and leaned down condescendingly, suddenly shortening the distance between them.

He tilted his head somewhat unnaturally, trying to avoid the boy's aggressive gaze, but the other party didn't give him the chance at all. He inserted his fingertips into his hair to completely fix the back of his head, and exerted a little force on his wrist, forcing him to look up and look at him.

The peach blossom eyes that were originally gentle and beautiful now seemed unusually sharp. Emotions so deep that he could not understand were raging in the eyes, as if they would drown him in the next second.

" Mr. Chu, what do you think of our relationship? "

Ji Yubo's indifferent voice sounded, and as he spoke, the hot air he exhaled hit Chu Xichi's cheeks, making him instinctively want to step back, but the young man noticed his intention, and with his fingers gripping the back of his head, he exerted force to bring him closer to his position. At this point, the distance between them was almost negligible, and if they just opened their mouths slightly, they would touch each other's lips.

From Ji Yubo's perspective, the young man's originally neat hair fell down in slightly messy strands after his actions. His head was controlled by him to be tilted up, his lips were tightly pursed, and his slender neck was forced to be exposed. He was just like a lamb to be slaughtered, and there was a sense of beauty of abuse in his embarrassment.

Seeing this scene, Ji Yubo couldn't help but soften his heart, but when he thought of what this person had done, his chest felt like it was on fire and he lost all reason.

" Answer me. "

Chu Xichi was frightened by Ji Yubo's sudden loss of control. His mind was in a mess and he couldn't figure out how he had touched the other party's fragile nerves.

Although Chu Xichi himself felt that the current posture of the two was too ambiguous, he was powerless to change it. He could only be stubborn and said, " It's considered a father-son relationship. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo somewhat powerlessly loosened the shackles on him, wiped his face, and said in a hoarse voice: " Chu Xichi, it's fun to play tricks on me, right? "

Things were so outrageous that he didn't fully understand the true meaning of the young man's actions today until now.

However, the two were only five years apart in age, and he didn't believe that Chu Xichi really wanted to be his godfather.

So the only explanation could only be that Chu Xichi was playing a trick on him.

Perhaps, the other party saw through the feelings that he tried hard to hide under his cold appearance, so he took the opportunity to remind him of his transgression.

But no matter what, using such a childish method to fool him made Ji Yubo feel angry and felt like he was being fooled.

" If you don't like it, you can just say it. There's no need to go to great lengths to humiliate me. "

Ji Yubo's voice returned to its usual coldness, as if the loss of control just now was just a momentary illusion of Chu Xichi himself.

But after hearing this, Chu Xichi didn't understand why the boy was angry at all . He just felt even more puzzled and had to emphasize again: " I didn't humiliate you. I was serious. "

Unexpectedly, Ji Yubo didn't answer him at all. After letting out a slightly suppressed sigh from his throat, he turned around and left.

Chu Xichi's face was full of confusion, but seeing this situation, he didn't have time to calm down and hurriedly got up and followed.

What, what, why is this person so angry?

Because his thinking was limited by the rule that "Ji Yubo, as the male protagonist, will only like the original wife in the end", he never thought about the real reason why the boy was angry.

Chu Xichi looked at the young man's back, pondered for a moment, and came to the conclusion – Ji Yubo definitely didn't want me to be his godfather!

That's right, no matter how miserable Ji Yubo's life is, he is still the male protagonist after all, and he certainly doesn't want others to be his father. It's understandable that he is angry now. However, this was the only way Chu Xichi could think of that would not part ways with Ji Yubo even after the Canary Contract ended.

Logically, he should be happy that the contract is over, but now he has no idea why he is so resistant.

Maybe it's because they have been together for so long, and if they suddenly have to separate completely, anyone would feel reluctant.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi's originally wavering heart became firm again. He was determined to be the godfather today!

He took two quick steps to the boy's side and walked side by side with him, thinking quietly in his mind what to do next.

" Dad, you are too much. I will never talk to you again! "

At this moment, Chu Xichi heard a childish voice. When he looked in the direction of the voice, he saw a little girl arguing with her father.

Hearing this, the father hurriedly grabbed the child's hand, and said in a soothing tone with a hint of flattery: " Don't be angry with dad, okay? Dad will buy you a balloon. "

" Buy me another candied haws and I'll forgive you. "

" Okay, of course! "

Hearing this, the little girl's expression changed quickly, and she threw herself into her father's arms with a smile: " Dad is the best! "

Chu Xichi:!

After watching the whole process of the father coaxing his daughter, he felt that he had gained enlightenment.

I can also take the gentle approach!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi stole a glance at Ji Yubo beside him. The other party's face was full of gloom, and there was a lingering darkness between his brows. He pondered for a moment and then held the other party's hand.

The boy's hands were unusually cold, probably because he was angry, his fingertips were chilly. Seeing his sudden action, the boy did not struggle, but did not respond either. He just stopped where he was and looked at him indifferently.

Chu Xichi hesitated for a moment, then wrapped the other person's fingertips with his palm, trying his best to warm him up.

" Don't be angry, it was my fault just now. "

He imitated the father just now and tried to soften his tone.

Although it was extremely uncomfortable for Chu Xichi, who had a harder tongue than iron, to apologize on his own initiative, he still knew the priorities. Submission and sacrifice when necessary were also for the purpose of achieving greater progress.

Hearing these words, Ji Yubo's originally cold expression eased a little, but his lips were tightly pursed, and his eyes were full of complicated emotions when he looked at him.

It seems like there is hope!

Chu Xichi continued, trying his best to choose his words carefully, and comforted the young man: " I don't dislike you, nor do I mean to humiliate you. You may have misunderstood. "

Are you kidding? If he really hated him, why would he go to so much trouble to change himself into a suitable identity? The male protagonist really doesn't understand his good intentions!

Besides, facing Ji Yubo, who could turn into a vicious knife-wielding man at any time, Chu Xichi would not dare to humiliate him even if he had a hundred courages!

" Come with me to the company. I have something to show you. "

Ji Yubo looked at the young man in front of him silently. There seemed to be a hint of pleading in the other's eyes, and his attitude was softer than ever before. It seemed that he really realized his problem and was trying hard to make him happy.

At this moment, a couple who were arguing walked by. Ji Yubo saw one of them with an unhappy look on his face and asked, " What did you mean just now? "

" Don't be angry, it's all my fault. " His partner hurriedly calmed him down and said, " Go home, I have a surprise for you. "

The tone and expression of his speech were basically the same as what Chu Xichi had just said. Maybe I really misunderstood the young man just now.

Thinking of this, Ji Yubo's attitude finally softened a lot, and he stared at the other party quietly.

" good. "

The author has something to say:

Chi Chi (looking at the father and son): I understand!

Xiao Ji (looking at the couple): I understand!

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-17 01:31:37~2022-05-18 14:42:57 ~

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: So cute, I feel so sleepy 7 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 45 Confession

Ji Yubo raised his eyes and stared at Chu Xichi . After a moment, he grabbed the other's wrist with an irresistible force, just like the couple who passed by just now. Seeing that the young man did not show any expression of annoyance , the corners of his lips raised a subtle arc.

On this side, Chu Xichi had no idea what the young man was thinking . Seeing Ji Yubo agreed so eagerly, he thought that the other party finally felt his good intentions . He was quite pleased and nodded with approval.

Ji Yubo: " ....."

For some reason , he always felt that there was something wrong with the young man's expression, and it actually revealed a strange hint of kindness.

He shook his head and put this bizarre idea behind him. He stopped dwelling on this issue and casually changed the subject: " Mr. Chu , what do you want to show me? "

" secret. "

After hearing these words, Chu Xichi remembered that he still had important things to do.

The cinema was some distance away from Chu Xichi's company . As if afraid that the other party would regret it , he did not dare to waste any more time . He led the boy back to the car , stepped on the accelerator and drove all the way to the company.

This was the first time Chu Xichi brought Ji Yubo to his company . Today happened to be Saturday and the company was empty, so no one noticed the young man. He did not call his assistant and brought him to his office alone.

Through the bright floor-to-ceiling windows, fragmented sunlight fills the entire room.

" sit. "

Chu Xichi signaled Ji Yubo with his eyes to sit in the chair opposite the desk , and he took out several contracts that had been prepared long ago from the filing cabinet nearby.

" This is what I planned before. "

Chu Xichi looked through the contract and after confirming that there was no problem , he placed it in front of the young man, " Take a look at it yourself, do you have any questions? "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo opened the contract with some suspicion, and it clearly stated "share gift".

This was planned by Chu Xi after consulting a lawyer. He didn't have many shares, and the impact on other things was minimal. The reason for doing this was not to gain favor with the male lead, but he himself couldn't explain the specific reason.

—— !

The young man's beautiful peach blossom eyes widened in disbelief. He looked over and over again several times. After confirming that he was not seeing things, the thin sheets of paper in his hands suddenly became scorching hot and so heavy that he could not lift them.

The young man's various actions made him increasingly confused. Although their relationship was an issue he had always tried to avoid, Ji Yubo actually knew better than anyone else that no matter how ambiguous the two were, in the final analysis, it was always just a relationship of keeping a mistress.

Putting aside the various ways Chu Xichi had protected him, both overtly and covertly before, it was really hard for him not to think too much about this blatant contract now.

Ji Yubo quickly put the contract back on the table as if throwing away a hot potato, pursed his lips, and refused in a deep voice: " Mr. Chu, I can't accept this ..."

But before he could finish his words, Chu Xichi interrupted him rudely, " You take it. "

" It's not much, just a token of my gratitude for being your godfather. "

Ji Yubo: " ....."

Hearing this, he was completely silent. He was in a trance for a long time before he came back to his senses. There was a hint of disbelief in his voice: " Mr. Chu, are you serious about the godfather you just mentioned? "

What the hell?

I've been talking for a long time, is Ji Yubo just believing it now? !

Hearing this, Chu Xichi looked somewhat displeased, and said in a deep voice: " Otherwise, I never joke with anyone. "

" Take another look at it. If there's no problem, just sign it. " Seeing that the young man didn't speak for a long time, he added more to urge him.

However, the young man ignored his urging, and rubbed his forehead helplessly, " Chu Xichi, I'm really curious about what you think about sometimes. "

Different from the previous time in the cinema when he thought he was being humiliated by the other party, Ji Yubo now did not feel the slightest bit of anger, only fatigue and powerlessness. Hearing this, Chu Xichi sat cross-legged on the luxurious swivel chair, raised his eyebrows, and put on his domineering boss-like expressionless face, " What I think has nothing to do with you, you just need to ... well! "

Ji Yubo no longer wanted to listen to anything the other person said. He stood up and walked around the desk that was placed in front of the two of them . Before the other person could react, he held down the young man's upper body, supported the armrest of the chair with one hand, trapped the other person between himself and the chair, and finally blocked the lips that were talking non-stop as he wished.

Chu Xichi wanted to curl up uncomfortably in the chair, but he noticed his intention, pressed down on his shoulders and easily straightened them out, deepening the kiss unscrupulously.

It was hard to count how long it had been, maybe only a few minutes, but it seemed like a century. Ji Yubo raised his eyes and noticed that the young man was suffocated by the long kiss. His cheeks were stained with large, ambiguous red marks, which went all the way to his ears hidden under his hair. His eyes were misty, revealing a pleading look in them. He paused, and finally ended this long, one-sided kiss. He raised his body slightly, gently pressed the other's forehead, and maintained this posture while looking into Chu Xichi's eyes. The young man's hair hung messily in front of his forehead, and occasional sobs came out of his nose. His water-stained lips appeared soft and shiny in the sunlight.

Ji Yubo's eyes dimmed, his throat rolled, and his voice seemed to be hoarse than usual: " Chu Xichi, would a normal godfather relationship be like ours? "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

It's a joke, of course not. This was just an excuse he made to exonerate himself.

He bit his lower lip and turned his head to avoid the boy's burning gaze.

" What on earth do you mean by that? "

However, Ji Yubo did not give him any excuses and continued to press him step by step. Hearing this, Chu Xichi pursed his lips, considered his words for a moment, and explained softly: " ... I just want you to live a safe and smooth life. "

He vaguely sensed some of the boy's thoughts, but the difference between them and the original novel was so great that he couldn't believe it at all and his mind went blank.

" Then Mr. Chu, have you ever thought about what I mean? " The young man maintained the posture of shackles on him before, hooked his chin with the knuckle of his index finger, and forced him to look up and look at him.

Chu Xichi couldn't struggle, so he had to raise his eyes obediently, and unexpectedly bumped into the boy's beautiful peach blossom eyes. The raging emotions in those eyes were so deep that they almost drowned him, and it seemed that all the emotions and thoughts in his body were sinking and falling with them.

At this moment, Chu Xichi seemed to have tacitly understood what the boy was about to say. It was too unexpected. He kept the tip of his tongue on his palate for a while, still asking unwillingly: What " do you mean? "

Hearing this, the young man raised his lips into an imperceptible arc, his expression was unprecedentedly calm and solemn, his eyes looked at Chu Xichi quietly, almost reluctant to blink, it seemed that at this moment, his eyes could only see the young man, and could no longer accommodate anyone else.

Under such a focused gaze, Chu Xichi felt his pulse beating faster and faster, his heart tightening as if it was about to explode in the next second, and his stomach wall seemed to have a hole in it. Complex and incomprehensible emotions completely occupied his brain.

" Mr. Chu, although it may be a bit inappropriate to say this now, I don't want to wait any longer. "

Ji Yubo chuckled, reached out and grasped his hand, lifted it to his lips, and the hot air he exhaled hit his fingertips, causing him to spasm like an electric shock.

" Mr. Chu, I really like you, so much so that I'm going crazy. I'll be jealous if you look at someone else even for a second. "

" I am greedy and don't want to stop here forever. Can you give me a chance to follow in your footsteps? "

The author has something to say:

Xiao Ji finally hit the straight ball A !

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-18 14:42:57~2022-05-19 17:37:06 ~

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: 1 bottle of Gu Sanqiu;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 46 Proof

After hearing Ji Yubo's solemn confession , Chu Xichi opened his eyes wide in disbelief.

It was one thing to have vaguely sensed it before, but now, when the young man really said it , I was still shocked and stood there, not knowing how to react for a moment.

It shouldn't be like this.

Even in the original novel , Ji Yubo's feelings for the original body were only a slight liking for him. It was impossible and shouldn't be possible for him to express his deep affection to him with such sincerity as he did now.

The current plot is like a wild horse running wildly and completely out of control.

Chu Xichi's mind was completely blank.

What " ... do you mean? " He still didn't give up and asked again.

Hearing this , Ji Yubo seemed to see that he was at a loss and the corners of his lips curled up slightly. Not only did he not loosen his hand that was holding his fingertips, he even brought it to his lips again.

Chu Xichi felt that his fingertips were even completely in contact with the boy's lips . The hot air he exhaled hit his fingertips , and the numb feeling like an electric shock instantly spread throughout his body. He wanted to pull his hand away as a conditioned reflex , but the boy held it tightly , leaving him no chance to escape.

Chu .Mr " , don't you know what I mean ? " Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and stared at Chu Xichi quietly . There seemed to be thousands of unexpressible thoughts surging in his eyes. As if afraid that Chu Xichi would escape and not be able to hear clearly, the young man leaned over and whispered into the other's ear. The breath between his lips and teeth easily stained the young man's earlobe with an ambiguous red.

Seeing this, Ji Yubo chuckled, continued to narrow the distance between the two , and whispered: " Mr. Chu , I like you very much. "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

, I heard you . Don't talk so close to me!

Oh my god!

I don't even recognize the author of the plot!

The male protagonist actually pulled the cannon fodder attacker to express his deep love to him. What a magical development!



Chu Xichi's brain completely froze and his face went blank.

"I ....."

The words of refusal had reached his lips, but his tongue pressed against the roof of his mouth and he couldn't say it.

At the same time, in the deepest part of my heart, a sense of joy slowly grew and spread wildly in my heart.

"Plop, plop, plop ..."

Chu Xichi heard the sound of his heart beating uncontrollably and wildly because of the boy's confession, as if it was going to explode in the next second.

"Plop, plop, plop ..."

The violent heartbeat sound completely occupied his hearing, interfering with his thoughts at the moment.

Chu Xichi paused, raised his eyes to look at Ji Yubo, and almost instantly was drawn into the deep emotions in the boy's eyes that were so strong that they were about to overflow, and his emotions were surging along with them.

Since coming to this world, the time I have been spending with Ji Yubo over the past few days is not something that can be simply brushed aside with a few words like "some time has passed" in a novel.

As early as some time ago, the name Ji Yubo was no longer just a simple name of a protagonist to him, but a real person. When she was angry, she would ignore him out of spite, and when she was happy, the corners of her lips would curl up into a subtle smile.

These things really exist and happen, and cannot be easily dismissed by just a few words.

Chu Xichi's heart is not made of stone, and it would be a lie to say that he was not moved at all.

The way the boy took care of him all night when he had a fever, the way she gently covered his eyes on the top of the roller coaster, the passionate night and the kiss that was so deep that it made him tremble in the corridor of the restaurant.

"Boom, boom, boom ..." The violent heartbeat completely disturbed his thoughts.  
seem .....

It seems that this is how couples get along.

The plot has completely deviated from the original novel and is on the road to collapse.

Chu Xichi stared at Ji Yubo. The distance between them was very close at this moment, so close that their breathing blended with each other.

If you think about it carefully, there is nothing wrong in agreeing to Ji Yubo. Anyway, the plot has already collapsed to this extent, so it seems not impossible for him, a cannon fodder, to take the position.

The boy was a first-rate talent in terms of both appearance and potential. Moreover, he could now completely feel that the boy was sincere to him and it was not just a lie.

A tempting voice sounded in my heart——

or .....

Otherwise just agree to him.

If the plot really completely collapsed and went astray, then it would be unfair to both of them if he went against his own heart and rejected the boy.

However, up to now, the important plot points seem to have never gone wrong. Before he could completely sort out his thoughts, Ji Yubo's voice rang out again, completely disrupting his thoughts.

" Mr. Chu, I have been learning from Huo Qi recently. " The young man's voice was no longer as indifferent as usual, and every word he said contained emotions so strong that Chu Xichi could not bear it.

But Ji Yubo's words were like a basin of cold water, completely extinguishing the flames in Chu Xichi's heart, as if it was a direct blow to him.

Huo Qi.

He was really overwhelmed and even forgot the existence of someone like Huo Qi.

In the novel, Ji Yubo has a original wife.

And this person accompanied him through the difficult times and stayed with him all the way to the end.

The two of them have already had some interactions with each other and have even gone out to eat alone in private. Moreover, key plots pop up from time to time. Who knows when these two will fall in love with each other.

Just in case the plot really gets back on track.

Then he would really become a joke. Ji Yubo might even turn around and kill him because of this contract which was almost humiliating to him .

Now, Chu Xichi has completely calmed down.

After his thoughts became clear, he began to carefully recall the plot in the novel that was related to him. He always felt that he seemed to have forgotten something very important.

Noticing that Chu Xichi was daydreaming, the young man pinched the bones of his jaw and applied a little force to force his wandering thoughts back.

Under the young man's urging, Chu Xichi's thoughts could not be fully concentrated, and he could not remember what important plot he had forgotten.

The words to refuse were stuck on my lips, and it seemed that I could never say them.

Maybe it was because the boy's eyes were too focused at this moment, or maybe ...

Perhaps he himself was reluctant to reject the other person.

" Proof? How do you prove that you like me? "

Chu Xichi's Adam's apple rolled slightly, and he tried his best to keep a calm expression as he looked at the young man.

The strong emotion in Ji Yubo's eyes when he looked at him actually encompassed the answer to his question, but at this moment, before he remembered the plot he had forgotten, he did not have the courage to agree to the boy.

Hearing this, Ji Yubo revealed a faint smile, just like the snow-capped mountains that had been frozen all year round welcoming the first ray of sunshine in the morning, and the snow and clouds disappeared in an instant.

" I will prove it to Mr. Chu. "

Chu Xichi did not explicitly refuse, which was the best answer for Ji Yubo.

The boy's smile was so dazzling that Chu Xichi lowered his eyes unnaturally, avoiding the other's scorching hot gaze.

He coughed twice and said, " ... get off me first. "

" OK. "

Ji Yubo's eyebrows and eyes softened a lot. He leaned over and gave him a kiss at the corner of his lips as gentle as a dragonfly touching the water. Before he could react, he had already straightened up.

Chu Xichi pursed his lips tightly, and the wet feeling between his lips and teeth made him look a little unnatural.

" What's wrong, Mr. Chu? " Ji Yubo tilted his head to look at him, his attitude very natural, as if the gentle kiss just now was not given by him.

" you ....."

Could you please not kiss others casually in the future? You must have the moral virtues of a man!

But as soon as he started talking, Chu Xichi paused.

etc!

He is the domineering top, he can't be timid just because of a kiss from Hua Shi, that would be too unreasonable!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi's expression immediately returned to his usual seriousness: " Forget it, it's nothing. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo looked at the young man suspiciously, and seeing the other's tense jawline, his eyes understood. In the end, he just slightly curled the corners of his lips and didn't say much.

" By the way, Mr. Chu, I can't accept this contract. "

Ji Yubo glanced at the table and saw the "share donation" contract that Chu Xichi had handed to him, and his brows slightly frowned.

Under normal circumstances, he might have refused directly, but at this moment, noticing the puzzled look in the young man's eyes after hearing the rejection, he paused and explained, " I don't want to get anything from you. "

" I like you, I just like you as a person, that's all, "

After he had things made clear with Chu Xichi, the young man looked much more approachable than his previous image of being aloof and difficult to approach.

Hearing this, Chu Xichi's heart, which had originally calmed down, seemed to be hit by something and began to beat wildly again. He couldn't help but say, " ... Okay. "

Chu Xichi put the contract back into the bookcase. The moment he turned around, he inadvertently caught a glimpse of Ji Yubo standing beside him with a calm expression. His ears were slightly flushed under his hair, completely betraying his uneasy heart at the moment. The boy had always shown his strong side in terms of emotions when facing Chu Xichi. It was not until this moment that he accidentally glimpsed the inner anxiety hidden under the other's indifferent appearance.

It turns out that Ji Yubo would also be shy and restrained when facing him.

Seeing this, Chu Xichi's nerves, which had been tense since just now, miraculously calmed down at this moment.

" Go home. " He called to the boy.

" OK. "

After what happened in the office, the two of them went home in silence. In such a private and enclosed space like the car, Chu Xichi's nerves, which had just relaxed, tensed up again. Especially when waiting for the red light, he glanced sideways and saw that the boy was different from him. He was not nervous at all and was playing with his mobile phone calmly and attentively.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Male lead, you are worthy of it!

He confessed his love to the person and then he was absent-mindedly playing with his phone next to him.

He suppressed the inexplicable dissatisfaction in his heart, and his eyes secretly fell on the boy's mobile phone screen.

Before Chu Xichi had time to take a closer look at the specific content, he was stunned by the shockwave of exclamation marks all over the screen.

[Woc , is this the Ji Yubo I follow?! ]

[ Who is it!!! My love rival is drawing his sword!! ]

[ Oh my god, that flower from the high mountains has come down to earth? ! ! ! ]

Chu Xichi: " ....."

What the hell is this?!

He raised his eyes and finally saw clearly what Ji Yubo had said.

The boy seemed to have posted a post on the school's BBS asking for help, with the title "What gift is appropriate for my boyfriend?"

The author has something to say:

I'm late today, happy 520 to all of you lovely ones !!

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-19

17:37:06~2022-05-20 23:39:50 ~

Thanks to the little angel who threw the rocket launcher: 1 for your help ;

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: Flossie 1 ;

3 bottles of cute ; 2 bottles of www;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 47 Plot

The campus BBS of A University is not a real-name system , but Ji Yubo is a famous high-ranking student at A University. Although he never posts, his account has long been investigated and followed by other students . When they saw the post he made today, they were instantly shocked.

Ji Yubo fell silent as he watched a series of inexplicable screams in the forum , and his original excitement also calmed down at this moment.

He had never pursued anyone. He had seen his roommate browsing the forum every day , and he was just trying to learn from it and wanted to seek help normally. Who knew that this place was so unreliable.

His eyes hurt from the meaningless screams , and when he was about to close the forum, suddenly a new reply caught his eye.

[ I heard that there will be a meteor shower that is rare in ten years. Senior, you can take your boyfriend to see it . It feels very memorable. ]

Meteor shower?

Seeing this , Ji Yubo's fingertips moved slightly, and he felt a little moved , but when he saw that the time was ten days later , the corners of his mouth turned down again.

Can't catch up.

When Chu Xichi was at home , he never had any intention of guarding against him . All the important documents in the bookcase were randomly thrown on the desk . He had accidentally seen the other party's ID number and knew that the other party's birthday was in the next two days.

He wanted to spend this birthday with Chu Xichi and had been thinking about it for a long time. Ji Yubo rubbed his forehead with a headache. The meteor shower would occur in ten days, which just missed Chu Xichi's birthday. Another plan was ruined.

He had previously planned to take Chu Xichi to his favorite place since childhood , but then he thought that this might be too pretentious.

Chu Xichi had been pampered since childhood , and Ji Yubo didn't want her to accommodate him after being with him.

After thinking for a while, Ji Yubo finally decided that he still wanted to give his all and meet the young man in the most serious manner and according to the other party's usual preferences.

His mind was almost occupied by information about Chu Xichi, but he still enjoyed it.

Originally, Ji Yubo had no plans to express his feelings to Chu Xichi in the near future.

He was really forced into a corner by the other party's words " become his godfather " , so he revealed his feelings on impulse.

Although Chu Xichi did not express his attitude clearly, this was the best answer for him now.

Thinking of this, the corners of the boy's lips curled up in a subtle arc.

He stood up and walked to the closet, ready to pick out a formal outfit to wear later, but he saw a familiar business card in the pocket of his previous sweatshirt.

——It was given to him by Su Shengxia.

Thinking of what happened before, Ji Yubo's eyes dimmed slightly, and the fingertips holding the business card turned slightly white due to the force.

\*

On the other hand, Chu Xichi had no idea what Ji Yubo was thinking, but he could vaguely sense that the young man seemed to be planning something recently. Not long ago, he even asked him in a vague way whether he was free today.

Today is the weekend and he has nothing to do. He is also curious about what Ji Yubo is going to do, so he agrees without thinking.

Chu Xichi lazily lay on the bed, trying to see what the boy was going to do while his brain was rapidly thinking about his current situation.

Ji Yubo's performance these two days is indeed different from before.

Compared to his previous reserved and restrained emotions, the boy's emotions are now much more exposed.

But Chu Xichi knew clearly in his heart that his words of asking the young man to prove it to him were just to delay time. Feeling a little guilty, he did not say anything more.

He felt that he had obviously forgotten some very important plot, but he just couldn't remember it, and he had been in a state of restlessness recently.

The more sincere the boy was, the more guilty and evasive he became.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi pursed his lips, stood up and prepared to ask the other party.

But he didn't expect that as soon as he opened the door, he saw Ji Yubo standing at his door, as if he was about to knock on the door, and there was a hint of awkwardness in his usually indifferent expression.

" Mr. Chu, I would like to invite you to dinner. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi raised his eyebrows in surprise.

Ji Yubo looked so serious, but in the end he was just having a meal?

" Okay. " He said casually, and looked at the time. It was just time for dinner. He paused and continued, " Now? "

" Ding ding ding—"

At this moment, Chu Xichi's cell phone rang suddenly. It was Chu Yongyan, who he hadn't contacted for a while.

He frowned slightly, and an ominous premonition gradually filled his heart.

" I'm going to answer a call. " Chu Xichi shook the phone at the boy, turned back to the room, and closed the door.

After a busy tone, Chu Yongyan's voice came out from the receiver, with a little electricity and sounding a little distorted, " Chi Chi, how have you been recently? "

" It's pretty good. "

Hearing Chu Yongyan's voice was normal, Chu Xichi breathed a sigh of relief, " Dad, what's the matter? "

" It's like this, Chichi. Your mother and I have decided to temporarily shift our focus abroad. We will be able to move abroad completely in about ten days. You should hurry up and take care of the company in the next two days. "

Chu Xichi:?

Wait, what the hell is this.

Didn't Chu Yongyan retire a long time ago and no longer care about the company's affairs?

Moreover, he has completely taken over the Chu family for some time, and the focus of his own property is suddenly going to be shifted, but he didn't even hear a word of it?

Moreover, as a giant in the business world of City A , the Chu family can go abroad immediately if they say so. This is too outrageous!

Chu Xichi was stunned by Chu Yongyan's outrageous remarks, as if his Ren and Du meridians were suddenly opened, and he finally remembered the plot that he had forgotten for days.

[Chu Xichi never thought that Ji Yubo would join forces with Su Shenxia one day, and he never thought that Huo Qi would actually help Ji Yubo.

At this point, he has gone bankrupt and Chu Yongyan is dead. He is completely desperate, and escaping abroad is his only chance of survival.

——Excerpt from the original text. 】

Chu Xichi: " ....."

He said that he had clearly memorized the plot, but this time he couldn't remember such an important thing for a long time!

Because the plot completely deviates from the original, he never thought about going abroad.

He thought the plot had collapsed and the author was unrecognizable, and the subsequent plot would not happen. Who knows, even if the male protagonist has no intention of turning evil now, the plot will still proceed in another form.

I guess because there are no more roles for him later, he had to force himself to go abroad.

Just the fact that in order to allow him to go abroad, the assets could be transferred abroad in a second without the president's knowledge, was something Chu Xichi found outrageous.

It is worthy of being a world written by the author of Huashiwen. Except for the mosaic part that can stand up to scrutiny, all other places are as casual as playing house.

It must be said that at least he didn't go bankrupt.

After hanging up the phone, Chu Xichi felt a little complicated .

Because he clearly remembered that according to the content of the novel, the original body was killed by the male protagonist himself before he had the chance to escape from the country. Although Ji Yubo doesn't seem to be turning evil now, but looking at his current situation, it seems that the plot is unstoppable.

He wouldn't die for some inexplicable reason like he did this time when he went abroad ...

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi's face turned pale and he prepared to go to the kitchen to drink some water to calm down.

" Mr. Chu, what's wrong with you? "

However, as soon as he went out, he saw Ji Yubo still standing at the door waiting for him.

" Ahem, nothing. " Chu Xichi was distracted, and only came back to his senses after being disturbed by the young man. He coughed twice and said, " Didn't you say you were going to eat tonight? Let's go now. "

" Okay. " Hearing this, the boy's beautiful peach blossom eyes seemed to brighten even more.

Seeing this situation, Chu Xichi pursed his lips with mixed feelings. The concerned look on Ji Yubo's face was not fake. He didn't want to have any grudges with the boy because of something that hadn't happened yet.

" ... Mr. Chu. "

Just as he was about to go back to his room to change clothes, Ji Yubo suddenly called him again, " There is something I think it would be better for you to know. "

" What? " Chu Xichi's mind was full of things about going abroad, and he was a little absent-minded.

" Before, a man named Su Shenxia came to me and gave me this. I think you should know him. " As Ji Yubo spoke, he handed over Su Shenxia's business card.  
It can be seen that this business card has been in the boy's hands for some time, and the edges have wrinkles due to being soaked in water.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

He was petrified on the spot.

What?!

Su Shenxia? !

No, didn't Su Shenxia go abroad a long time ago? When did he go to meet the male protagonist?

At this moment, Chu Xichi fully felt the malice from the plot.

It seems that the plot is full of force majeure. Even if he has tried his best to stop it, the plot will still continue in another form.

Chu Xichi took the business card silently, raised his eyes and stared at Ji Yubo.

The cool scent of cedar lingered around the young man, and his beautiful peach blossom eyes seemed to only have room for him.

This was the real Ji Yubo he knew, not the cold-blooded and vague shadow in the novel.

However, Chu Xichi believed that Ji Yubo would not collude with Su Shenxia as in the original novel, but he was still frightened by the powerful and irreversible factors in the plot.

It seems that no matter what efforts he makes, the outcome of the plot will not change, only the process will be different.

If he continues to stay in City A , when the time comes, will he go out for a walk and step on a banana peel and be killed on the spot ?

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Help, I dare not think too much!

I feel like I can't stay in City A for even a second.

The original body died before he had the chance to go abroad. It seems that if he takes advantage of the situation and goes abroad now, he still has a chance of survival.

But when his eyes caught sight of Ji Yubo, Chu Xichi began to waver again.

" Mr. Chu, shall we set off now? " Noticing his gaze, the young man asked tentatively.

Hearing this, Chu Xichi put the matter of going abroad in his heart, pretended to be nonchalant, and chuckled, " Okay. "

No matter whether he would really go abroad in the future , at least for now, he couldn't bear to see the look of disappointment on Ji Yubo's face.

The author has something to say:

Look at my sincere eyes, this is a silly article, it's not sad at all!

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-20 23:39:50~2022-05-22 23:40:04 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: jclyjsy 2 ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Ranpo Sang Tianxiadiyi 10 bottles; Gu Sanqiu 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!



## Chapter 48 Promise

The restaurant that Ji Yubo booked was not far from his home . Chu Xichi looked at the navigation and found that it was the restaurant where they had dined together for the first time on the pedestrian street. It was a very high-end French restaurant and did not seem like a place Ji Yubo would usually choose.

Seeing the destination, Chu Xichi glanced at the young man with some surprise , but the other party looked indifferent and natural, which made him seem like he was making a fuss out of nothing.

He felt that Ji Yubo seemed to be hiding something from him , but Chu Xichi's mind was now filled with the question of whether he should prepare to go abroad in the future. He was not very interested and did not have the energy to continue asking further questions.

The two of them, each with their own thoughts, walked in silence all the way to the restaurant. During the journey , Ji Yubo wanted to speak several times , but after seeing the slightly heavy expression on the young man's face, he finally pursed his lips and said nothing.

This restaurant does not have many tables and no private rooms , so reservations must be made in advance.

The table that Ji Yubo reserved was in a very good location , just in a relatively secluded corner , so they wouldn't be disturbed by passers-by and it was very quiet . Moreover , it seemed that their table had been specially arranged in advance, and the style of the tablecloth was different from that of others.

Seeing this, Chu Xichi raised his eyebrows and was about to ask when a violinist dressed in formal attire came straight over and bowed respectfully.

" Excuse me , I'm the musician that Mr. Ji booked in advance . Do you want music to accompany your meal or start right away? "

" Now. " Ji Yubo said in a deep voice.

" What are you going to do today? "

Seeing this, Chu Xichi finally realized something was wrong. He looked up at the young man sitting opposite him and noticed that he was dressed more formally than usual.

Hearing this, the young man smiled. His eyes, which were usually frozen, were now glittering, as if ice and snow had just melted. " Mr. Chu, I wish you a happy birthday. "

Birthday?

Hearing this, Chu Xichi didn't react for a moment. After being stunned for a while, he realized that today was actually his birthday.

" I accidentally saw your ID number before and knew that today is your birthday. " Ji Yubo stared at him quietly, his eyes filled with deep emotions, surging and raging.

" I am really happy to be able to celebrate your birthday with you. "

Chu Xichi tilted his head somewhat unnaturally, lowered his eyes to avoid the boy's overly passionate gaze, and his mood became more complicated .

Since coming to this world, in order to prevent his life from being harvested by the evil male protagonist, he has been running around almost every day for the plot, and even completely forgot his own birthday.

Even if you beat Chu Xichi to death, you would never have thought of this.

One day, the male protagonist Ji Yubo, who originally wanted to kill him from thousands of miles away, actually celebrated his birthday with sincerity and expectation on his face.

Although Ji Yubo is the second young master of the Ji family, Ji Geng's control over his money is actually almost abnormal. Chu Xichi knows clearly that the young man does not have much available funds.

The consumption level of this restaurant is very high. I don't know how long Ji Yubo spent preparing for today's event.

The melodious sound of the violin flowed slowly between the two of them, and the air was filled with the sweet fragrance of incense.

Chu Xichi rubbed slowly with his fingertips, and finally looked at Ji Yubo again. The other party's eyes were on him from beginning to end, never moving away at all, as if his heart and eyes could only accommodate him.

In the end, Chu Xichi could only look away in embarrassment.

Oh my god, this development feels more and more wrong!

At this point, it would be a lie to say that I wasn't moved. The mood that had been bothered by the plot of going abroad all the way was instantly soothed at this moment.

At this moment, Chu Xichi even had an absurd idea – why not just agree to Ji Yubo, there is nothing wrong with the male protagonist, and the plot might be completely deviated by doing this.

" I ....."

After the tip of his tongue rested on his palate for a moment, Chu Xichi was about to open his mouth to say something when he was interrupted by a familiar male voice.

" Mr. Chu, long time no see. "

It turned out to be Huo Qi, the male protagonist's official partner whom I had met before.

Unlike the formal last time, he wore a more casual sweater today, which made him look a lot lazier. The sharpness between his eyebrows was also worn away, showing a rare softness.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Help, where did this person come from? !

The impulse that had rushed straight into his brain before was like being poured with a bucket of cold water. He finally calmed down completely. He was silent for a while and said, " It's been a long time since we last met. "

" What are you doing here? " At this moment, Ji Yubo's indifferent voice sounded, and he interrupted the conversation between the two with a strong attitude .

The young man narrowed his eyes slightly, and the warning in his words was about to overflow.

" I just happened to be passing by. "

Huo Qi did not lie, he was indeed just discussing business with a client here tonight, and he was surprised to meet these two people.

But when he caught a glimpse of the rejection in Ji Yubo's eyes, the corners of his lips curled up with interest.

Whenever it came to matters related to Chu Xichi, Ji Yubo would always try to intimidate anyone who approached the young man, no matter what their purpose was, as if they were protecting their food.

But no matter what, he was still Ji Yubo's uncle. Seeing this scene, he felt a little unhappy and deliberately spoke to the young man in a deep voice.

" Ji Yubo, why did you choose the violin? That's your fault. "

Huo Qi chuckled: " Mr. Chu obviously prefers to listen to suona. "

Chu Xichi: " ..... "

Who is Huo Qi being sarcastic about?

" Please help me add a seat here. " Huo Qi raised his hand to signal the waiter, as if he was really ready to join them, " Have you ordered? "

" What do you mean? "

Seeing this, Ji Yubo's brows showed a hint of ruthlessness and sinisterness that was not appropriate for someone of his age.

Hearing this, Huo Qi was not angry, and did not feel offended at all. He said calmly: " It's rare for me to meet Mr. Chu. Can't we have a meal together? "

Noticing the fierce look in Ji Yubo's face that showed he wanted to eat him alive, he felt more relieved and stared at the young man intently: " Mr. Chu, are you right? "

" Since I last saw you, I ... "

However, he was interrupted impatiently by Ji Yubo before he finished speaking. " We'll talk about the last time later. Please leave now. "

" What if I don't? " Huo Qi raised his eyebrows.

" Then our previous agreement will no longer be valid, and I will never see you again. "

Hearing this, Huo Qi narrowed his eyes slightly, and from an angle that Chu Xichi couldn't see, he stared at Ji Yubo with an almost warning look.

But the boy looked at him calmly, without any intention of dodging.

After a moment, he sneered, put away the unhappy look on his face, and said casually: " I suddenly remembered that I have something else to do. I'll leave first. I wish you have a good night. "

Before leaving, as if to deliberately provoke Ji Yubo, he gently slid his fingertips across the back of Chu Xichi's hand, curled his lips and smiled, " Mr. Chu, I look forward to our next meeting. "

Chu Xichi:?

Does this person have any serious illness?

Moreover, what kind of riddle are they talking about? Why can't I understand a word they say? !

His skin shuddered a little as the other person's brush passed over it, but before he could say anything more, Huo Qi casually waved his hand, turned around and left without any lingering feelings.

Watching the other person's back as he left, Chu Xichi calmed down and his thoughts became clearer.

He could guarantee that in this situation, Huo Qi must be jealous!

That was a warning, it must have been a warning against his overly ambiguous relationship with Ji Yubo!

He's so innocent, really.

The ridiculous idea of agreeing to Ji Yubo was finally completely dispelled at this moment.

Just kidding, seeing how jealous Huo Qi was, the entanglement between him and Ji Yubo must be more profound than he imagined. Although he had been trying his best to stop it, the two of them inevitably became familiar with each other due to the plot.

Look, they are all talking about agreements that he can't understand at all!

Now Ji Yubo likes Chu Xichi, but with the advancement of the plot, who knows if he will be attracted by the official partner again in the future?

He suddenly received a notice to go abroad in a strange way, Ji Yubo met Su Shenxia without his knowledge, and now the official partner Huo Qi is jealous.

It seems that the results never change, only the process is different.

At this point, no matter how reluctant Chu Xichi was, he had to admit that the plot was more difficult to deviate from the original than he had imagined.

Looking at Huo Qi, he felt that he had already seen his own miserable death in the near future if he didn't get out of City A quickly.

" Mr. Chu, please ignore him. "

Ji Yubo calmed down the emotions that had just been revealed and called the waiter to serve the dishes.

As a high-end restaurant, there are almost no disappointments here, and the taste of every dish is impeccable. However, Chu Xichi's emotions were in a mess at the moment, and he was in a state of not being able to enjoy the food at all.

" Mr. Chu, are you unhappy? "

Sensing the young man's loneliness, Ji Yubo's expression remained calm, but where the other party couldn't see, the fingertips holding the cutlery slowly tightened until they turned white.

Hearing the boy's question, Chu Xichi raised his eyes and stared at him, thinking about how to tell the boy about his decision just now.

" After that I ..."

I plan to go abroad and leave here completely, for the sake of my life.

But he couldn't continue talking just after he started.

The sincere feelings in the boy's eyes were not fake. He couldn't say such hurtful words at this moment. In the end, he just uttered a sentence: " Thank you for your careful preparation during this period of time. I am really happy. "

But Chu Xichi thought again, how can it be said that the plot has not changed at all? At least now, Ji Yubo in front of him has never experienced the things in the novel. He is healthy and positive. This is the result of his hard work.

Thinking of this, the corners of his lips couldn't help but curl up into an imperceptible arc.

Anyway, he is going abroad soon and will be completely out of the plot. Ji Yubo will most likely fall in love with Huo Qi as described in the novel, and everything will return to normal.

It shouldn't matter if I don't tell Ji Yubo about this decision now ...

In the last few days, I just wanted to make the other person happier.

Ji Yubo was pleased by the young man's words " I'm really happy " , and his tone was filled with a bit of joy. " Actually, I wanted to take you to watch the meteor shower today, but the meteor shower is in ten days, so it really won't be in time for your birthday. "

The boy paused and continued, " So in ten days, can I invite you to watch the meteor shower together? "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi lowered his eyes.

Ten days?

According to the plan, he was going abroad in ten days, so he was destined to miss the meteor shower.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi felt a little depressed, but since he had already decided not to tell the boy about his decision, he might as well let him be as happy as possible during this period of time.

complicated emotions, Chu Xichi returned to his usual demeanor and said softly, " Okay. "

" I hope to spend your birthday with you from now on. "

" must. "

The author has something to say:

Xiaoji needs a chance to grow, and Chichi will regret his decision today.

Read with me gently: Darkening is good, darkening is wonderful, hehehehe ( bushi )

Chapter 49 : This frequency is a disease and needs to be treated

After the meal , the two did not take a car, but strolled along the street by the river towards home.

It is now the end of December. Although the wind is not strong at night , it is still a bit biting.

The cold wind blew in his face, and Chu Xichi shrank his neck a little . His movement was not big, but Ji Yubo beside him still noticed it , and he naturally put his coat on him.

Chu Xichi:?

What are you doing? What are you doing!

How can a bottom take the initiative to put clothes on for a top ? That's not right!

Feeling that his face was insulted, Chu Xichi turned his head to look at Ji Yubo beside him. The words of rejection were on the tip of his tongue , but when he was about to say it , he inadvertently noticed the young man's expression.

He still looked as indifferent as usual, but the slightest bit of uncontrollable joy in his brows betrayed his true feelings.

Seeing this , some complicated emotions lingered in Chu Xichi's heart.

" Mr. Chu , New Year's Day is coming soon . What are your plans? " After doing all this , Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and looked at the pebbles along the way , and asked casually.

" I know you want me to accompany you. "

Chu Xichi came back to his senses and coughed twice, cleared his throat, and suddenly realized that he had been too obedient to the male protagonist in the restaurant just now, and the other party dared to do things that reversed the identities of the two. The sugar team will

give you a gift, yes It's time to restore the dignity of your position as the boss , " I've seen through your little tricks of lust. "

" Then I have no choice but to accompany you reluctantly . Who asked me to pamper you? "

Ji Yubo: " ..."

He had nothing to say.

After a long time, he heard such tough words from the young man again . He was stunned for a moment before he came back to his senses. The corners of his lips curled up slightly and he said softly: " Thank you, Mr. Chu. I am looking forward to it. "

" I am also looking forward to the meteor shower that will follow. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi subconsciously began to speak arrogantly.

Originally, he felt a little guilty when he said these lies, but after saying so many lies, he deceived himself and others, and the method of spiritual victory occupied the high ground in his brain. He almost deceived himself, and he became more and more confident as he spoke. Although in name, Chu Xichi told himself that this was a choice he made because he did not want to see Ji Yubo's depressed expression, but in fact, he knew very well that this was just an excuse for him to escape from the current situation.

Occasionally, he would feel guilty and think that what he was doing was not right and wanted to tell the truth to the other person.

His eyes subconsciously swept over Ji Yubo beside him. The boy thought that he didn't know, but the subtle look in his eyes always revealed unconcealed sincerity and pure deep emotions, which made Chu Xichi's heart tighten and moved. In the end, he just pursed his lips and didn't say anything more.

The two walked in silence.

The restaurant was not far from home , and although I didn't walk very fast, I got home in no time.

After entering the room, Chu Xichi simply washed up and was about to feed the mini pig something and then go back to the room to sleep. However, when he just reached the bedroom door, he was suddenly stopped by Ji Yubo.

Ji Yubo stared at the young man quietly. Actually, he hadn't thought of what to say. He just called out to him subconsciously because he wanted to look at him more.

" What's wrong? " Chu Xichi was a little confused.

" I mean ..." Ji Yubo paused as his peripheral vision caught sight of the game console, and then he found a random excuse to continue staying with the young man. " Mr. Chu, do you want to play games together? "

Chu Xichi:?

What's wrong with the male protagonist? Doesn't he have any self-awareness?

Hearing this, he couldn't help but recall the scene of playing games with Ji Yubo, and he suddenly felt painful.

Could this be the legendary person who is both bad at playing and loves to play?

Chu Xichi's tongue tip was against his palate, and the words of rejection had already reached his lips, but he changed his mind –

He wouldn't be able to stay in City A for long, and he might never have the chance to play games with Ji Yubo again. He might as well spend more time with each other now, and it wouldn't hurt to make the boy happy in the last few days.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi's eyebrows softened and he saw Zheng Xi coming down and agreed softly: " Okay. "

In view of Ji Yubo's ridiculous gaming skills, Chu Xichi learned the lesson this time and picked through the game cartridges for a long time. Finally, he finally selected a two-player game that even if his hands were disabled, as long as his teammates were reliable, he could pass the level. .

He opened the game with confidence, but he didn't believe it. Could it be that he still couldn't lead the male protagonist like this?

However, an hour later, Chu Xichi regretted it.

Excuse me, farewell!

He is too naive!

I actually believe that there are games in this world that can be controlled by gaming black holes! I can't stand it any longer!

Before, because he was afraid that Ji Yubo would turn evil and kill him on the spot, Chu Xichi had always been angry but could not say anything, and could only insult the other party in his heart.

But at this point, Ji Yubo doesn't look like he will turn evil. If he continues to endure this, he will look down on himself!

Thinking of this, his last bit of worry was completely dispelled.

" Ji Yubo, are you trying to piss me off on purpose?! " Chu Xichi threw the game controller away, frowning, and lowered his voice to the lowest possible level: " Can you play? Do you want to apologize to everyone? "

Ji Yubo was a little dazed, and his beautiful peach blossom eyes widened unexpectedly. This was the first time he saw Chu Xichi's emotions so openly displayed in all the time he had known him.

" Why don't you just hang up? Both the human and the computer are better at playing than you! " The young man was still furious and kept talking.

Hearing this, Ji Yubo was not angry. He chuckled, put the game controller on the table, raised his eyes and stared at him calmly.

The young man's gaze fell on him, making Chu Xichi feel as if he was being stared at by prey. He pursed his lips and said hesitantly : " ... Did I say something wrong about you? "

" Yes, you are absolutely right. "

Ji Yu raised a tiny arc at the corner of his lips, put his hand on the young man's shoulder, and pushed him down on the sofa with an irresistible force. He then sat astride him, looking down at the young man from above. " But Mr. Chu, can a human-machine do this? "

He leaned down, and deliberately pressed his lips against the other's ear at a slow speed, letting the hot air from his lips and teeth hit the young man's cochlea until it was dyed with an ambiguous red. Then he mercifully let the other person go, straightened up and whispered: " Or, how about this? "

Chu Xichi:?!

Is the male protagonist born in the year of the dog?

I feel like I will never be able to look directly at the word "man-machine" in my entire life!

" ... You, you move aside first. "

Chu Xichi felt as if his ears no longer belonged to him. The tingling sensation like an electric shock spread from his auricle to his entire body, making him speak slowly .

" Mr. Chu, it turns out you are just like this. "

Chu Xichi heard the young man's hoarse voice coming from above the words, and said with a slight smile: " There are times when we are not as good as human-machines. "

Hearing this, he became even more restrained. He raised his arms to cover his eyes as if to escape, allowing himself to fall into endless darkness.

However, Ji Yubo did not give the young man a chance to escape. He pinched his wrist and pressed it on top of his head. His finger bones hooked his chin and forced him to lift his head to reveal his slender white neck.

The young man's hair was scattered messily on his cheeks, with large red marks extending from his collarbone to his earlobes. His originally crisp shirt was now in a ball, but he could only turn his head away in embarrassment and be forced to endure it all.

Seeing such a beautiful scene, Ji Yubo's eyes darkened completely, and dark emotions surged in them. He bit the tip of his tongue with his teeth, trying to keep his last bit of rationality, and whispered softly: " Mr. Chu, Chu Xichi ..."

Chu Xichi flinched a little at the young man's gentle tone, and the force pressing on him made his whole body numb, but he still tried to correct the other party and said, " Call me Mr. Chu properly. "

But Ji Yubo ignored him and stared at him lovingly, as if he was looking at his most precious treasure in the world. The love in his eyes was about to burst out in the next second.

" Chichi, I like you so much. "

The young man's solemn confession left Chu Xichi no way to avoid it. The guilt in his chest reached its peak at this moment. He opened his mouth and wanted to say something, " I ..."

But just as I started talking, I felt a burning sensation against the base of my thigh.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Is this what he was thinking?!

He looked at the boy with shock on his face. The boy's expression was now obscured by half of his bangs. His breathing was a little heavy, and the hand that was pinching his wrist was incredibly hot, as if it was going to burn him the next moment.

" Feel sorry. "

But in the end, the boy just leaned over and gave him a soft but hot kiss on the lips, then stood up awkwardly and walked straight into the bathroom.

Ji Yubo didn't even have the courage to look at Chu Xichi any longer. His nerves were stretched to the point of breaking, and he was afraid that if he stayed here for another second, he would completely lose control.

Hearing the sound of water dripping in the bathroom, Chu Xichi fell into endless silence.



No matter how slow he was , Ji Yubo's frequent physical contact and passionate eye contact over the past few days had made him realize that something was wrong.

Even though Ji Yubo is only 19 years old this year and is at the most emotional age, isn't it too frequent for him to take every opportunity to have physical contact with her recently ...

No, no, there will be big problems if the male protagonist behaves like this all the time!

He had to correct Ji Yubo's behavior and regard it as the last good thing he did for the other person before leaving City A.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi's eyes became more determined.

After a long cold shower, Ji Yubo's inner restlessness finally subsided slowly. He walked out of the bathroom while wiping his hair, and saw Chu Xichi sitting in the living room waiting for him with a serious look on his face.

" Mr. Chu, aren't you going to rest yet? " Ji Yubo looked at the time in confusion. It was already early morning.

" Ji Yubo, I just checked it online. " Chu Xichi cleared his throat and continued, " You have so many frequent urinations. You must be ill and need treatment. I will take you to the hospital tomorrow. "

" You'll regret it when you're older! "

The author has something to say:

Xiao Ji:?

This kind of thing needs to be proven by actual actions (gently) Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-24 01:02:18~2022-05-25 01:56:17 ~

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: speechless 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 50 : Countdown to Eight Days

When Chu Xichi said these words , his expression was too serious and solemn. At that moment, Ji Yubo almost believed his lies.

" Mr. Chu. "

Coming back to his senses , Ji Yubo's eyes dimmed slightly, and the corners of his lips raised an imperceptible arc . His tone remained indifferent as usual, but the words he said were completely different from his tone . " Do I need to go to the hospital? Why don't you try it yourself, Mr. Chu? "

Chu Xichi:?

What is the male protagonist saying?

He almost thought he had a hearing impairment . Is this something a flower market attendant could say?!

If he doesn't defend his dignity as a domineering top now, he will never have another chance after he leaves City A in two days!

After being stunned for a moment, Chu Xichi came back to his senses , cleared his throat twice , and said seriously: " I won't try it. You have to have some male virtues and don't say such things casually in the future. "

Besides , Ji Yubo is too unethical . Without him to supervise him , big problems will definitely arise if he continues like this . I have to correct him while I am still here!

" Besides , it's for your own good that I don't try. " Chu Xichi stared straight at the boy, with his domineering boss-like expressionless face, and after a pause, he continued, " I'm too strong, I'm afraid your body can't bear it. "

Ji Yubo: " ....."

Hearing this, the young man fell silent . He didn't know what to say for a moment . He just stood there silently , looking at the other person with mixed emotions .

At this moment, all previous doubts were resolved.

He asked why the young man always said something he couldn't understand, and it turned out that the other party had misunderstood the most crucial point from the beginning to the end.

" If you have nothing else to do, go to sleep. I'm sleepy too. "

Seeing that the male protagonist didn't say anything for a long time, Chu Xichi felt that the other party was intimidated by him. He nodded contentedly and prepared to get up and go back to the bedroom to sleep.

However, just as he straightened up, he heard a helpless sigh from the thin lips of Ji Yu, who had been silent all the time. He looked over and found that the young man was looking at him with a half-smile.

The boy's eyes fell on him, and a sense of danger, almost like a prey locking onto his target, instantly exploded from the back of his neck and quickly spread throughout his body.

" It's up to you to sleep or not. I'm going to sleep by myself. "

Chu Xichi pursed his lips and muttered softly. Not wanting to waste any more time here, he simply picked up the game controller thrown on the ground and prepared to leave the room. Ji Yubo was standing on the path out of the room. Just as Chu Xichi was about to leave by brushing his shoulder, the young man grabbed his wrist.

" Mr. Chu, I just figured it out. "

The young man raised his beautiful peach blossom eyes, and the raging desire in his eyes seemed to overwhelm Chu Xichi in the next second.

Ji Yubo pinched the young man's wrist with one hand and placed his other hand on his shoulder. With a little force, he pushed the man against the wall and fixed him completely. " What you said makes sense, so ..."

He lowered his body and moved closer to Chu Xichi. The distance between them was suddenly shortened. The hot air exhaled from their lips and teeth seemed to blend slowly. " Do you want to try it? Can I do it? "

Chu Xichi's mind was a mess now. The posture of the two was too ambiguous. He subconsciously wanted to avoid the hot breath of the other person, but his back was against the wall. Just as he turned his head, the boy held his cheek and turned his head back to its original position.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Wait, is there something terribly wrong?

Even though he was slow , he now realized that, contrary to his boasting, Ji Yubo was serious about what he said.

" Wait, you may have misunderstood ..."

He resisted Ji Yubo's aggressive approach with a bit of panic, but before he could finish his words, the remaining half of his sentence was interrupted by the boy's passionate kiss and completely drowned out by the sound of water between his lips and teeth.

The young man looked at him with eyes full of tenderness and lingering affection , but his actions were completely inconsistent with his eyes. He kissed the corner of his lips fiercely, passionately, yet chaotically , leaving Chu Xichi unable to resist.

His back was against the wall, which became his only leverage. His legs were weak. If it weren't for Ji Yubo's shackles, he might have slid down the wall and sat on the ground.

Finally, after the young man whimpered in his throat, Ji Yubo reluctantly stopped this sweet and hot kiss, gently pressed his forehead against the other's slender neck, and sighed with satisfaction that made his soul tremble, " Mr. Chu ..."

Chu Xichi was dizzy from the kiss, his brain went completely blank, he only knew to breathe heavily instinctively, his chest heaving violently as he tried to take in fresh air.

Noticing the young man's awkward reaction, Ji Yubo lowered his eyes to hide the obscure emotion in his eyes.

A strong sense of disobedience swirled in my heart.

Something is wrong.

According to Chu Xichi's identity and his reputation as a playboy, it was impossible for him to have such an immature reaction.

but--

There was a light in the boy's eyes, shockingly bright.

If this is the case, does it prove that from the beginning to the end, he is the only one who truly owns him?

In an instant, ecstasy flashed through Ji Yubo's heart.

He didn't care about his strangeness, he only cared about the person in front of him, and he wanted to hear a definite answer from him.

" Mr. Chu. " Ji Yubo suppressed the emotions in his eyes and said in a hoarse voice: " You seem ... not good at this ..."

Chu Xichi:?

What does the male lead mean by this?!

Who are you looking down on?!

He opened his eyes hazily and stared at Ji Yubo. In the cramped corner, he saw that the boy's eyes were surprisingly bright, as if he could see through him.

This sentence was like a basin of cold water, waking Chu Xichi up and bringing him out of his confused state.

It's over, he realized belatedly.

He is not the original owner at all and has no experience in this area!

I don't know how Ji Yubo discovered that he was not his original self. His words at this moment seemed like a test for him.

Chu Xichi calmed down completely, his heart tightened so much that it felt like it was going to jump out of his chest.

If he was discovered, would Ji Yubo still treat him like this?

From the beginning to the end, all the relationships between them were based only on his identity as " Chu Xichi " , but he was not the real " Chu Xichi " .

This realization made Chu Xichi calm down completely.

" I 'm looking for Canary . " He pursed his lips, put on his usual Japanese boss-like expressionless face and said, " If you still need me to serve others, then am I still looking for Canary? "

Ji Yubo: " ....."

Hearing this, the young man opened his mouth but couldn't say anything for a long time.

He couldn't refute Chu Xichi.

Yes, the other party is right.

Perhaps it was because the scene just now was too charming and ambiguous, or perhaps it was because the young man had never truly rejected him, which made his thoughts gradually drift away .

But even so, he stared at Chu Xichi quietly. The loss and depression that kept surging up from the depths of his chest kept eroding his brain, making it impossible for him to calm down.

The previously excited heart seemed to be grabbed by a big hand, leaving only endless loss.

In the end, Ji Yubo just sighed softly and didn't say anything more.

On the other side, Chu Xichi was overjoyed when he noticed the doubt in Ji Yubo's eyes.

I am so smart. The male protagonist must have been shocked by my perfect reason!

" I'm a little tired, you go out first. "

Chu Xichi seized the opportunity and made another effort to buy himself some time. He swept away the boy's fingertips that were on his shoulders. The other's finger bones were so tense that veins appeared, but as if he was afraid of hurting him, he did not use any force with his fingertips. He just swept it away with a light tap.

Hearing this, Ji Yubo's fingertips tightened for a moment, then relaxed. He lowered his eyes and his expression returned to his usual indifference, as if the burning look in his eyes before was just Chu Xichi's fantasy.

" good. "

After a moment, the young man spoke softly, and then without even looking at Chu Xichi, he left the room.

Watching the young man's back as he left, Chu Xichi felt a little depressed, but when he thought that all his current ties with Ji Yubo were based on his identity as " Chu Xichi " , he hardened his heart and quickly sent the man away while the other party was ahead.

He was in mixed emotions . He raised his hand and rubbed his forehead, his brain racing as he thought of a solution.

Huo Qi is eyeing him covetously in front, and the guillotine of the plot may fall and reap his life from behind at any time. Now it seems that the male protagonist who really likes him may find out that he is not " Chu Xichi " .

Chu Xichi: " ....."

After a moment, his brain completely froze, he gave up thinking completely, and started to give up completely.

At the moment, it seems that running away is the only way for him to embrace a bright future! Thinking of this, he forced himself to suppress the loneliness in his heart, and after a simple wash, he decided to go to bed, leaving today's troubles to himself tomorrow.

Chu Xichi slept very tiredly and had bizarre dreams all night. When he woke up and looked at his phone, it was only eight o'clock.

Originally, he was planning to take a nap, but the faint noise coming from the living room attracted his attention. It could only be Ji Yubo at this time. After thinking for a moment, he decided to go out and see what was going on.

When he came to the living room, he found Ji Yubo already dressed and ready to go out, and asked in confusion: " What are you doing so early in the morning? "

" Good morning, Mr. Chu. " Hearing the voice, Ji Yubo turned around and answered indifferently.

The boy returned to his usual indifference, which made Chu Xichi feel somewhat uncomfortable.

" I'm going to visit my grandmother today. "

today?  
Why does it have to be today?

Chu Xichi glanced at the date and was surprised to find that today was December 31st , the last day of the year.

" I'll go with you. " Chu Xichi said as he quickly washed up, " I'll go visit grandma too. " Maybe because he was about to run away, he tried his best to be nice to Ji Yubo during this period of time.

" There will be fireworks in the evening and we can watch them together. " He paused and added.

Hearing this, a gleam of light flashed across the boy's eyes, but he quickly suppressed it, " Okay. "

After packing up, Chu Xichi glanced at the calendar in the living room. The day of the meteor shower was specially marked by Ji Yubo with a marker. He pursed his lips, and finally just held the car keys and said to the other party: " Let's go. "

At this time, there are still nine days left until the meteor shower.

There are still eight days left before Chu Xichi runs away.

The author has something to say:

Chi Chi: On the Nth day of dancing in the minefield, thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-25 01:56:17~2022-05-26 19:29:06 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: jclyjsy , Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 51 Fireworks Accident

Ji Yubo has been to his grandmother's home, Chu Xichi, many times , and now he can find it easily without even using a navigation system.

It was not rush hour, so the two of them didn't waste much time and soon arrived at Nanluo Road where their grandmother lived.

Along the way , Ji Yubo didn't say much. He tilted his head to stare at the car window , with the corners of his lips slightly turned down, looking as if he was thinking about something.

" What's wrong? " Before getting off the car , Chu Xichi noticed the boy's unusual silence and asked as if nothing had happened.

" Mr. Chu , the New Year's Eve fireworks you mentioned tonight ..." The young man said this with a little hesitation , but finally asked the question, " Where is it? "

Hearing this , Chu Xichi raised his eyebrows , a little surprised: " You are so serious, I thought it was something else. "

" It's on the Central Pedestrian Street. What's wrong? "

As a qualified domineering boss , it stands to reason that he should arrange the fireworks himself and take the male lead to watch them.

But going to watch the fireworks together was a last-minute decision made by Chu Xichi . In addition, as the date of his escape was approaching , he didn't have much extra energy to do these things recently.

He paused and added: " Are you afraid of crowds? "

" Hmm ..." Hearing this , Ji Yubo looked even more thoughtful, and no one knew what he was thinking about.

Although Chu Xichi was very curious, since the boy didn't say anything, he didn't ask more. He could only park the car , open the trunk and take out the gifts he had prepared in advance.

This was a little golden pig he saw when he passed by a gold jewelry store before . It looked honest and cute, and was very similar to the mini pig at home . It symbolized wealth, good fortune, and sincerity, and was the most appropriate gift for Ji Yubo's grandmother.

Chu Xichi looked at the golden pig through the gift bag with increasing satisfaction. When he was about to show it to Ji Yubo, he was interrupted by a series of rapid-fire words from the young man.

" I mean, there might be a lot of people on the Central Pedestrian Street. I know a place where there aren't a lot of people. Would you like to go there with me tonight, Mr. Chu? "

Ji Yubo spoke a long and connected sentence in a hurry, with his eyes wandering. It seemed like he had made a great decision to say it.

Hearing this, Chu Xichi's mind uncontrollably recalled last night, when the boy seemed to realize that he was not " Chu Xichi " . Coupled with the boy's current strange reaction, it was hard for him not to think too much.

Just watching the fireworks won't reveal any clues ...

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi replied cautiously: " Yes. "

After receiving the young man's affirmative answer, Ji Yubo's beautiful peach blossom eyes shone with an amazing light, and his tone was filled with a subtle joy, " Okay, Mr. Chu. "

After saying that, he held up his phone and started swiping at it, his eyes extremely focused. However, every time Chu Xichi wanted to take a look at his phone screen out of curiosity, Ji Yubo would quietly tilt the screen to prevent the other party from seeing it.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Why is the male protagonist acting weird today?

What the hell is there to hide? Just don't show it to me.

There was a sour feeling in his heart that he couldn't understand, but he forced himself to ignore it.

After Ji Yubo's interruption, Chu Xichi completely forgot to introduce his gift to the other party. It was not until he arrived at his grandmother's house that he remembered this.

Ji Yubo raised his hand and knocked on the door. Not long after, his grandmother came out in a hurry to greet him.

He hurriedly supported her, a smile on his face as he said, " Grandma, Mr. Chu and I came to visit you today. "

" Grandma, this is a little gift from me. " Hearing this, Chu Xichi put the plastic bag containing the gift on the coffee table, " Please open it and have a look. "

" Oh, I'm already very happy that you guys can come to see me. It would be too strange to bring any gifts. " Grandma said politely, " Then I would like to thank Xiao Chu. "

As she spoke, grandma opened the gift box, revealing the huge golden pig inside. It looked solid, sincere and rich, shining brightly in the dim living room, and was very shocking.  
grandmother: " ....."

When she saw this regular box, she thought it was one of those supplements that everyone liked to give as gifts. She was caught off guard and her eyes were hurt by the golden light. Looking at the golden pig in front of her, she became completely dazed.

" Mr. Chu, this is too precious. I can't accept it. " Seeing his grandmother standing there silently, Ji Yubo was the first to react and hurriedly refused.

" Just accept it, it's just a small token of my appreciation. " Chu Xichi still maintained his usual expressionless demeanor as a domineering CEO.

Although this gift is strange, Chu Xichi gave it after careful consideration.

He felt that he had to run away soon, seeing that his grandmother was in poor health, Ji Yubo did not have much ability to change the current situation.

Giving cash directly would not only hurt the boy's self-esteem, but his grandmother would definitely not accept it. Giving a golden pig at least can be exchanged for cash when he encounters any difficulties in the future.

I am such a little genius!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi became more and more satisfied.

Seeing that the boy still had no intention of accepting it, he thought for a moment and continued, " Don't you think it looks like a mini pig? It's also good as a souvenir. "

" ..... Thank you, Mr. Chu. " Sure enough, after hearing these words, Ji Yubo pursed his lips. Although he was still a little embarrassed, he still accepted the golden pig.

After a moment of stagnation, grandma finally came to her senses, asked the two to sit down quickly, and brought out the dumplings that had been cooked long ago from the kitchen. " I made dumplings specially today. On the last day of the New Year, the whole family should sit down and eat dumplings together. "

The title " family " caused some ripples in Ji Yubo's heart.

Grandma has always known him very well. She can tell what he is really thinking with just a look or a word from her. Now that he said this, she must have misunderstood the relationship between her and the young man and thought they were in love.

Ji Yubo deliberately did not correct his grandmother. Thinking of the preparations for the evening, he pursed his lips, and forced down the uncontrollable desire to curl up the corners of his lips .

The dumplings made by grandma have thin skin and large fillings. They are not greasy, and the sauce is just the right amount of salty and sweet. Chu Xichi didn't eat in the morning, and now he was hungry, so he ate several in a row.

“ Crack— ”

Just as he bit into another dumpling, a hard round object suddenly got stuck between his teeth. Chu Xichi:?

He paused for a moment and took out something with some doubt. It was a coin.

Noticing his confusion, grandma smiled and took the initiative to explain: " This is a coin that represents good luck. I put one in dumplings every New Year. Whoever eats it will have good luck in the new year. "

" Prove that good luck will surely come to you in the new year. "

" So that's how it is. Thank you grandma. " Chu Xichi felt a little happy. He pursed his lips and his thoughts gradually began to drift away .

Good luck will definitely come.

What good luck would that be ...

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi couldn't help but look up at the young man sitting next to him.

Unexpectedly, the other party was also looking at him at this moment, and he was caught off guard by a pair of eyes filled with all kinds of emotions, which were rippled with the other party's rise and fall.

The boy's gaze was too sincere, and Chu Xichi lowered his eyes somewhat unnaturally, avoiding the other's sight.

What are you thinking about? What does his good luck have to do with the male protagonist? It must be that his plan to escape was very successful in a few days, and he successfully avoided the death flag in the future !

Obviously, eating a coin is something to be happy about, but for some reason, when Chu Xichi saw Ji Yubo, he always felt an indelible bitterness in his heart.

The two of them arrived late to begin with, and after dinner, Ji Yubo helped his grandmother clean the house. It was almost time to go watch the fireworks.

" Xiao Chu, I saw that you enjoyed eating dumplings just now. You can take these dumplings home and eat them if you haven't had time to cook them yet. "



Before leaving, grandma stuffed a bag full of dumplings into Chu Xichi's hands, looked at him lovingly and said, " Come and eat again next time. "

" ... Okay, grandma. "

He had told so many lies that he no longer felt ashamed of them, but when facing the elderly, Chu Xichi began to feel guilty for the first time in a long time.

But since he had already made the plan to leave, there was no point regretting it now. In the end, he paused for a moment and once again told the lie that he had told countless times.

After leaving grandma's house, Chu Xichi's mood has not been very high, and the two walked back to the car in silence.

" Mr. Chu, let's go watch the fireworks. They should be ready. " Noticing the young man's inexplicable low mood, Ji Yubo was a little at a loss. He pursed his lips and tried to change the subject.

Chu Xichi's invitation to watch the New Year's Eve fireworks together in the morning woke him up and gave him inspiration.

The young man's recent attitude of basically not refusing gave Ji Yubo the courage to take another step forward. Although the two of them parted unhappily last night, he couldn't wait any longer and once again wanted to show the softest part of his heart to the young man.

Today is the last day of the year. Ji Yubo will make one more attempt on this day to take a step forward .

He wanted to prepare a set of fireworks for the young man, something that belonged to both of them.

This is why he had been fiddling with his phone behind Chu Xichi's back just now.

Because it was a temporary plan, he had to secretly order the fireworks and the staff who would help set off the fireworks in front of the young man. Although it was a bit hasty, at least he managed to arrange it successfully in advance.

Because the number of fireworks purchased was not small, the shop owner specifically asked Ji Yubo what the purpose of these fireworks was. After learning that they were for his sweetheart, the shop owner mysteriously told him that he had given him a gift of fireworks, which would be set off on time at midnight on New Year's Eve.

Although Ji Yubo was a little confused, when his boss repeatedly assured him that it was a surprise, he had no choice but to give up and let the other party arrange it.

Thinking of this, Ji Yu's thin lips curled up in an imperceptible arc.

" The location for watching the fireworks tonight is here. " He took the initiative to give Chu Xichi the directions, then stared at the young man quietly and said: " I promise you, it will be a surprise. "

The young man's rare seriousness made Chu Xichi a little dazed, and he nodded involuntarily, " Okay. "

The location given by Ji Yubo was a bit remote, it was a river where few people would pass by. Although there was no traffic jam on the road, it still took Chu Xichi a while to get there.

He had thought that since he was so late , the fireworks would have already started.

But the magical thing was that the fireworks seemed to be waiting for the two of them. Not only were there no extra onlookers around, but they even waited until he parked the car before starting.

The fireworks exploded in the sky, dazzling and colorful. At this time, there were only him and Ji Yubo in the river.

Chu Xichi tilted his head to look at the young man beside him. There was a gleam in the other's eyes. At this moment, he even felt a little romantic. The sourness that had been suppressed in his heart for a long time finally dissipated at this moment.

At this moment, Ji Yubo noticed that his cell phone was vibrating. He turned on the phone while Chu Xichi was not paying attention, and saw an unread message from the owner of the fireworks shop.

"I won't keep you in suspense. What I'll send you at 12 o'clock is a confession text firework. The content is "I'm in love with you ". I wish you a successful confession!"

"I'm in love with you "

Ji Yubo: "..."

After reading the message, his heart was filled with mixed emotions. He vaguely felt that this was not a good thing, but another voice in his heart was encouraging him: What if, what if Chu Xichi really agreed.

In the end, Ji Yubo did not send a message to his boss to ask him to cancel the confession fireworks.

Soon the time slowly pointed to twelve o'clock, and the boy's fingertips holding the phone slowly tightened, looking at the sky nervously and expectantly.

Tick, tick, tick.

The clock struck twelve and text fireworks exploded in the sky.

However, Ji Yubo was dumbfounded. It might be that the donated fireworks were of poor quality, or it might be that the staff operated it improperly, as the good text fireworks were missing the most crucial word.

I saw a few big words shining brightly in the sky –

"I fucked you "

The author has something to say:

Chi Chi:?

Xiaoji: ...

It's a sad story

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-26

19:29:06~2022-05-27 23:59:17 ~

10 bottles of Cute ; 5 bottles of Big Jiji Love Sphincter; 2 bottles of White Wood Qinjiu ; 1 bottle of Grape Taro Balls Jelly ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 52 : Show some respect

Chu Xichi looked at the large characters made up of fireworks that exploded in the sky in an extremely gorgeous and dazzling manner.

" I ... fucked you? "

He slowly read the words aloud, and then fell into a long silence. He began to wonder if there was something wrong with his vision.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Is this something he can watch for free?

Is this really New Year's Eve fireworks instead of some fun fireworks display?!

After a moment of daze , Chu Xichi came back to his senses. He was a little unable to look directly at the boy, so he pursed his lips and asked in a low voice: " Ji Yubo, how did you know there would be fireworks here tonight? "

Ji Yubo didn't say anything but just stood there quietly . An eerie and silent atmosphere gradually spread between the two of them.

After waiting for a long time without receiving a reply, Chu Xichi had to turn his head to look at the young man next to him.

The other party still had the same indifferent look as usual , but upon closer inspection, the boy's usually bright and colorful peach blossom eyes had completely lost their color at this moment , and the whole person seemed to have fallen into a long-lasting numb state.

Was he stunned by the fireworks?

Forget it , this unfortunate kid had good intentions. I wanted to take him here to a deserted place to watch the fireworks . Now that he saw this outrageous text fireworks , he must have been scared silly.

Thinking of this , Chu Xichi felt a little soft-hearted . After thinking for a moment , he raised his hand and patted the boy on the shoulder , comforting him: " Forget it, I don't know which person with a mental problem did this, don't take it to heart. "

But for some reason, after hearing this, the boy seemed to become even more depressed . He paused and added: " It wasn't you who put it there . What's there to be sad about ..."

However, before they could finish their words of comfort, they were interrupted by a strange man who suddenly appeared out of nowhere. The man was wearing work clothes and bowed to the two of them with a guilty look on his face: " Sir, I'm really sorry. There was a malfunction during the release of the text fireworks and they didn't explode. I'm very sorry for this accident. "

" According to the employee handbook, I shouldn't be here right now, but my boss has been calling you and can't get through, so I have no choice but to come to you now and explain everything to you. "

" As compensation, we will give you half price for the fireworks. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo's already ugly face darkened completely.

The current situation was completely beyond his understanding of his 19 years of life. He didn't even have the courage to look at the young man.

Originally, he was planning to pretend that he knew nothing in front of Chu Xichi and get away with this matter, but who knew that the staff who helped set off the fireworks would come directly to the two of them to apologize.

After being stunned for a moment, he took out his mobile phone somewhat at a loss. Sure enough, the screen showed more than a dozen missed calls from his boss. He pinched the phone with such force that his fingertips turned white. He pursed his lips tightly, and for a moment he didn't know what expression to use to face the young man next to him.

Chu Xichi, who had also heard everything the staff said, also fell into silence.

So, this firework ... was actually prepared by Ji Yubo specifically for him? !

Then didn't his words of comfort just now give Ji Yubo a double blow? !

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Help, help!

What a socially deadly scene!

" Forget it, just go. " Seeing that the staff had no intention of leaving without getting a reply, Ji Yubo rubbed his forehead with a headache and said somewhat self-deprecatingly.

After sending the staff away, the two fell into silence again. Finally, Chu Xichi couldn't stand it anymore and took the initiative to break the suffocating atmosphere, " The fireworks are actually quite beautiful. "

It would be a lie to say that he was not touched by the fact that Ji Yubo prepared a fireworks show specifically for him on New Year's Eve, but one thing being said, this fireworks accident did shock him.

" But the quality is not good enough. " Chu Xichi looked at the boy with his peripheral vision and said softly, " Thank you, I am very happy. "

Seeing that Ji Yubo's jawline was slightly relaxed and not as tense as before, Chu Xichi paused and asked the question in his heart: " Did you save money? "

He had never treated the male protagonist unfairly financially, and even gave him his secondary card, but the boy had never touched a penny of his money. Whether it was celebrating his birthday last time or setting off fireworks for him this time, he had spent his own money, which made him very puzzled.

" I ....."

Hearing this, Ji Yubo's nerves, which had been slightly relaxed, tensed up again, and he frowned slightly, looking a little embarrassed. But after noticing Chu Xichi's gaze, he hesitated for a moment, and finally explained in a low voice: " I used the money I saved to treat you to a meal, because I think that kind of place is worthy of you, and I didn't have time to save too much afterwards. "

The young man's brow was filled with lingering regret. He stood still, staring at Chu Xichi quietly, and said softly: " Mr. Chu, next time I will take you to see the best fireworks. "

" I promise you. " Ji Yubo's tone was more serious than ever before.

The boy's beautiful peach blossom eyes were surprisingly bright at this moment, and the emotions flowing in his eyes were more beautiful and brilliant than any fireworks in the world.

Chu Xichi was stunned for a moment and couldn't help but respond, " Then I'll wait for you. "

After receiving his affirmative answer, Ji Yubo finally smiled from the bottom of his heart for the first time that night: " Definitely. "

It was already early in the morning and the area was relatively remote with few cars, so it didn't take the two of them long to get home.

After washing up, Chu Xichi glanced at the desk calendar and silently calculated the time in his mind.

At this time, there are still eight days left until the meteor shower.

There are only seven days left before I can escape.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi felt a little depressed in his chest again, but he forced himself to ignore it and went to bed to rest. After experiencing so many things outside today, he fell asleep almost as soon as his head touched the pillow.

the next day.

Chu Xichi was awakened by the urgent sound of the alarm clock. It was not yet half past seven when he opened his eyes.

Today is the first day of the New Year. According to tradition, the whole family will go to the temple to pray for the coming year.

Chu Yongyan and Xu Youqing had already gone abroad two days ago. Now Chu Xichi was the only one left in the Chu family in City A. He decided to take Ji Yubo with him today.

It just so happened that he had just unilaterally become Ji Yubo's godfather two days ago, so it seemed there was nothing wrong with saying they were a family.

Although the male protagonist seemed to deny it, Chu Xichi didn't care. What he said was it, and Ji Yubo's thoughts were not within his consideration at all.

Surprisingly, when he just went out to wake Ji Yubo up, he saw that the other party had already finished washing up and was sitting on the sofa feeding the mini pig.

Seeing him, the young man raised his lips in an imperceptible arc, " Mr. Chu, Happy New Year. "

" I don't have anything to do today, why did you get up so early? "

" Happy New Year. " Chu Xichi nodded slightly, signaling him to change his clothes quickly.

" We are going to the temple to pray today. There will be a lot of people later, so it's best to leave now. "

" Pray for a blessing? " The family relationships in the Ji family were hypocritical and superficial. Ji Yubo had never had such an experience before and was unable to react for a moment.

" Yes, on the first day of the new year, you should go to the temple to pray with your family or close friends. "

" OK. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo's eyes lit up slightly, and his voice was filled with excitement. Without wasting any time, he threw the remaining apples in front of the mini pig and went straight back to the house to change clothes.

The young man's back was filled with undisguised joy, which made Chu Xichi feel a little sad, but by the time the other party came out after packing up, he had already sorted out his emotions so that the other party could not detect any clues.

The temple that Chu Xichi chose today is a famous temple in City A. It has an excellent location and is said to be very effective. Many tourists from other places will come here specifically to pray for blessings.

When the two arrived at their destination, the temple was already crowded with tourists who came to pray.

As soon as you step into the temple, your nostrils are filled with the scent of sandalwood. Even the mottled floor tiles in the temple have been influenced by the sandalwood for many years, making you calm down instantly.

After buying the prayer incense, the two followed the line and it didn't take long before it was their turn to pray in front of the Buddha statue.

Chu Xichi believed in ghosts and gods very much, especially after he came back to life and traveled through the book. He was even more pious. He lit the incense devoutly, closed his eyes and silently made a wish for the new year in his heart –

I hope I can get rid of the plot curse and successfully save my life after running away! ! !

Chu Xichi was praying frantically in his heart. When he was about to open his eyes, Ji Yubo's gorgeous face suddenly flashed through his mind uncontrollably. His thoughts became a little confused for a moment. After a pause, he continued to add in a low voice in his mind.

I hope Ji Yubo can be safe and happy forever.

After making the wish, he slowly opened his eyes and saw Ji Yubo still holding the incense stick and making a wish with his eyes closed. He was a little surprised for a moment. Seeing that the young man had never prayed before, he thought that the other party did not believe in these things, but now it seems that is not entirely true.

Just as Chu Xichi was staring at the young man with his thoughts drifting away , Ji Yubo suddenly opened his eyes. He was caught off guard and ran directly into those eyes filled with love. Following the other person's emotions, his heart was moved and he blurted out, " What wish did you make? "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo raised his eyes and gazed deeply at the young man in front of him, as serious as if he wanted to engrave the other person into his heart.

The young man's gaze was too deep, causing Chu Xichi to take two steps back somewhat unnaturally. He suddenly began to regret his own words and was a little afraid that if the other party's wish was too heavy, he really wouldn't be able to bear it.

Fortunately, Ji Yubo seemed to have sensed his concerns , and finally just said softly: " It won't work if you say it out loud. "

" Okay. " He turned his head away somewhat embarrassedly.

However, Chu Xichi soon regretted his behavior because when he turned his head, he saw Lu Jiantong who also came to pray for blessings.

Chu Xichi:?!

What kind of shit luck is this!

The terrible scene of Ji Yubo and Lu Jiantong's last encounter emerged in his mind uncontrollably ...

No, no, I must not meet this person again!

Originally, Chu Xichi still had a fluke mentality, and wanted to take Ji Yubo and sneak away while Lu Jiantong was not paying attention. Unexpectedly, the next second, Lu Jiantong looked directly in his direction as if he had sensed it, and their eyes met instantly.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Is it really reasonable to be so unlucky on the first day of the new year?

The other side.

Lu Jiantong originally just came to the temple to pray as usual like in previous years. He thought this year would be as boring as before, but he didn't expect to have an unexpected surprise before leaving.

He actually ran into Chu Xichi, whom he hadn't seen for a long time.

Ever since they parted last time, he always felt that it was his fault that he injured Chu Xichi, and the feeling of guilt lingered in his heart for a long time.

Several times afterwards, he wanted to ask the young man out to explain the matter clearly, but Chu Xichi seemed really unwilling to pay attention to him and refused all his requests.

I didn't expect to meet him/her today. It seems that luck will indeed get better after praying.

Now is a good time to make things clear, Lu Jiantong did not hesitate, and strode directly to the other party's position. But after taking two steps, his peripheral vision swept over the young man next to Chu Xichi.

That person seemed to be the one who was next to Chu Xichi last time.

After that incident, Lu Jiantong had just come out of Chu Xichi's house and he immediately went to investigate the boy's background. He found out that the boy was Ji Yubo, the second young master of the Ji family, and also Chu Xichi's new canary.

Haha, just a canary.

Thinking of this, Lu Jiantong frowned slightly, feeling a little unhappy, especially when he saw the young man staring at him with a wary look, this unhappiness reached a new peak.

" Happy New Year, Chu Xichi. "

He curled his lips as a greeting, then looked Ji Yubo up and down with a look full of disdain, and then chuckled provocatively.

That look seemed to say: Know who you are.

Ji Yu pursed his lips tightly, and was about to say something in rebuttal, but unexpectedly, the young man next to him took two steps forward, took the initiative to cover him behind him, and said in a low voice.

" Lu Jiantong, this is my godson, please show some respect. "

Ji Yubo: " ....."

Lu Jiantong: " ....."

The author has something to say:

Ji Yubo: Thank you

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-27 23:59:17~2022-05-28 23:58:53 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: jclyjsy 1 ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 53 : What are you standing there for? Hurry up and applaud me!

After listening to Chu Xichi's speech , at that moment, Lu Jiantong began to doubt whether there was something wrong with his hearing.

Godson?

Who and who, Chu Xichi and Ji Yubo? !

Is this some new kind of romance between the sponsor and Canary that he doesn't know about ?

Lu Jiantong prided himself on being knowledgeable and experienced , and being able to remain calm and composed no matter what situation he encountered, but at this moment, he was almost unable to hold back, his eyes were full of disbelief , and his gaze flickered back and forth between the two of them.

Seeing that the young man not only did not think there was anything wrong with his miraculous speech, but also felt quite justified , he finally couldn't help but ask: " You said, Ji Yubo is your godson? "

" Do you have any questions? "

Lu Jiantong's gaze made Chu Xichi more and more unhappy . He turned his body quietly and tried his best to completely block Ji Yubo's figure behind him.

It had been a long time since he last met Gong Er, but he still clearly remembered the reason why they parted unhappily .

Lu Jiantong seemed to fall in love with Ji Yubo at first sight in his home . In the end, he was the one who cleverly came up with a solution and pretended to faint to get Ji Yubo away.

Since then, Lu Jiantong contacted him several times , saying that he wanted to ask him out to apologize , but Chu Xichi rejected them all without hesitation.

What a joke . Given Gong Er's old foxy personality , who knows whether the point of asking him out is to apologize or to inquire about Ji Yubo's news.

Besides——

Chu Xichi clearly remembered that he had never mentioned the male lead's name to Lu Jiantong. However, just now the other party called out Ji Yubo's name without any hesitation. There is no need to think too much, Lu Jiantong must have privately investigated all the information about the male protagonist.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi once again marveled at the powerful thrust of the plot.

In order to protect Ji Yubo's safety, he had made so many efforts just to prevent Lu Jiantong from being interested in Ji Yubo as in the original novel . However , he never expected that just a mistake and negligence led to the two of them meeting by chance , and Lu Jiantong fell in love with Ji Yubo at first sight and has never forgotten him until now.

Now, he was looking at Ji Yubo with a blatant look in front of him!

What, do you think Chu Xichi doesn't exist?!

Chu Xichi's thoughts gradually came back to him. His eyes darkened slightly, his lips curled down, and his nerves were tense: " What is my relationship with Ji Yubo? It seems that it has nothing to do with Mr. Lu, right? "

Translation means: You are annoying, take a taxi and leave!

However, the other party did not seem to hear the disgust in his words. Instead , he stared at him with a complicated look that was almost guilty.



After a pause, Lu Jiantong pursed his lips, tightened his jawline, looked at the young man in front of him, his eyebrows softened, and asked softly: " Does your head still hurt? "

His voice was low and magnetic, as smooth as a cello, and the guilt in his tone was genuine, as if it was about to burst out in the next second.

" I'm always sorry for what happened before. "

Chu Xichi:?

Why did Gong Er suddenly start to care about him?

This is different from what he imagined?!

But before he could figure out what was going on, the young man behind him suddenly spoke up, his indifferent voice interrupting his thoughts completely: " I am taking good care of Mr. Chu now, so Mr. Lu doesn't need to worry about it. "

Ji Yubo walked out from behind Chu Xichi. At an angle that Chu Xichi couldn't see, the young man narrowed his eyes and stared at Lu Jiantong with an expression filled with indissoluble darkness and sinisterness, just like a beast protecting its food.

" Just take care of yourself now. "

Hearing this, the last trace of smile on Lu Jiantong's brow disappeared completely, and he looked up and down at the young man with a frivolous look.

Ji Yubo likes Chu Xichi.

This realization made Lu Jiantong more and more annoyed. It was clearly just a canary ...

Why can't I recognize my own identity and always fantasize about things that I shouldn't?

Thinking of this, he let out a disdainful sneer, poking at the other person's most unspeakable weakness, and said provocatively: " Ji Yubo, you are really a qualified canary. "

" I don't know if I can still be as dedicated as I am now if I change the sponsor. "

Lu Jiantong originally meant to satirize Ji Yubo Jin Si Canary's identity which was not worthy of public display, but when Chu Xichi heard it, the meaning was completely changed.

Because he relied too much on the plot, Chu Xichi's train of thought had already gone completely astray. After hearing this sentence, he became even more certain of his own thoughts.

Look, look, it's said that Lu Jiantong has a crush on Ji Yubo!

His concern for him just now was just a polite roundabout way, but now he was getting straight to the point and even inviting Ji Yubo to find another sponsor to be his canary in front of him!

What are you doing? Are you pretending he doesn't exist?!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi raised his hand and gently held the boy's wrist, then looked up at Lu Jiantong with a solemn look in his eyes that he had never seen before. He said in a deep voice,

" I have never regarded him as a canary. Before you invite him to be your canary, think about whether you are worthy of it. "

Lu Jiantong:?

Did this person misunderstand something?

Lu Jiantong fell into silence for a moment, his eyes passed over the young man and fell on Ji Yubo who was protected by the other party behind him. Noticing his gaze, the young man raised the corner of his lips with a subtle arc.

Lu Jiantong: " ..... "

This person is really scheming!

What benefits does he get from letting Ji Yubo be his canary?

Do you disgust him every day?

Seeing that this misunderstanding could not be resolved for the time being, he felt a little headache and was too lazy to dwell on this topic any longer. He planned to find Chu Xichi in private to clarify things and ask the other party to be more cautious about Ji Yubo.

Lu Jiantong rubbed his forehead and casually changed the subject, actively concerned about the young man and said: " I heard that the Chu family suddenly transferred assets overseas recently. Why was it so sudden? Did something happen? "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Damn Lu Jiantong, he just brought up all sorts of issues, right in front of the male lead!

Unfortunately, the other party could not hear his thoughts and continued to say: " If there is any problem with funds, you can ask me for help if you need it. "

What are you looking for? Your silence now is the greatest help to me!

" I'm fine, don't worry about me! "

It's over. If Lu Jiantong continues to talk recklessly, the hero will know his plan to run away.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi hurriedly interrupted him, " You remembered it wrong, Mr. Lu. "

Chu Xichi didn't dare to move his eyes, fearing that Lu Jiantong would continue to say shocking things. He made up an excuse and hurriedly pulled Ji Yubo to leave this place of trouble.

" I suddenly remembered that I have something else to do, so I'll leave first. See you next time, Mr. Lu. "

It's better not to see you again!

After saying that, he pulled the young man away without looking back, not caring at all what Lu Jiantong behind him felt.

Along the way, Chu Xichi was in mixed feelings , and kept thinking about how to explain to the male protagonist the so-called transfer of assets overseas.

The boy seemed to notice his low mood and didn't say much. He let him hold his wrist and walked back home in silence.

As soon as he entered the door, Chu Xichi was ready to go back to his room to avoid the limelight in order to prevent Ji Yubo from asking him about the asset transfer, and wait until tomorrow to deal with the matter after it was over. However, the young man did not give him this opportunity and stopped him when he just changed into slippers.

" Mr. Chu, have you been ..." Ji Yubo stood there with his eyes lowered, his long bangs completely covering up the expression between his eyebrows. He considered his tone, but in the end he answered the question that had been lingering in his heart for a long time. Export: " Are you planning to transfer assets overseas? "

Han #哥#儿#正#理# " Are you planning to go abroad? "

Chu Xichi was very glad that he only had two expressions, which allowed him to maintain a calm look at the moment and prevent the young man from seeing any clues. He kept mumbling expressionlessly.

" No, it's just a relatively large contract. " He paused and added, " The Chu family's foundation in City A for so many years is not something that can be left just like that. "

If it weren't for this outrageous plot, who would believe that the Chu family would suddenly transfer their assets!

Hearing this, although Ji Yubo still had some doubts between his eyebrows, he did not ask any more questions. He pursed his lips and said, "I'm just afraid that you will leave me suddenly." When lies are told enough, they become the truth. The more Chu Xichi spoke, the more he felt that his words were the truth. He said confidently, "How is that possible? No, you worry too much."

"That's good." Hearing this assurance, Ji Yubo raised his beautiful peach blossom eyes, stared at the young man deeply, then turned around and went back to his room.

"Huh." Looking at the young man's departing back, it seemed that he really didn't want to pursue the matter anymore. Having been coaxed away by him, Chu Xichi secretly breathed a sigh of relief and felt much more relaxed.

"Hehehe——"

The mini pig that had been staying in the living room finally mustered up the courage to run out after noticing that the atmosphere in the room had eased. It ran to the young man's feet and acted coquettishly, circling around him like a flower.

"What? Do you want to eat something?" Chu Xichi looked at the mini pig and felt much better. The corners of his lips curled up slightly and he even had the leisure to make a joke.

"I was so smart just now, why are you still standing there? Hurry up and applaud me! I'll give you an apple as a reward!"

"Crunch——"

At this moment, the door of the guest room suddenly opened again. It was Ji Yubo who came back and seemed to be preparing to come out for a drink of water. He just happened to hear everything Chu Xichi said before.

Chu Xichi: "....."

Let you talk too much!

Isn't it a bit unreasonable to be so unlucky on the first day of the new year?

We must find a way to put this matter behind us before the other party asks us any questions!

"Mr. Chu, you ..."

After hearing the young man's words, Ji Yubo didn't think much about it. He just thought it was a little cute. When he was about to say something, he saw that the young man looked a little flustered. Suddenly, he took two steps forward, pressed the back of his head, leaned over and kissed him on the lips, completely swallowing his next words between his lips.

Plop, plop, plop ...

Ji Yubo heard his heart beating wildly.

"Focus and don't get distracted." Chu Xichi noticed that he was distracted and reminded him, bringing his thoughts back to normal.

The young man's rare initiative stimulated Ji Yubo's nerves crazily. He completely took the initiative and deepened the kiss unscrupulously. Ambiguous sounds of water kept flowing out from between their lips.

He stared at the young man and whispered, "I love you, Chi Chi."

The clock struck midnight.

At this time, there are still seven days left until the meteor shower.

There are still six days left before Chu Xichi runs away.

The author has something to say:

Mini pig, what are you standing there for? Stand up and applaud me!

Thanks to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated the nutrient solution between

2022-05-28 23:58:53~2022-05-29 23:59:55 ~

Thanks to the little angel who threw the landmine: Luanbu Sang is the first in the world ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: 10 bottles of Rising Sun and Stars  
yyds; 5 bottles of 39698205 ; 2 bottles of Lin Li and Liu Xu ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

#### Chapter 54 Are you okay? 【build】

The kiss lasted for a long time . The only sounds in the quiet room were the blending of their breathing and the ambiguous sound of water. Only when Chu Xichi's body began to weaken and red marks appeared at the corners of his eyes due to suffocation did Ji Yubo mercifully stop this unilateral kiss.

After the kiss, Chu Xichi raised his hand and wiped the water stains between his lips and teeth with the back of his hand. He glanced at the boy calmly, and when he saw that he finally did not mention going abroad again , his heart gradually relaxed.

I have to stay away from the male protagonist as soon as possible , so that he won't think of any random questions and stump me.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi pursed his lips and pretended to be calm and said, " I'm going to bed . Good night. "

" Mr. Chu , wait a moment. "

However, he had only taken two steps when the young man suddenly called out to him.

Chu Xichi was startled , the corners of his lips twitched slightly , and after taking a deep breath to calm himself down , he turned back to look at the boy and asked, " What's the matter? "

His facial paralysis barely managed to keep him calm on the surface , but in fact , he was going crazy inside –

It's over, it's over. Did the male protagonist remember something again?

It's all the fault of that damn Lu Jiantong!

Fortunately, Ji Yubo did not mention the matter of going abroad. He just gazed at him tenderly.

After a moment , he said softly, " Mr. Chu , can I invite you to go skiing tomorrow? "

" good. "

Chu Xichi didn't want to stay with Ji Yubo for even a second , and was too lazy to dwell on these matters any longer, so he agreed without thinking.

Hearing this, a barely perceptible light flashed across the boy's beautiful peach blossom eyes, and the corners of his lips curled slightly, looking at the young man with a bit of doting in his eyes, " Good night, Mr. Chu. "

Chu Xichi felt a tingling sensation on his back when he was stared at. He turned his head away awkwardly and almost fled back to his room. After closing the door, he collapsed on the bed with a sense of detachment.

Well, no matter what, the matter of him planning to run away has finally been put to rest.

But what did Ji Yubo say just now?

Oh yes, I invited him to go skiing with me tomorrow.

Due to the unique climate and altitude, City A has many well-equipped ski resorts around it. Skiing is the first choice for local people in City A during the winter holidays, so it is not surprising that Ji Yubo invited him to go skiing.

But here comes the problem.

Chu Xichi actually ... doesn't know how to ski.

He seemed to be born without a motor nerve for skiing. The moment he stepped onto the snow, his legs began to tremble. He would fall down after taking just a few steps and become unable to take care of himself.

It doesn't matter if other people can't ski, but as Chu Xichi is a domineering boss who has been strong-willed and face-conscious all his life, and whose tough talk can break world records, he said he would never want to show any weaknesses in front of Ji Yubo.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Help, is it too late to refuse now?

Chu Xichi wiped his face and glanced at the clock with a look of despair. The time showed one o'clock in the morning. There were still a few hours before dawn, so it was not completely too late to start studying now.

As if grasping at the last straw, Chu Xichi quickly opened the mobile browser and searched for "Is it easy to learn skiing just by looking at theory?"

The search result popped up quickly – answer dear, it's very easy, as easy as mastering linear algebra in one night.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Talking is like farting.

I feel dead as ashes.

But he was not the kind of person who would give up easily. Even though he knew it was impossible, he still stubbornly watched skiing theory videos for a whole night. In the end, he didn't even know when he fell asleep, and his consciousness fell into darkness.

the next day.

Chu Xichi was awakened by the dazzling sunlight. He didn't sleep well the whole night and had a ridiculous dream that he skied like crazy all night and finally won the national championship. After waking up, he sat for a long time and was even a little dazed.

“ Knock knock knock— ”

There was a knock on the door, and the young man asked through the door: " Mr. Chu, are you awake? "

" It's almost time for us to wash up and go. "

Chu Xichi finally came back to his senses, rubbed his forehead with some pain, and said loudly: " I know. "

Even though he was extremely reluctant, seeing that the young man had already dressed and been waiting for him in the living room for a while, Chu Xichi felt a little embarrassed and quickly washed and dressed.

" Mr. Chu, I heard that the hot spring hotel here is also very famous. Do you want to stay here for a night and soak in the hot springs? " After Chu Xichi finished washing up, the young man asked casually.

He was carrying a huge schoolbag and it looked like he had prepared all his daily necessities in advance, as if he had been planning to spend the night in the hot spring hotel for a long time. Hearing this, Chu Xichi glanced at Ji Yubo with some surprise, and his eyes paused slightly when he saw the other's schoolbag.

Ji Yubo seemed to be really looking forward to it.

Anyway, I won't be staying in City A for long, so there's nothing wrong in satisfying the other party's expectations a little.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi nodded slightly and said, " Okay. "

After hearing his affirmative answer, the boy still looked indifferent as usual, but the occasional joy between his brows revealed his true feelings at the moment.

The two did not waste too long and drove all the way to the ski resort. Today was the second day of New Year's Day and there were not many vehicles on the road. Apart from the necessary travel time, they arrived at their destination in a short time.

The ski resort that Ji Yubo chose this time is the most famous ski resort in City A. It is the first open ski resort in the surrounding area. It covers a very large area and has a series of facilities such as a hot spring hot pot resort. It is one of the most popular ski resorts in the country. from a distance , Chu Xichi started to get nervous subconsciously again.

He frantically consoled himself in his heart, trying to calm down his emotions.

Stand up, Chu Xichi. You already have a wealth of theoretical knowledge. There will be no problem today!

" Mr. Chu, do you ride a single board or a double board? "

At this moment, the young man's indifferent voice sounded, pulling Chu Xichi's thoughts back completely. The other party explained to him considerately: " For beginners, it will be easier to balance on a double board than on a single board, otherwise ..."

But before the boy could finish his words, he was interrupted by Chu Xichi. He had a stern face and a clear attitude: " Single board. "

Just kidding, whether it slides or not is one thing, but the proper appearance must be in place! Seeing the young man's calm look, Ji Yubo didn't think much about it and turned to the front desk and said, " Two pairs of snowboards. "

The young man seemed familiar with this place and it seemed that he came here often. He led Chu Xichi to the locker room and quickly changed his equipment.

Chu Xichi had been forced into a desperate situation at this point. It was useless to escape at the critical moment. He had no choice but to put on his snow suit dejectedly and followed Ji Yubo to the ski resort with a sad face.

The two chose a more remote ski trail, which was relatively empty and there were not many tourists.

Looking at the white snow road, Chu Xichi felt that his head was empty and all the theoretical knowledge he learned yesterday was forgotten in an instant.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Then, he stood beside the snow track and immediately changed his words, looking at Ji Yubo expressionlessly and saying: " You ski, I'll just stand here and watch. "

" Mr. Chu? "

Ji Yubo was a little puzzled. He looked up and calmly assessed the young man. When he noticed that the fingertips holding the snowboard were so tense that they turned white, he finally understood.

Ji Yubo thought that the other party's behavior was a bit cute, but at the same time he was a little annoyed that he had forgotten that young people like to show off.

The young man raised an imperceptible curve at the corner of his lips, took off his gloves, and gently covered the back of Chu Xichi's hand. Because of nervousness, the young man's fingertips were cold at this time. He paused for a moment, and when he saw that the other party had no intention of refusing, he boldly wrapped the other's hand with his entire palm to convey his own warmth.

" Mr. Chu, you don't have to be nervous. " Ji Yubo's eyebrows were soft and his eyes were bright. He held the young man's fingertips and gently placed them on his lips. The hot air he exhaled made Chu Xichi's originally pale skin turn slightly red. " With me by your side, you will definitely not get hurt. "

" I'm not slipping, I ..." Chu Xichi subconsciously wanted to refute, but before he could finish his words, he met the boy's beautiful peach blossom eyes. The surging emotions in those eyes almost drowned him in an instant, making him unable to say any words of refusal.

" I promise you. "

After a moment of stagnation, Chu Xichi lowered his eyes, somewhat embarrassedly avoiding the boy's sight, and softly agreed: " Okay. "

Standing on the snowy trail again, he frowned and cheered himself up frantically in his heart—It's just skiing. What's so difficult about it? You are already a skiing master with rich theoretical knowledge!

" Mr. Chu, relax. I will protect you from behind. "

Ji Yubo was sensitive to the young man's nervousness, and while helping him correct his posture, he spoke to comfort him.

Their bodies kept touching when they were adjusting their positions, which made Chu Xichi feel very uncomfortable. He instinctively wanted to dodge backwards to avoid the other's touch.

" etc-- "

But this was a snow trail after all, and his movements were a bit too big. If he wasn't paying attention, the snowboard would carry him straight down.

It's over. My reputation as Chu Xichi will be ruined here. I hope my neck won't be broken!!!

But Ji Yubo's reaction was even faster than his.

While Chu Xichi was still panicking and not knowing what to do, the young man had already tightly wrapped one hand around his waist, and with the other hand he held his head in his arms, completely protecting him with his body.

The young man's embrace was warm and reassuring. Chu Xichi's originally tense heart relaxed at this inopportune moment, as if some hot emotion was slowly filling his chest.

The two of them rolled down the snowy road and barely stopped when they reached a flat surface. It was not until Ji Yubo groaned that he came to his senses. Because of the young man's embrace, Chu Xichi didn't even have a single scratch on his skin.

As if afraid of crushing him, Ji Yubo supported himself with his arms on both sides of his body, trapping him between himself and the muddy snow road, and stared at him quietly with his eyes lowered.

Noticing the scratches on the boy's hand, Chu Xichi looked him up and down with some concern, " Are you okay? "

He couldn't see the other person's specific condition clearly through the heavy ski suit. He wanted to sit up, but the boy's arms held him tightly and he couldn't move at all. He had to take off his gloves and raised his hands to feel around the boy's body, a little flustered: " I clearly heard you groan just now, where did you hit?! "

Chu Xichi was nervous. He heard the sound clearly. The boy was not afraid of pain. He groaned. It must be a serious collision. He frowned, showing a rare seriousness.

" I don't feel any pain ..." Ji Yubo's hoarse voice sounded, and his hand was immediately restrained and pressed hard on the boy's heart. " It will be fine in a while ..." The boy panted in his ear, with an inexplicable dullness.

" Hey, what's wrong with you ..." He stopped abruptly before he could finish his words. The flag was clearly visible on the boy's thick ski pants.

" ....." Chu Xichi was silent. Then he gathered a handful of snow with an expressionless face and pressed it on .

This disease needs to be cured!!!

The author has something to say:

Chu · The King of Hard-Talk · Xi Chi: What is this? Get lost!

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-29

23:59:55~2022-05-31 00:47:04 ~

30 bottles of Ranpo Sang Tianxiadiyi ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 55 Mr. Chu, can you help me?

" Hmm. "

The young man groaned in a low voice , with a hint of embarrassment in his forbearance. He leaned on Chu Xichi for a moment before moving away from him in a panic , clearing his throat and explaining in a low voice: " Mr. Chu ... This is an accident. "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

It was quite unexpected to see the flag being raised in public at the ski resort !

No, what happened to the male protagonist?

He is so energetic!



Thinking of this , he became more unhappy, narrowed his eyes , stared at the boy and said: " This is indeed a disease. If it happens again, I will take you to the hospital. "

" I'm doing this for your own good. "

" ....." Ji Yubo was silent . He knew that this was a threat from Chu Xichi out of anger, but he could not refute it.

After a pause , he pursed his lips and climbed up from the snow path , clumsily brushing off the snow that the young man had just thrown at him , and then he barely recovered to normal . His back might have been injured in the previous collision , and the posture he got up was a little awkward.

Seeing the male protagonist looking so restrained , Chu Xichi's anger subsided a lot.

Although he usually looks aloof and indifferent, Ji Yubo is still a teenager after all, and in this situation he will still reveal the youthfulness unique to teenagers.

" Mr. Chu, is it still slippery? " Noticing the young man's gaze looking him up and down, Ji Yubo tilted his head, coughed twice , and asked softly.

Don't slide anymore , you will fall like a dog . Only fools slide!

" No. " Chu Xichi shook his head and made excuses for himself expressionlessly: " I'm hungry, let's go eat. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo did not pursue the matter any further and asked, " What do you want to eat? "

After falling down just now, both of them were covered in snow. Chu Xichi only realized now that he was cold all over. Without thinking too much, he decided: " Let's eat hot pot. "

This ski resort is a combination of skiing and leisure, with everything you can think of, including dining, hot springs and accommodation. There are several types of hot pot alone.

They arrived early, so there weren't many people in the hot pot restaurant and there were quite a few empty private rooms available. Chu Xichi chose the quietest one at the corner.

" Ding-ling-ling—— "

The two had just ordered their food and hadn't even sat down when Chu Xichi's cell phone suddenly rang, and the screen showed that the caller was Chu Yongyan.

" ....." Chu Xichi paused with his fingertips and pursed his lips. Instinctively, he didn't want Ji Yubo to hear the call. After hesitating for a moment, he stood up with his phone in his hand and explained to the boy: " Something happened at the company. I'll go out and deal with it. " Arriving at the door of the private room, he closed the door before answering the phone and whispered, " Dad, Happy New Year. "

" Happy New Year, Chi Chi, " Chu Yong said cheerfully, sounding like he was in a good mood. He asked casually, " How are you handling the company's affairs recently? "

He and Xu Youqing had gone abroad two days ago, and had finally packed up their belongings recently , so they had time to ask about Chu Xichi's progress.

Hearing this, Chu Xichi's eyes dimmed, his heart tightened, and the hand holding the phone unconsciously exerted force until his fingertips turned white before he came to his senses, " It's almost done, I'll just go according to the original plan. "

" Are you and your mother used to being abroad these past few days? " Now that he was only separated from Ji Yubo by a door, he didn't want to say much about his trip abroad and casually changed the subject.

" It's pretty good. Your mother and I have already decorated the new home. We have visited all the neighbors and tried several restaurants around ..." Chu Yongyan immediately became more talkative when he mentioned something he was interested in. " In short, son, you will definitely get used to living here right away. "

" Really? That's good. "

" Hey, why are you hogging the phone? Let me talk to Chi Chi. " Chu Yongyan was still nagging. Xu Youqing on the side finally lost her patience and snatched the phone, saying softly: " Chi Chi, come here early. Mom misses you very much. "

Chu Xichi had some tinnitus, and the words Xu Youqing said afterwards became blurry in his ears.

Maybe it was because he had been getting along too well with Ji Yubo recently that Chu Xichi began to forget himself and started to daydream about writing about random things. Now this phone call brought him back to reality.

But you have to run when you have to. Between your own life and the illusory heartbeat, if you have to choose between the two, you will choose your life!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi's mood eased slightly, and he said to Xu Youqing on the other end of the phone: " I will be there as soon as I finish the finishing work here. You guys take a good rest these two days. "

" I'm waiting for you to come over and have a reunion dinner together. "

After hanging up the phone, Chu Xichi lowered his eyes and looked at the international call record on the mobile phone screen, pursed his lips, and after a moment of stunned silence, he suppressed his depressed mood and made sure that Ji Yubo could not see any clues before returning to the private room.

At this time, the waiter had already prepared the dishes and filled the table. The pot was also boiling. The red and white soup in the tangyuan pot was surging, hot steam was bubbling, and the aroma filled the whole room.

Through the steam from the hot pot, the boy's long bangs covered his eyebrows and eyes, making it impossible for Chu Xichi to see his expression. Because he felt guilty, his eyes were a little vague and he didn't dare to look at Ji Yubo for too long. He pretended to be calm and sat back at the table. Have you " been waiting for a long time? "

" No. " Ji Yubo shook his head, raised his hand to help him put the dishes into the pot, and said: " It's just that when you were calling, I suddenly realized that there was no moon tonight. " Hearing this, Chu Xichi subconsciously turned his head to look out the window. The thick clouds at night completely covered the moon behind them. Only a faint light could be seen. He paused and said soothingly, " There will be someday. "

When the young man spoke, Ji Yubo stared at him quietly. The young man's eyes were deep and transparent like the bright moon. The corners of his lips raised an imperceptible arc: " It doesn't matter. I have seen it. "

—— ?

Have you seen it already?

Chu Xichi looked again without giving up, but the sky was hazy and there was not even a shadow of the moon.

Ji Yubo must be suffering from visual impairment. Chu Xichi glanced at the boy sitting opposite him with sympathy, and tried to keep his voice steady so as not to hurt the other's fragile heart. "After we go back, I will take you to the eye hospital to check your eyesight."

"....." Ji Yubo fell silent. What on earth was he expecting from Chu Xichi, who was allergic to romance? After a long pause, he reluctantly said, "Forget it, I don't need it."

After he said this, the pot full of ingredients started to boil. The boy stopped talking and picked up a few slices of tripe for Chu Xichi, then passed on the topic.

Chu Xichi:?

He vaguely felt that the other person seemed to be in a bad mood, but he didn't know why, so he had to shut up and eat quietly.

The hotpot tasted delicious. Even though he was starving, he didn't mind the hotness of the freshly cooked dish. He simply blew on it twice and put it into his mouth with the dipping sauce, warming it all the way to his stomach.

The two of them ate the meal very quickly and finished it in no time. They had just enough time to go to the hot springs to wash off the smell of hot pot spices on their bodies.

The hot spring hotel is very close to the hot pot restaurant, so the two of them strolled along the gravel path towards the hotel.

The hotel was booked by Chu Xichi. It has its own courtyard and independent hot spring. You only need to change into a bathrobe to take a bath. You don't have to squeeze with other people. It is very comfortable and convenient.

After arriving at the hotel, Ji Yubo packed up briefly and prepared to go to the dressing room to change into a bathrobe. When he passed by the young man, he was suddenly stopped by him and said, "Change here."

"..... ah?"

Hearing this, Ji Yubo froze in his place, pursed his lips, and after a moment he hesitantly said, "This is not good."

"What are you talking about?" Chu Xichi looked puzzled and asked, "Didn't you fall down this afternoon? Let me help you check if you are injured."

The boy said in a low voice: "... In that case, why don't we go to the hot spring to change together?"

Chu Xichi thought about it and felt that it was true. He didn't have to take it off twice, so he nodded and said, "Okay then."

The two walked all the way to the open-air hot spring pool that came with the suite.

Although it is open-air, it is well concealed and surrounded by atmospheric lighting, so you can be totally casual.

"Take it off." Chu Xichi sat down on the hot spring made of pebbles and pointed to the seat next to him, "Take it off and sit here. Let me see."

Hearing this, Ji Yubo was no longer shy. He pulled his sweater onto a chair beside him, revealing his smooth muscle lines. He took two light steps and sat down next to the young man naturally.

The boy's attitude was too casual, and now it was Chu Xichi's turn to feel embarrassed. He moved back calmly and his eyes fell on the boy's back.

There were a few mottled bruises on it, the edges were slightly purple, and the color became darker towards the center, making it look even more hideous against the fair skin.

Seeing this, Chu Xichi pursed his lips guiltily, took out the ointment that had been prepared long ago, scooped out a large piece with his fingertips, and gently rubbed it on the boy's back.

The temperature near the hot spring was very high. The temperature of Ji Yubo's back gradually increased as he applied the medicine, and his spine tensed.

He paused slightly and asked softly: " Does it hurt? "

Ji Yubo shook his head and didn't say anything. Instead, he slid into the pool along the pebbles piled beside the hot spring and soaked his entire body in the hot spring, leaving only his head outside.

" Are you really okay? " Chu Xichi was a little worried.

The boy's cheeks flushed, his lips were tightly pursed, and his hoarse voice revealed a hint of grievance that was barely noticeable: " ... Mr. Chu, I don't want to go to the hospital, but I really feel very uncomfortable. "

Go to the hospital?

Chu Xichi didn't react for a moment.

It was not until his peripheral vision glimpsed into the hot spring and he saw the bathrobe lifted up by something unusual that he reacted belatedly. He fell completely silent for a moment, not knowing what expression to make. He instinctively took two steps back, but the boy grabbed his ankle.

The place where their skin touched even gave Chu Xichi the illusion of being burned, and the boy's eyes were burning.

" Mr. Chu, can you help me? "

The author has something to say:

Xiao Ji sends a straight ball!

Next, please see the reaction of Chi Chi! Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-05-31 00:47:04~2022-06-01 18:21:48 ~

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Liang Liang 50 bottles; Keai Ya 9 bottles; ... 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 56 Mr. Chu, look at yourself now

The young man's voice was hoarse with forbearance , and his grip on Chu Xichi's hand was as firm as cast iron, making it impossible for him to break free. He could only allow the other party to completely shackle his ankles.

What is this doing?!

The hero is sick again!

" ... wait a minute. " The high temperature of the hot spring steamed Chu Xichi's brain, making it a mess , and even his thoughts were completely mixed up.

What was Ji Yubo talking about? Why couldn't he understand it at all?

Who to help?

Who can help?

Why help him?

" I don't understand what you are saying. " Chu Xichi pursed his lips into a straight line, raised his hand and bent on the boy's fingertips , trying to pull his ankle back.

Ji Yubo's hands were wet, hot and slippery, and they pinched his ankle painfully . Chu Xichi groaned, " It hurts , let go first. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo's eyes flickered slightly , and he slowly loosened his fingers , " ... I'm sorry. "

The young man cried out in pain.

Chu Xichi's show of weakness is always useful to him.

He bit the tip of his tongue gently , trying to regain consciousness . He lowered his eyes and stopped staring at the young man . He said in a hoarse voice: " Sorry , I lost control a little. "

" ....." Chu Xichi fell silent.

Perhaps it was because the boy's expression was too depressed that he began to feel sorry for him; or perhaps it was because the temperature of the hot spring was too high that completely muddled his brain.

Chu Xichi, who was originally planning to leave, stopped where he was and was unable to take even a single step back for a long time.

How " ... do you want me to help you? "

Chu Xichi heard his own voice, which gradually became distorted in the steam that filled the room . There was a sense of strangeness , as if it was not coming from his own voice.

But as soon as he said this , he regretted it instantly.

Help, help!

Who am I? Where am I? Why am I saying this?!

Chu Xichi wanted to jump up and slap himself on the spot, how dare you talk too much!

" I know the best andrologist in City A. I'll make an appointment for you tomorrow morning. "

Chu Xichi came back to his senses and realized what nonsense he had said. He coughed twice, turned his head away and deliberately ignored the expectant expression of the young man in the hot spring. After he finished speaking quickly, he turned around and prepared to go straight back to the house.

If you love him, take him to the best andrology hospital.

He is doing this for Ji Yubo's own good!

" Heh. " After hearing this outrageous statement, Ji Yubo chuckled and completely gave up the idea of letting the other party go.

Before the young man left, he hooked the man's ankle again, exerted force suddenly, and dragged the man into the hot spring before the man could react, splashing a large amount of water.

" Mr. Chu, I don't think doctors can cure me. " He leaned over and whispered in Chu Xichi's ear, and the hot air he exhaled made the other's earlobe turn a thin layer of red from the edge. Chu Xichi was totally unprepared and choked on the water several times when he fell into it. When he saw the young man's burning gaze, he realized that things seemed to be out of his control and began to speak in panic: " You can't hide your illness and avoid seeing a doctor. If you keep going like this for two years, you won't be able to survive and will have to rely on supplements to get by. "

" You'll suffer when the time comes. " He said coldly with an expressionless face, trying to shock the boy so that he would let him go. " If you don't believe me, go by yourself ... Ugh! " However, before he could finish his threatening words, the young man sealed his lips fiercely, preventing him from uttering another word.

Maybe because of the angle of looking down, Ji Yubo's eyes were a little darker than usual, so dark that it was impossible to see the desire raging wildly in his eyes , only endless darkness remained.

He half-clasped his hand on the other's slender neck, and rubbed it up and down slowly with his fingertips without any scruples, until a large area of ambiguous color appeared on the fair skin, spreading all the way to the collarbone, and the color gradually faded.

Seeing this, Ji Yubo paused his fingertips slightly, then held on even harder, exerted a little force with his long tongue, completely prying open the young man's tightly closed teeth, and teasingly hooked the tip of his tongue, which had nowhere to go due to his nervousness.

The sound of water splashing between the lips and teeth became louder and louder. The young man's pupils were already covered with a layer of mist. His breathing became rapid, and his body was pressed against the edge of the marble pile, constantly shrinking with instinctive physiological reaction.

Finally, when Chu Xichi felt that he was going to faint from suffocation in the next second, Ji Yubo finally mercifully stopped this one-sided kiss, but did not leave. His lips just kept quietly pressed against the corner of his lips, staring at him darkly.

" Mr. Chu, look at me. " The young man lowered his eyes and carefully depicted his outline with his eyes.

Ji Yubo's gaze was extremely invasive , as if it was going to burn two holes in him. Chu Xichi turned his head away in embarrassment to avoid the gaze, but was forced back by the other party.

The steam from the hot spring gradually turned white due to the high temperature. Chu Xichi looked at the dim lights around the hot spring with a distracted look for a while. In his ears was the suppressed breathing of Ji Yubo. The young man's gaze was like a drained piece of firewood, which was going to drag him to burn up in the next second. His thoughts were melted by the heat and he gradually began to lose focus.

How many times have they kissed ... ?

I have completely lost count ...

By the way, will Ji Yubo turn evil like in the original novel and kill him when he is unhappy with him?

It shouldn't be, Ji Yubo likes him, even if he is slow-witted he can still feel the boy's sincerity. Otherwise, why not just tell Ji Yubo that I am planning to go abroad and take him away from City A together ...

Noticing that the young man was distracted, Ji Yubo bit his lips gently, leaving a white tooth mark. " Mr. Chu, you are distracted. "

The pain and wetness between his lips and teeth brought his thoughts back to reality. Chu Xichi focused his vision and his mind finally became clear.

Chu Xichi, ah Chu Xichi, what are you dreaming about?

Don't you know better than anyone that the plot will get back on track no matter what?!

Do you dare to dream of the male lead?

What's the point of Ji Yubo liking you now!

If you agree to be with Ji Yubo now, and the plot returns to the same place later, Ji Yubo will fall in love with the official partner Huo Qi again. Then you will be a clown and you will be embarrassed!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi couldn't help but feel bitter in his heart. He lowered his eyes and stared at the boy for a moment, and said softly: " I say, do you want to try it? "

He felt like his brain had really been short-circuited by the steam, otherwise how could he say such a thing.

Hearing this, Ji Yubo's eyes widened slightly, and his originally dark voice was filled with a bit of joy. He gave the young man a hot and scorching kiss on the corner of his lips, " Mr. Chu, no, Chi Chi, I really ..."

" I really love you. "

" ....." Hearing such a sincere confession, it would be a lie to say that he was not moved, but when Huo Qi's disgusting face flashed through his mind, Chu Xichi instantly said stubbornly: " Then you really have good taste. "

Hearing this, Ji Yu let out a light laugh, pinched the young man's chin and lifted it up, forcing him to meet his eyes. His other hand was not idle either, moving slowly down the young man's shoulder, and whispered, " Indeed. "

The touch of his fingertips was delicate and slippery, and the electric shock sensation spread from his fingertips, making his entire arm numb.

The hot spring was lined with mood lights on both sides. The huge hot spring pool was shared by two people. The heat waves in the steam completely submerged Chu Xichi. It was not until he felt the touch on his legs that he reacted belatedly and pressed down the other person's unscrupulous fingers. " Wait! "

What's wrong with Ji Yubo? For a bottom, he is too proactive. This makes him, the domineering top, feel embarrassed.

Chu Xichi pinched the boy's restless fingertips, but the boy didn't get angry and began to rub his palm slowly. He hurriedly let go, and said in a hurried tone, " I think you may be too anxious.

Why don't we change positions first? "

" Well ... after all, it's not appropriate for you to take the initiative now. "

How could a domineering top let a bottom take the initiative? That would be really unethical of the top.

" Mr. Chu, have you misunderstood anything at this point? " Ji Yubo's voice was hoarse, with an imperceptible arc at the corner of his lips. His eyes were dark, and his thoughts were surging violently, as if Chu Xichi would be dragged into it in the next second. He pressed the young man's shoulders and pinned him to the edge of the stone hot spring. He stared at the young man's neck, which was so fragile that it seemed like it would break if he held it, with his tongue against his upper palate, forcing himself to stay rational. " You don't have to do anything. "

“ Just enjoy it. ”

enjoy?

What enjoyment?!

Chu Xichi's pupils trembled. Wait, why is this development different from what he imagined!

" Wait, you shouldn't do this ..." He couldn't say the following words. They were completely dead between his lips and teeth. His tongue danced up and down with the other's. The hand that was pinching Ji Yubo loosened unconsciously and he couldn't utter a single syllable.

" Mr. Chu, you are breathing so hard. " The young man's voice was filled with laughter, and his fingers, which had regained their freedom, stroked the young man's raised spine from top to bottom with a soothing meaning.

Chu Xichi's mind was completely distracted, his body leaning weakly on the pool, staring at the white steam floating in the room and muttering unconsciously: " No, this should be done by me ..."

Ji Yubo leaned over to the young man's lips, and after hearing his murmurs, he fell into silence. He had a better understanding of how stubborn the young man was.

——How could there be people who are still unwilling to face the reality at this point?

Thinking of this, Ji Yubo's brows couldn't help but soften, and he actually felt that the young man was somewhat cute.

I'm really hopeless ...

His fingertips kept rubbing and pressing Chu Xichi's lips until the softness was stained with bright red marks, and then he maliciously let go of his hand.

" Mr. Chu, look at yourself now ..."

Ji Yubo sighed with satisfaction, " Can you still think that there is nothing wrong with your cognition? "

The author has something to say:

Happy Dragon Boat Festival, my cuties!

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-01 18:21:48~2022-06-03 01:53: 41~

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: 10 bottles of what you said; 6 bottles of cordini and a small coral ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!



Chapter 57 Sexy CEO Chu leads the pig  
the next day.

Chu Xichi was awakened by the bright sunshine . He instinctively wanted to raise his hand to block the sunlight with the back of his hand, but then he realized that Ji Yubo was hugging him tightly from behind. There was no extra space between them . The young man's arms were as firm as cast iron. Let alone raising his hand , he even found it difficult to turn over.

Ji Yubo's breathing was shallow. He rested his forehead on his neck from behind . His messy black hair swept across his shoulders. The subtle touch made Chu Xichi tilt his head a little awkwardly . His peripheral vision inadvertently caught the boy's current appearance, well-behaved but insecure, and it was hard to associate him with his appearance last night.

Thinking of this , the absurdity of last night could not help but emerge in Chu Xichi's mind ...

The heat of the gazes, the scorching electric current caused by the fingertips sliding across the skin , the whimpering sound swallowed between the lips and teeth, the eyes covered with mist , the physiological tears licked away from the corners of the eyes , and the sweat rolling down the boy's sharp jawline and falling on the collarbone , so hot that it seemed that he would be burned and melted in the next second.

But he had no ability to resist and could only let the other party do whatever he wanted and was forced to accept everything the boy gave him.

Fortunately , in the end, because both of them had little experience, no matter how Ji Yubo tried at the last step, he ultimately failed.

" ....." Chu Xichi's thoughts returned and he fell into complete silence.

Ahhhh!

What have I done!

You must be crazy to agree to Ji Yubo!

Fortunately , fortunately I failed.

Chu Xichi, holding his shattered copy of the attack book , felt that his three perspectives were about to shatter, and his brain went into a state of shutdown due to overload.

What the hell?! This is obviously not what was advertised!

Where is the flower market bottom? Not to mention that he took the initiative yesterday. Ji Yubo was so strong that he couldn't push him away. All the rhythm was easily controlled by the other party. What does this have anything to do with the delicate and soft flower market bottom?

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi no longer had a good face towards Ji Yubo for a long time. He reached out and tried to pry open the other's hands that were shackled on his waist.

It was not until then that he noticed the purple mark on his wrist left by the boy's pinching, which was covered with mottled red marks left by sucking , spreading all the way across his entire arm, and looked particularly hideous against his fair skin.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Is this person born in the year of the dog?

" Let me go! " He was stunned for a moment, then he began to feel helpless and furious after he came to his senses.

" Mr. Chu ..."

After this action, Ji Yubo frowned slightly and opened his eyes. There was a clarity in his eyes, as if he had been awake for a long time.

Sensing Chu Xichi's intention, the young man hid the dark look in his eyes, and with one hand he controlled the young man's dishonest hands. He propped up his upper body on one leg and approached the other party. His fine black hair slowly fell down with Ji Yubo's movements, revealing his slender neck, which was printed with mottled teeth marks, all from Chu Xichi's masterpiece. He said in a hoarse voice: " Where are you going? "

When Chu Xichi saw these marks out of the corner of his eye, he was instantly overwhelmed by great embarrassment. He turned his head away in embarrassment, pretending not to see those glaring bite marks, but the boy pressed the back of his head and turned him back with a little force . Because he was looking down, the boy's eyes seemed much deeper than usual, and the temperature in his eyes seemed that only a spark could burn him to death.

The boy's eyes reflected his current appearance completely, and the ambiguous look made Chu Xichi more and more uneasy.

Ji Yubo slowly changed the position of the fingertips holding his hand, from tightly holding his wrist and stroking it to a more intimate interlocking of fingers, his voice low and hoarse: " You like me, otherwise why would you indulge all my actions? "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi fell into complete silence. He pursed his lips tightly and couldn't utter a word for a long time. He lowered his eyes and tried his best to avoid looking into the boy's eyes, as if he was staring at prey.

Good question, because I don't know either!

However, Ji Yubo did not give him any chance to escape. He lowered his head and touched his forehead with his. His fine black hair all fell down, revealing his delicate eyebrows. The two were so close that he seemed to be able to count how many crow-feather-like eyelashes the boy had. Noticing that he was distracted, the young man blew a breath of hot air into his ear maliciously, and then whispered softly: " Don't be distracted, look at me ..."

" Answer me. " The boy's tone was full of temptation, making it impossible to refuse.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Why are you so indulgent?

What can he say?

Chu Xichi felt that he was blinded by Ji Yubo's beauty!

Should I just say that I was distracted by love last night, thinking that as a domineering top, I should be able to handle the flower market bottom with ease? Who could have thought that things would come to this?

Chu Xichi raised his eyes and stared at the young man who was leaning over him. The other's gaze was so deep that it seemed to suck him in. He shook his head, not daring to look at him directly, and forced himself to wake up.

While things haven't come to the final step yet, he can still struggle!  
for example--

The first step is to get up and get rid of this sticky state!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi immediately said: " Now that you are awake, stop acting like a spoiled child. My love for you is limited. "

He felt that his language system was beginning to become confused, a little vague, and he didn't know what he was saying. He stretched out his hand and pushed the other person's shoulder randomly, " I ... I still have to go to the company, take care of things, and then come back to see that thing ..."

Chu Xichi hadn't come up with a good reason at all. After hesitating for a long time, he made up a random answer: " Oh, yes! Let's take the mini pig to get vaccinated again! "

" ....." After hearing this, Ji Yubo fell into complete silence and didn't know how to refute for a moment.

After being stunned for a moment, he leaned over and placed a gentle and precious kiss on the young man's lips, " I hope to wait for your answer during the meteor shower. "

Ji Yubo's expression of never wanting to be embarrassed appeared in Chu Xichi's eyes, so he could give in and compromise on everything for this reason.

Hearing this, Chu Xichi pursed his lips and his jawline formed a sharp arc.

A the day before the meteor shower , but at this moment, under the tender gaze of the young man, Chu Xichi hesitated .

It seems like there's nothing wrong with leaving a day later and accompanying Ji Yubo to watch the meteor shower, right?

Moreover, there was another voice in my heart that seemed to have magical power, mixed with the sound of my pounding heartbeat, lingering and filling my heart .

Actually, you are also looking forward to this meteor shower, right?

After hesitating for a moment, Chu Xichi finally sighed and replied softly: " Okay. "

After getting an accurate answer, Ji Yubo held Chu Xichi's fingertips close to his lips and pressed a kiss. A smile appeared in those beautiful peach blossom eyes, and the originally indifferent eyebrows were instantly dyed with brilliant colors, as if the snow-capped mountains that had been frozen for many years were finally pierced by the dazzling sunlight.

In an instant, the urge to tell Ji Yubo the whole truth surged in his chest. Chu Xichi bit his tongue tightly and forced his brain to calm down.

He went abroad to avoid his inevitable death. If he really told the truth, given their current relationship, if Ji Yubo really chased him abroad, all his previous efforts would be in vain.

Forget it, love is not as important as dog's life!

Who would risk their life for a love relationship?

Besides, now that the official partner Huo Qi has appeared, according to the plot, Ji Yubo will most likely be with Huo Qi in the future, so won't he become a clown by then? !

Love whoever you want, he doesn't want to be a clown in love!

Thinking of this, he suddenly felt justified again, and calmly got up to go to the bathroom to wash up.

After the two of them finished packing, in order to cover up the lie, and because Chu Xichi was really unwilling to be alone with Ji Yubo, he planned to let Ji Yubo go home alone, while he would go to the company first, just in time to make a final confirmation on the process, and then take the mini pig to get vaccinated.

The words that he just said casually to delay time reminded him, and Chu Xichi immediately decided to prepare to go abroad with the mini pig on his back, and vaccination was required as part of the relevant procedures.

Although this mini pig was bought as a gift for Ji Yubo, he had developed an attachment to it after raising it for so long that he was reluctant to leave the mini pig alone in City A.

Besides, now that Ji Yubo and Huo Qi are together, can Huo Qi really treat Mini Pig, the "child left behind by his ex," well?

I'm afraid that the beloved mini pig will be transformed into a pot of braised pork on the spot. Thinking of this, Chu Xichi shuddered all over, shed bitter tears while holding the mini pig, and made up his mind that no matter what happened, he must take the mini pig with him when he went abroad!

He was thinking wildly all the way, and before he could figure it out, the car arrived at the company gate. Chu Xichi had to put his confused thoughts aside and go to the company for a final check.

Chu's is a large family business, and with the push of the plot, everything went on in an orderly manner without any mistakes. After a careful inspection, he found nothing serious, so he prepared to go home to pick up the mini pigs for vaccination.

The distance between the company and home is not far. It is rush hour now, and Chu Xichi is too lazy to waste time on traffic jams, so he simply walks home.

He has been staying with Ji Yubo most of the time recently. It seems that he hasn't been alone for a long time. Chu Xichi was a little uncomfortable with it for a while.

Come to think of it, he was leaving soon. After all, he had been with the hero for such a long time, and it was not good for him to leave without saying anything ...

Chu Xichi paused, his eyes glanced at the bookstore next to him, and he moved slightly.

Although it was a bit embarrassing to talk about this, he still had to say that Ji Yubo's skills were really poor last night, otherwise he would not have failed at the last step.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi immediately went into the bookstore and bought the complete set of "Professional Education Knowledge" popular science encyclopedia. After all, they were father and son, so he had done his utmost to be kind and righteous.

I believe Huo Qi will thank him in the future!

The author has something to say:

Other CEOs – My darling wife ran away with the baby!

Xiao Ji —— Mr. Chu ran away with the pigs!

Other CEOs' parting gifts : sports cars and mansions

Mr. Chu's farewell gift : a comprehensive guide to education

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-03 01:53:41~2022-06-04 23:03:35 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: jclyjsy 1 ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Ranpo Sang Tianxia Diyi 10 bottles; Buzhidong 7 bottles; Yizhixiaoshanhu 6 bottles; Like 5 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 58 Accident

Since he had decided to take the mini pig with him , Chu Xichi did not dare to delay any longer as he was afraid that the pet hospital would close . After buying the " encyclopedia " , he hurried home and prepared to take the mini pig to get vaccinated.

As soon as he entered the door , he didn't even have time to drink a sip of water, and hurriedly put the mini pig into the pet cage . He said hello to Ji Yubo and prepared to leave. " You can eat by yourself tonight . I'll take it to the pet hospital first. "

" Mr. Chu, isn't it too rushed today? Why don't we go tomorrow? " Seeing this scene , Ji Yubo was a little puzzled.  
tomorrow?

It will be too late to run away with the mini pig tomorrow!

Thinking of this , Chu Xichi shook his head and said firmly: " No, it will be today . You don't have to wait . I can go by myself. "

Seeing the young man's firm attitude , Ji Yubo said no more , stood up and quickly changed his pajamas , and took the mini pig from Chu Xichi's hand naturally , " Then I'll accompany you. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi hesitated a little, but then he thought, it was just a vaccination, Ji Yubo wouldn't find out anything , so he let him go with him and said casually, " Okay. "

There happened to be a pet hospital near the community , and the two walked to it in a few minutes. Because it was a last-minute decision, Chu Xichi did not make an appointment. Fortunately, there were not many customers in the pet hospital at this time, and vaccination was relatively simple, so the veterinarian took the mini pig from Ji Yubo without saying much.

" Don't be afraid, it will be over in a moment. " The veterinarian came to the workbench and comforted the mini pig with one hand, signaled the nurse beside him to hold the mini pig tightly with his eyes, and used his other free hand to inject the vaccine into the mini pig's fur. It took only five minutes to complete the vaccination.

After the procedure, the veterinarian gave the two of them a brief instruction, " Stay here for another half an hour, and if there are no problems, you can take the animal away. "

Chu Xichi was mindful of important matters and quickly reminded him, " Doctor, remember to give it a vaccination certificate. "

" If you are not going abroad, there is no need to prescribe this. " Hearing this, the veterinarian raised his eyebrows in confusion.

Hearing this, Ji Yubo paused for a moment, and cast a slightly inquiring gaze on the young man calmly.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

You are the only one who talks too much!

He pursed his lips and began to lie calmly: " My pigs are of high status, so I feel more at ease if you issue a certificate. "

" ..... " The veterinarian was silent for a while, and the corners of his lips twitched: " Okay. " After receiving the certificate, Chu Xichi's tense nerves finally relaxed, and he felt much more relaxed. He pretended not to care and put the certificate in his pocket. Then he realized that he

was a little hungry, and immediately invited Ji Yubo: Would you like " to eat something together?  
"

Ji Yubo seemed to be really fooled by the lie he just made up, and no longer pursued the matter of proof, and responded softly: " Okay. "

It was completely dark, and dim street lamps were lit on both sides of the road. The lights were illusory and the air was humid. There were a few scattered snowflakes floating in the wind like catkins.

Ji Yubo tilted his head and stared at the young man beside him. At this moment, the two were very close to each other, so close that the skin on the backs of their hands would touch each other inadvertently, causing a tingling electric current that gradually spread from the back of his hands to his heart.

His heart moved slightly, and after hesitating for a moment with his eyes downcast, he slowly took Chu Xichi's fingertips, with a loose force that the young man could get rid of with a slight struggle.

Chu Xichi's mind was now full of matters related to going abroad. He did not speak a word along the way until the touch from his fingertips interrupted his thoughts.

The chaotic memories of the hot spring night instantly occupied his entire brain. Chu Xichi felt a little shy, and his lips were tightly pursed. He subconsciously prepared to break free from the boy, but when he thought about leaving soon, he couldn't bear it.

The boy's palms were warm and dry, transmitting warmth to him continuously and creating bitter ripples in his chest.

Chu Xichi frantically found excuses to justify his retreat in his heart .

He is going abroad soon, and we won't be able to see each other in the future. Anyway, it's just holding hands, so Ji Yubo can hold hands if he wants to.

The young man's acceptance made Ji Yubo's eyes light up slightly. He inserted his fingertips more boldly into the gaps between the other's fingers and interlocked his fingers with Chu Xichi. At this moment, Ji Yubo's mind was instantly filled with imaginations and aspirations about the future.

He will learn a lot from Huo Qi, work hard to grow to a level worthy of Chu Xichi, and confess his feelings to the young man with good reason.

They will live together for a very long time until they grow old, and from time to time they will hold hands and take a walk to relax like they did today. They will have many pets. As long as he is with Chu Xichi, everything in the future is worth looking forward to.

" What's wrong? " Shao Nianman's gaze was too hot, Chu Xichi finally couldn't help but stop and asked.

Hearing this, Ji Yu's thin lips curled up in an imperceptible arc, and he said softly: " Nothing. "

" I'm just particularly happy today. "

" ..... Is that so? That's good. "

After the two of them finished dinner and returned home with the mini pig, it was already late. When Chu Xichi finished washing up and was about to go back to bed, he caught sight of the desk calendar and realized that tomorrow was the day of the meteor shower reported in the news.

Moreover, according to the original plan, he was supposed to take a flight abroad tomorrow afternoon and would not be able to catch the meteor shower in the evening.

After lying on the bed, Chu Xichi felt a little uneasy and kept tossing and turning, with the emotion called regret running wild in his chest.

——From the very beginning, he shouldn't have agreed to Ji Yubo's request to watch the meteor shower. It's too late to say anything now .

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi became even more depressed. He almost suffered from insomnia for the whole night and got out of bed as soon as it was dawn.

Strangely, Ji Yubo actually got up earlier than him.

I looked at the time. It was only 6 o'clock. It was still early for Ji Yubo to go to class, but the boy had already gone out.

Chu Xichi pursed his lips, not knowing what the boy was hiding from him, but he had more important things to do now and did not have extra time to investigate the other party's purpose. In order to prevent Ji Yubo from noticing his intention to run away, Chu Xichi did not pack any luggage for the past two days. He planned to leave with only the mini pig, and the rest could be bought when he got there.

So now, while Ji Yubo is away, he has to go to the study to do the final sorting of all the important documents and contracts.

He had packed up the important contracts two days ago, and now there were only some unimportant contracts left on the desk. However, Chu Xichi was still a little worried, so he looked through the remaining ones one by one, just in case.

“Pah—”

His movement was a bit loud, and a piece of paper with a picture printed on it slipped out of the folder and slowly fell to the ground, making a slight noise, which attracted Chu Xichi's attention. What now?

Chu Xichi bent down to pick it up. It was a printed paper with a screenshot of the news webpage. The title almost covered the entire paper. It was obvious that it was not serious news . [Shocked! The roller coaster got stuck in the middle of the ride due to a malfunction. Fortunately, the staff arrived in time to rescue. Except for a man who fainted on the spot, the other passengers were fine! ]

The accompanying picture was a snapshot of a young man fainting. Although his face was blurred, Chu Xichi still recognized the man as Ji Yubo at a glance.

" ....." Chu Xichi fell silent. If Xu Letong hadn't let this person in, his surname wouldn't be Chu!

But no matter what, this news reminded him of the time when the boy leaned over and covered his eyes on the roller coaster, and his mood became more complicated and bitter.

Breaking the appointment and disappearing without a word might indeed be a bit unfair to Ji Yubo. It's just leaving a day later and accompanying the boy to watch a meteor shower ... there shouldn't be anything wrong, right?

Thinking of this, he slowed down the pace of packing the contracts.

Okay, it's decided!

It's not that he was soft-hearted and didn't want to leave, he just wanted to leave some good memories for the two of them. Chu Xichi was making excuses for himself in his heart.

“ Ding-ling-ling—— ”

At this moment, the cell phone rang suddenly and the caller ID was Xu Youqing.

Why would mom suddenly call me at this time?

Seeing this, Chu Xichi paused for a moment and answered the phone. An ominous premonition gradually rose up, and he pursed his lips and said, " Mom? Why are you calling me at this time? "

" Wow ... Chi Chi, please come here quickly. What should I do? " As soon as the phone was connected, Xu Youqing's crying voice sounded, with a crackling sound of electricity, which sounded a little distorted: " Your father has a heart attack and is now in the hospital for emergency treatment. When you arrive, come directly to the hospital. The address is ..."

Buzz——

There was a severe tinnitus in his ears, and Chu Xichi could hardly hear what Xu Youqing was saying.

According to the plot, Chu Yongyan did die suddenly from a heart attack around this time. He originally thought that he could avoid the death flag by going abroad , but now he begins to hesitate .

But no matter what, he had to go to the airport immediately and had no time to stay in City A to watch the meteor shower with Ji Yubo.

The other side.

Ji Yubo was rarely as excited as he was now. He almost didn't close his eyes all night and got up early to go out to prepare for the meteor shower in the evening.

Meteor showers can only be seen clearly at a suitable observation point, and the best effect is on an open and sparsely populated hillside. For this reason, he has already selected a good spot in advance. Now all he needs to do is prepare an astronomical telescope , and he will be almost ready.

“ Ring, ring, ring——”

At this moment, the cell phone rang suddenly. Ji Yubo took out his phone impatiently. When he saw that the caller ID showed " Chi Chi " , his slightly frowned brows instantly relaxed, and there was even a barely perceptible smile in his eyes.

Quickly suppressing his excitement, he answered the phone and said softly, " What's wrong, Mr. Chu? "

" ....." There was silence on the other end of the phone, with only the heavy breathing of the young man, and no one spoke for a long time.

Ji Yubo was a little nervous, his fingertips tightened slightly, and his voice was hurried: " Are you okay? "

" ... It's okay, but, I ..." The young man seemed very hesitant, as if he had prepared himself for a long time, and his words were spoken intermittently, but in the end he just said in self-abandonment: " Forget it, it's nothing. It's not a big deal, don't take it to heart. "



Hearing this, Ji Yubo stopped asking questions. He didn't want to do anything against the young man's wishes. Anyway, they still had plenty of time to spend together, and sooner or later he would know everything about the young man.

Thinking of this, he curled his lips slightly and said softly, " Okay, Mr. Chu, see you tonight. "

The author has something to say:

again today , so sorry, everyone. I won't be late tomorrow. I'll apologize orz. Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-04

23:03:35~2022-06-06 02:08: 21 ~

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: Fireworks belong to milk tea 15 bottles; like 5 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 59 A Moment in a Daydream

After hanging up the phone , Chu Xichi immediately began to regret it.

I was really out of my mind. Why would I call Ji Yubo for no reason?

His original idea was very simple, which was to muster up the courage to say goodbye to Ji Yubo formally . However, when the young man's indifferent voice really sounded, he retreated on the spot , hesitating for a long time, and finally said nothing.

Since coming to this world , Chu Xichi has spent almost all his time chasing after the male protagonist, protecting him in all aspects to prevent him from turning evil . He took great pains to finally turn the plot around to the current situation.

With the opportunity to leave City A and completely get rid of the male protagonist and the plot right in front of him, he can finally enjoy his hard-earned second life and have time to do what he likes.

He can go back to being Chu Xichi again , instead of being " Chu Xichi " .

Now , if he goes to say goodbye to Ji Yubo with all his might, the other party may chase him abroad directly . Then he will not be able to stay away from the male protagonist and will be drawn back into the vortex of the plot in the end , and all his previous efforts will be wasted.

Although he felt very sorry for Ji Yubo , he didn't have the courage to take the risk even if there was only a slight possibility that he would be pulled back into the plot .

Thinking of this , Chu Xichi lowered his eyes, hardened his heart and simply turned his phone to airplane mode to completely prevent himself from getting hot-headed and doing something irreparably stupid again.

He pursed his lips, trying to suppress the bitterness that was surging in his heart. He had been looking forward to this day for so long , but when it finally came , his mood was completely different from what he had imagined , and he couldn't be happy at all.

It must be because I have been with Ji Yubo every day during this period!

Chu Xichi gave himself a vague throbbing in his chest. Something was wrong during this period, and he was reluctant to leave today, so he frantically searched for reasons to explore .

He must have been dazzled by Ji Yubo's beauty, and coupled with the fact that they had been together day and night for these days, anyone would be reluctant to let her go now!

As for his unconscious concessions to the boy's various attacks during this period, it was definitely because he had lied to Ji Yubo and he did not stop him out of guilt.

Chu Xichi forced himself to ignore the bitterness in his heart and hypnotized himself madly. It must be like this!

Besides, Ji Yubo's feelings for him shouldn't have appeared ...

As long as he goes abroad, everything will return to normal, Ji Yubo will be with Huo Qi, and he will start his new life without any constraints, and his mood will no longer be led by Ji Yubo.

This was the best ending he could have imagined.

Chu Xichi glanced at the time and it was already late.

Chu Yongyan suddenly fell ill, and now his life or death was uncertain. He could not delay any longer and quickly put away the important documents. Before leaving, Chu Xichi's peripheral vision caught sight of the news that Xu Letong had secretly put in, and his movements unconsciously slowed down. His fingertips paused slightly, and after hesitating for a moment, he still put the news in the folder and put it in the box.

" encyclopedia " he bought yesterday on the coffee table, Chu Xichi picked up the pet cage containing the mini pig and took a last look around the room, which was filled with traces of his and Ji Yubo's life.

" Mr. Chu, it's time to set off. " The driver, who had been waiting at the door for a long time, looked at the time and reminded him.

" good. "

The door closed and the room fell into complete silence.

On the other side——

Ji Yubo did a lot of research and carefully selected an astronomical telescope . After returning to the car, he checked his cell phone and found that there were no messages on it. Since the young man made that inexplicable call to him, he had never contacted him again.

" ....." Ji Yubo stared at the phone screen in silence for a while, then lightly touched the screen with his fingertips and called the young man back.

" Beep, beep, beep ... The user you dialed is on the phone currently. Please try again later.

" After a burst of busy tones, the other party did not answer the call.

Ji Yubo pursed his lips, feeling something was amiss. However, Chu Xichi might be in a meeting at the company at this time. Besides, he rarely took the initiative to contact him via mobile phone, so it was normal for him not to answer the call.

"Is Mr. Chu busy now?"

Ji Yubo sent a message to the other party and shook his head to clear his mind of the chaotic thoughts. He had classes after school, so he had to go back to school first and deal with the rest later.

This class was not a professional class. Because he had something on his mind, Ji Yubo was absent-minded the whole time and took out his mobile phone to check it from time to time.

But from beginning to end, Chu Xichi did not reply to his message, which made him more and more uneasy.

Almost as soon as the get out of class was over, Ji Yubo left the classroom alone. Not daring to waste any more time, he headed straight for his destination.

calm down his breath that was unsteady due to the rush , and then opened the door and entered the house.

Chu Xichi was not at home, but the room was no different from usual. Except that the mini pig that usually liked to sit on the sofa and eat was missing, but Ji Yubo didn't take it to heart. The mini pig would occasionally hide and was not here at this time. It's also normal.

After a complete tour of the room, Ji Yubo found nothing strange and rubbed his forehead with a headache.

Maybe I've been worrying too much lately ...

At this moment, Ji Yubo glanced at an extra set of books on the coffee table. He took two steps forward to pick up the book with some doubts. When he saw the title of the book in bold letters on the cover, he stared at Zheng Zheng's whole body. Everyone fell into an eerie silence.

This " encyclopedia " is the encyclopedia he is thinking of ... ?

His thoughts couldn't help but go back to that chaotic night in the hot spring hotel. Although Ji Yubo's face did not show his usual indifferent look, the ears exposed through his hair were slightly flushed, revealing his true mood.

Chu Xichi is a good person, why buy this kind of book for him?

Don't look down on him because of his poor skills.

Ji Yubo: " ....."

He stared at the book cover, standing there at a loss.

" encyclopedia " in my hand suddenly became hot, and I didn't know whether to hold it or put it down.

But it wouldn't make sense to keep it in such a conspicuous place. Perhaps Chu Xichi was just comforting him in his own way.

He couldn't even fool himself.

In the end, Ji Yuboyeng sighed helplessly and put the book into his room.

After doing all this, he looked at his watch. It was almost time to go watch the meteor shower, but there was still no movement from Chu Xichi.

He thought about it and called the young man again.

" Beep, beep, beep ... The user you dialed is currently on the phone. Please try again later. "

As expected, no one answered the call after the busy tone.

Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and looked at the phone screen, his lips tightly pursed. His long bangs covered his eyebrows, making it impossible to see his expression clearly.

After being stunned for a moment, he seemed to come to his senses and edited a text message to Chu Xichi again, "I'll wait for you at the top of Nanshan Park behind Nanluo Road."

After doing all this, Ji Yubo assembled the astronomical telescope he had bought in the morning and went alone to the viewing spot he had booked in advance.

This meteor shower is rarely seen in a decade, and it has been mentioned in the news a long time ago. Moreover, City A happens to be the city with the best viewing location among

several nearby cities, so many citizens in the surrounding areas drove to City A specifically for this purpose .

At this point, there were a lot of people on the road, all of them were tourists who came here to watch the meteors. Especially after arriving at Nanshan Park, there were even more people, basically all of them were families or couples, so the lonely teenager seemed particularly out of place.

Ji Yubo climbed to the top of the mountain as agreed. Fortunately, there were not many people there, so he set up the astronomical telescope that he had prepared long ago .

After completing all the preparations, he took out his cell phone again and turned on the screen with a little expectation, but there was still nothing on it.

" ....." After a moment's silence, Ji Yubo put the phone into his pocket expressionlessly, losing the interest to take another look at it.

\*

Chu Xichi leaned back in the airplane seat, staring at his mobile phone with his eyes downcast, his thoughts having drifted away to who knows where.

What is Ji Yubo doing now?

He should have noticed that he had broken his promise.

Did he go to see the meteor shower?

Thinking of this, his fingertips paused slightly, and finally he couldn't help but turn off the airplane mode. Several missed calls and messages popped up instantly, and only two of them were from Ji Yubo.

Seeing this, Chu Xichi felt a little disappointed.

After hesitating for a moment, he clicked on the unread message and looked at Ji Yubo's chat bar. His fingers paused slightly, and an urge to reply surged in his heart.

" Dear passengers, the plane is about to take off, please turn off your mobile phones ..."

Just then, the radio sounded, waking him up. He hurriedly put away his phone, not daring to look at it again.

The plane rushed into the air and after breaking through the thick clouds, the fuselage gradually stabilized . Chu Xichi looked at the time and it was almost time for the meteor shower to begin.

He tilted his head to look out of the plane window. The plane was wrapped in dark clouds. At this time, nothing could be seen except the deep blue sky, but Chu Xichi continued to maintain this posture, as if there really was a meteor passing by in the distance .

Under the night sky, Ji Yubo looked up and watched the meteors quickly streaking through the dark night sky, as if leaving a gorgeous crack in the sky, beautiful and spectacular.

There were constant shouts of amazement from people all around, but at this moment Ji Yubo only felt a chill in his heart.

Why didn't Chu Xichi come?

After a brief moment of confusion, Ji Yubo seemed to have realized something, but he still pursed his lips and subconsciously made excuses for the other party.

Maybe he was really busy with work? Or maybe I was too eager to get a reply from him and pushed him too hard, so the young man was not ready to accept me yet ...

Ji Yubo didn't think about the worst possible outcome. He just pursed his lips, the corners of his lips were stretched into a tight line, and he kept looking up, looking at the high and misty sky tirelessly, gradually becoming numb and cold ...

Until the brilliant stars began to fall, they no longer lit up the boy's eyes.

The author has something to say:

Xiaoji is accumulating his power to turn black—— 50 % (continuously increasing )

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-06 02:08:21~2022-06-07 18:14:00 ~

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: 4 for being cute ; 1 for the fireworks that belonged to milk tea ;

10 bottles of Ranpo-san Tianxiadiyi ; 5 bottles of Little Moon; 2 bottles of fireworks belonging to milk tea;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 60 Farewell

" Dear passengers , the plane has arrived at its destination. "

The broadcast of the plane landing sounded, pulling Chu Xichi out of his chaotic thoughts. He did not get up immediately , but leaned his head against the plane window to relax for a moment, trying to come back to his senses.

He hardly slept a wink during the more than ten-hour flight , and now he just felt a splitting headache.

As soon as he closed his eyes , Chu Xichi's brain would be filled with a variety of chaotic and complex emotions, such as worry about Chu Yongyan's illness, guilt for Ji Yubo's missed appointment with the meteor shower, and confusion about whether he could really get rid of the plot . He simply opened his eyes and looked at the clouds outside the window to escape his inner confusion.

" Sir , do you need any help? " the flight attendant noticed his discomfort.

Chu Xichi raised his hand and rubbed his forehead . When the pain finally eased, he declined the flight attendant's request for help , and without wasting any time , he got up and left alone. Xu Youqing said on the phone that everything had been arranged in advance . Chu Xichi had almost no luggage with him. After a quick check of the relevant documents and finding no problems , he walked out through the VIP channel . As soon as he went out , he saw the driver who had been waiting for him.

" Master, please come this way. " The driver made a gesture of invitation, " Master has been waiting for you in the car for a long time? "

Hearing the driver's words, Chu Xichi raised his eyebrows in confusion.  
master?

Chu Yongyan?

But didn't Dad go to the hospital for emergency treatment because of a sudden heart attack? !  
on earth is going on?

But no matter what, hearing these words meant that Chu Yongyan was not seriously injured . This finally made the big stone that had been weighing on Chu Xichi's heart for a long time fall to the ground.

" Um. "

Thinking of this , he secretly breathed a sigh of relief , pursed his lips and didn't ask any more questions. He followed the driver silently all the way to the parking lot.

The driver opened the back door for Chu Xichi. Chu Xichi followed his movements and saw Chu Yongyan sitting inside quietly drinking tea. He paused for a moment before leaning over and getting into the car.

sitting firmly , he glanced at his father who was drinking tea. His face was ruddy and he didn't seem to show any signs of recovering from a serious illness. Chu Xichi's mind was in a mess.

——Why did Chu Yongyan lie to him?

The car started slowly, and Chu Yongyan just drank his tea calmly. Seeing his father's appearance, Chu Xichi frowned slightly, and didn't know what to say for a moment. After a moment of silence, he hesitated and said: " Dad, are you okay? "

Hearing this, Chu Yongyan finally put down the cup, cleared his throat, and slowly explained: " Chi Chi, I'm really sorry for lying to you ... I wasn't sick and went to the hospital, I just noticed that something was wrong with you recently, so I didn't want you to waste more time in the country. "

" I ..." Chu Xichi had a little tinnitus and subconsciously opened his mouth to say something.

" Don't be impatient, just listen to me first. "

But Chu Yongyan did not give him this opportunity, and interrupted him directly, saying seriously: " As a father, I know I should set an example and not lie to my children, but I really ..."

" I had a very bad feeling that if we continued to stay in City A , something very bad would happen, so when I saw the opportunity to transfer assets overseas, I immediately grabbed it. " As he spoke, Chu Yongyan helplessly raised his hand and wiped his face, " I have heard a little about what happened between you and the second son of the Ji family. Ji Yubo is a good boy, but ..."

He paused, as if he was choosing his words, and said, " You have dealt with Huo Qi before. Unlike us, there are many shady things in his business. I don't want you to have any relationship with such a person and create instability. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi's eyes and the restless emotions in his heart finally calmed down. Chu Yongyan's premonition was right. If they continued to stay in City A , they would probably be taken away in one go.

Moreover, the collapse of the Chu family was not only due to Su Shenxia and Ji Yubo, but Huo Qi also played a major role and helped a lot.

But having said that, Chu Xichi still didn't quite understand why Chu Yongyan suddenly changed the topic from Ji Yubo to Huo Qi?

Could it be that he has seen through the fact that these two people will be together in the future? !

Seeing that Chu Xichi seemed to have listened carefully, Chu Yongyan paused and continued: " Besides, as far as I know, Huo Qi has no heir. You are also clear about the relationship between Huo Qi and Ji Yubo. He will definitely leave his big business ..." to Ji Yubo, the only relative with him by blood.

But before he could finish his words, Chu Xichi interrupted him, " He will definitely hand over the business to Ji Yubo, I understand. "

Chu Xichi suddenly realized in his heart——  
have a look!

Even his father, who has retired to the second line and has hardly had any dealings with Huo Qi and Ji Yubo, can see that the two will be together in the future. Huo Qi is going to give everything he has achieved to his lover Ji Yubo!

Why does he have to be a clown between the two of them!

Chu Xichi's thinking was completely constrained by the original work, and he didn't think in other directions at all. When he heard Chu Yongyan's words, he subconsciously misunderstood.

Although he couldn't help but feel bitter in his heart, he still tried to restrain his emotions, stared at Chu Yongyan quietly, and said softly: " Dad, I don't mean to blame you. "

" Besides, I like it here, and the blondes are very pleasing to the eye! "

Hearing this, Chu Yongyan finally smiled, " I just hope that our family can be safe forever. I don't care about anything else. "

" I will. "

arranging everything , Chu Xichi finally had some free time to check the time. It was night time here, and according to the time difference, it was almost dawn in City A.

He pursed his lips, and his thoughts couldn't help but drift to the other side of the ocean.

What is Ji Yubo doing now?

He must be sad, but with Huo Qi by his side, he can feel relieved.

Chu Xichi glanced at the roller coaster news that he had casually put in his pocket, and the corners of his lips unconsciously curled up in a gentle arc.

I believe that it won't be long before everything gets back on track.

Across the ocean.

Ji Yubo woke up suddenly and found that he had been in a daze on the sofa last night. Even his brain was still in a state of shutdown. He had a very vague memory of how he got home last night and kept feeling dazed.

Rubbing his aching forehead, Ji Yubo climbed up from the sofa in confusion, and subconsciously followed his instinct to walk to Chu Xichi's door.

Ji Yubo pursed his lips, raised his hand and knocked on the young man's door, but there was no response for a long time.

" Mr. Chu? " He shouted again unwillingly, but there was still no response. His slow brain belatedly recalled what happened last night.

Chu Xichi has lost contact ...

Ji Yubo felt a sinking chill in his heart. He pressed the tip of his tongue against the roof of his mouth, trying to keep himself awake. The young man should not have encountered any safety

problems. Based on his identity, if something really happened, it should have been reported on the news.

Thinking of this, he slowly breathed a sigh of relief. As long as nothing unexpected happened, everything would be fine.

Chu Xichi should just be busy. I can go to the company to find him myself. Ji Yubo subconsciously made excuses for the young man and deceived himself.

Ji Yubo washed up as usual and took a car to the Chu Group.

It was still early and there was not much traffic on the road, so he arrived at his destination without wasting too much time on the road.

However, what was strange was that the Chu's company building, which was bustling in the past, seemed to be deserted today. Even the receptionist was not there.

Fortunately, Chu Xichi had brought him to the office once last time, and Ji Yubo went to the president's office alone based on his memory.

The elevator went straight up and the door opened, revealing a deserted office. Only a cleaning lady was still cleaning, and a few scattered employees were still slacking off at their workstations.

Ji Yubo stood there in a daze for a long time, unable to react.

"Da da da—"

At this moment, the sound of high heels came closer and closer. A female employee who looked like a secretary came towards them. Ji Yubo grabbed her arm as if grabbing a life-saving straw, "Why is it like this here? Where is Chu Xichi?!"

Hearing this, the secretary paused and asked in confusion, "What do you want to see Mr. Chu for?"

"The Chu Group has gradually transferred all its assets abroad. Don't you know?"

At this moment, Ji Yubo's brain seemed to be overloaded, and he stood there in a daze, as if he could not understand what the other party was saying.

"What's wrong with you?" The secretary noticed that something was wrong with the boy and waved his hand in front of him, "Are you okay?"

Unexpectedly, as she moved, the boy suddenly came to his senses and turned around and ran away without warning. She didn't even have time to react: "Hey! Why are you running away?"

Ji Yubo's thoughts were in a mess.

Moved abroad ... ?

Was he deceived by Chu Xichi?

No, it won't!

His mind couldn't help but recall every moment he had spent with the young man. Chu Xichi always appeared by his side as a protector. The young man would never do such a thing.

Yes, there is also Yuanshan Villa! Chu Xichi took Lu Jiantong with him when he met him before, maybe he stayed there overnight!

As if unwilling to face the reality, he began to find excuses for himself and Chu Xichi.

Yuanshan Villa was still some distance away from the company. Ji Yubo rushed all the way to Yuanshan Villa and knocked on the door like crazy, but as expected, no one opened the door.



Not there, empty.

Ji Yubo stood at the door of the villa. His fingertips had completely pierced his palm due to excessive force. It was not until the warm touch faded that he noticed the bleeding.

Without staying much, he turned and left without looking back again.

Ji Yubo felt that he must be crazy to search all the places he and Chu Xichi had been together – University A , amusement parks, movie theaters, pet clinics, hot pot restaurants ... Jiaotang team will do it for you Steaming gift ...

All to no avail.

He wandered aimlessly on the street, the gentle wind blew his black hair into a mess, making him look out of place on the busy street. The sudden feeling of suffocation overwhelmed Ji Yubo, and he felt like a fish that was pushed ashore by the surging crowd and stranded.

Ji Yubo returned to the room where they had lived for a long time. Traces of Chu Xichi were everywhere, making it impossible for him to stay alone for even a second.

He came to the door of the corridor where Chu Xichi had found him. If he came back, he would be the first to see him. Ji Yubo leaned his forehead against the door weakly. His bright peach blossom eyes were now like a pool of dead water without any signs of life.

The sky was completely dark and it started to rain heavily without anyone noticing. There was no one on the street except for the occasional passing vehicle.

Ji Yubo didn't hold an umbrella, but stood stubbornly at the entrance of the building, hoping to see Chu Xichi returning home at the gate of the community.

But delusion is just delusion after all. Until the rain stopped and until dawn, he still didn't see that familiar figure.

His legs felt weak, his head felt hot, and in the last second before his eyes turned black and he fainted, Ji Yubo finally accepted the reality – Chu Xichi didn't want him anymore.

All his previous visions of the future were just his own wishful thinking.

But it's just a moment in a daydream.

When he opened his eyes again, Ji Yubo felt a splitting headache. Before he could get up and look around, he heard Huo Qi's interesting voice: " Oh, my poor nephew, why did you take it so seriously? "

" They are just playing with you. They have already gone abroad, and there have been movements since a long time ago. "

The author has something to say:

Xiaoji's dark transformation continues to accumulate strength—— 90 %

(The black room is being prepared) Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-07 18:14:00~2022-06-08 21:35: 38~

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Long Luo 8 bottles; Yizhixiao

Shanhu 6 bottles; Sisi is very cute, Gu Sanqiu, and Dabao 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

The heavy rain continued all night and there was no sign of it stopping.

Ji Yubo had a splitting headache and his vision was blurry. He vaguely saw Huo Qi's lips opening and closing as if he was saying something, but it was completely covered up by the dizzying tinnitus. His brain seemed to have lost the ability to understand and he could not hear clearly what the other person was saying.

But he had never had a good impression of Huo Qi, so he simply ignored him in his heart, forced himself to be alert, looked around, and realized belatedly that he was at home, the home where he had always lived with Chu Xichi.

Was it Chu Xichi who brought him back?!

Oh ... by the way, Chu Xichi has gone abroad. I guess Huo Qi used his fingerprint to unlock the door and sent him back.

Thinking of this, Ji Yubo retracted his gaze. His throat was so dry that it hurt, and he completely lost the desire to speak. The room fell into a suffocating silence.

"Did you hear that?"

"....." After Huo Qi finished speaking, he saw that the boy did not respond for a long time, so he patiently repeated his previous words: "I said, Chu Xichi was ready to leave a long time ago, he was just playing with you."

This time, Ji Yubo finally reacted, as if he had just heard it clearly, but his slow brain was completely unable to analyze the specific meaning of the sentence, and his pupils continued to shrink.

What is Huo Qi talking about?

Chu Xichi ... just playing with him?

What a joke!

Ji Yubo subconsciously wanted to excuse the young man's behavior, but his brain seemed to be deprived of oxygen, and he felt a constant throbbing pain in his temples, completely losing his ability to think.

"I ....."

After a moment of relief, Ji Yubo came back to his senses from his dazed state and wanted to refute Huo Qi's rash conclusion. However, as soon as he opened his mouth, he was startled by the sound of himself being rubbed by sandpaper.

He simply pursed his dry lips, raised his hands to support the bed and prepared to get up.

However, his arms, which were usually full of strength, were now weak. He struggled for a long time and could not even do the most basic thing of getting up.

Seeing this, Huo Qi lowered his eyes and stared at him, his face expressionless, and said calmly: "Lie down and don't move. You have a fever."

Although he and Ji Yubo had not spent much time together and the concept of family was very weak in Huo Qi's heart, he was his nephew with blood relationship after all. Seeing the boy's current miserable appearance, he still felt a little bit sorry for him.

But on second thought, Ji Yubo was the heir he highly regarded, and his current situation could serve as a chance for him to grow quickly, which might be a good thing for him.

Thinking of this, Huo Qi chuckled, "I heard that when Chu Xichi left, he took away all the pets you two raised together. How cruel! He didn't leave you any thoughts at all."

Hearing this, Ji Yubo frowned. Although he was not in good spirits, his eyes still showed a fierce look. He clenched his teeth tightly and said, " This matter has nothing to do with you. "

" Indeed, so I'm just giving you a reminder. After all, I don't want the seedling I'm optimistic about to be a love-brained person. " Huo Qi rubbed his fingers slowly, " But Chu Xichi is fine. After all, you are just a canary he raised, and you have no right to keep him. "

" But considering Chu Xichi can be so heartless, I actually admire him. " At this point, Huo Qi sneered and waved his hand in boredom, " I called a doctor for you, he will be here soon. If there is nothing else, I will leave first. "

Before leaving, he paused, tilted his head and gazed at Ji Yubo with pity, saying: " You take care of yourself. "

" Bang-- "

The door closed and the room fell into suffocating silence again.

A recently . Even though it was noon, the sun was completely covered by the rolling dark clouds. The air was filled with dampness and stickiness, which made the atmosphere even more depressing.

Ji Yubo leaned back on the bed weakly, raised his hands weakly to cover his eyes, and allowed himself to sink into the darkness.

Huo Qi was right, he was indeed just a canary raised by Chu Xichi. He was just wishful thinking and failed to recognize the huge gap between them.

But in Ji Yubo's 19 years of life, he had never felt any warmth except from his grandmother.

Moreover, even his grandmother was not as patient as Chu Xichi in caring for him. She held him in her hands as if he was the only treasure left in the world, making him forget himself.

Even though the facts were in front of him and his mind had already convinced him, there was still a voice ringing in Ji Yubo's heart.

What if, what if Chu Xichi just has no choice?

" Ding-ling –ling—" At this moment, the cell phone rang rapidly, which seemed particularly abrupt in the empty house. Ji Yubo raised his eyelids, turned over with some boredom, and had no intention of picking up the phone.

Not long after, the cell phone stopped ringing, but before the second hand of the clock could start to tick, the urgent ringing started again.

" Tsk. "

Ji Yubo pursed his lips impatiently. When he saw the caller ID showed Ji Geng, his mood plummeted and he subconsciously wanted to hang up.

But the suffocating silence in the room made him unable to endure it even for one more second. His fingertips paused for a moment, and finally, he answered the phone.

" You're a useless thing! If Nan'er hadn't been abroad, I would never have recommended you to Chu Xichi. The desperate look you showed yesterday has now spread throughout City A ! "

As soon as the call was connected, Ji Geng's irritable voice came out of the receiver. This curse did not calm him down, but like a spark falling into a haystack, his anger grew stronger and stronger: " Not only did you not get any benefits for the Ji family, but now you look like a stray dog. What a shame! "

" The news that the Chu family was transferring assets overseas was so widespread a few days ago, but you didn't know anything about it. You are so stupid. Don't tell others that he is my son. I, Ji Geng, can't afford to lose this person! "

" Come back home at night, you hear me?!

However, Ji Yubo could no longer hear what Ji Geng said on the phone afterwards. His mind was completely filled with the other party's words " The Chu family had already transferred its assets abroad a long time ago " , and he could no longer sort out other information.

Oh, really.

I see.

He originally thought that only someone of Huo Qi's stature would have heard about Chu Xichi's death, but he never expected that even Ji Geng would know about it.

From beginning to end, he was the only one who was kept in the dark.

No wonder they took away their common pet and placed the " encyclopedia " in the most conspicuous place in the house in a humiliating way .

At this moment, Ji Yubo could no longer continue to deceive himself and others. He finally recognized a fact in an almost tragic way .

Huo Qi was not wrong, Ji Geng was not wrong either, it was he who was wrong.

Ji Yubo was indeed just a plaything for Chu Xichi to pass the time in his spare time.

\*

A few days later.

A university.

Today is a rare good day. The continuous heavy rain has finally stopped, and the bright sunshine gradually dispels the dampness in the air.

Li Zeyang arrived at the public class classroom early with his friends, found an inconspicuous corner and sat down , his eyes constantly wandering around the classroom.

This was the only class where he had contact with the school hunk Ji Yubo. He would arrive at the classroom early every time just to see him a few more times.

Li Zeyang has been secretly in love with the other party for a long time, but unfortunately Ji Yubo already has a boyfriend. He even posted a request for help on the campus forum. Li Zeyang has no intention of crossing the line and is satisfied with just a glance from afar .

But today was particularly strange. He didn't find it until the class bell rang. When he was about to give up, he saw Ji Yubo coming late .

" How strange! It turns out that a good student like the school hunk would also be late . "

The friend approached with a gossipy look on his face, " Is it my illusion? Why do I feel that the school hunk has lost a lot of weight? "

Li Zeyang nodded in agreement. Although it did not affect Ji Yubo's appearance, it made him look sharper and more distant than before.

Maybe his gaze was too obvious, Ji Yubo tilted his head to look at them, and his cold gaze made Li Zeyang shudder.

" What are you daydreaming about? "

It wasn't until his friend pushed him that Li Zeyang came back to his senses and pretended to be calm and said: " ... Maybe the school hunk is busy recently. "

" By the way, I heard that the school hunk broke up with his boyfriend recently. Now is your chance. Do you want to give it a try? "

Hearing this, Li Zeyang was a little skeptical and asked, " Is it reliable? Didn't the school hunk post this a few days ago? "

" No doubt about it. I have asked around for you in advance. I asked his roommate, the athlete, you know him. " When it comes to gossip, my friend immediately becomes excited and winks at him, " Although the school hunk is a bit aloof, he is still a very gentle person. Why don't you give it a try? You might get his contact information! "

Hearing this, Li Zeyang was a little excited. What if?

Moreover, as they have been classmates for such a long time, he also knows that Ji Yubo is just a flower of the high mountain. If she treats people politely, she might really give him her contact information.

Thinking of this, he didn't hesitate. As soon as the bell rang, he rushed to the boy and said, " Classmate, can you add me? "

" Get out of the way. " The young man's cold voice sounded, and his obscure gaze caught Li Zeyang off guard and nailed him to the spot, unable to move.

After saying this, Ji Yubo walked away from him expressionlessly without looking back . Only then did he realize that he was sweating profusely on his back.

" How was it, was it successful? " Seeing Li Zeyang coming back, his friends immediately came up to him and gossiped.

" Don't mention it, the rumors are all false. The filter of Ji Yubo as the most beautiful girl in the world has been completely shattered in my heart. It turns out that handsome people look down on others. " Li Zeyang's face was full of indignation.

" Eh? I see ..."

The other side.

After leaving the teaching building and breathing in the fresh air, the depression lingering in Ji Yubo's heart gradually dissipated.

Ji Yubo knew that he was sick and his personality was erratic, which often affected the people around him, but he had no idea what to do about his abnormality. However, life went on and could not stagnate because of Chu Xichi's disappearance.

First day.

He went to school and ate as usual, as if nothing had ever happened. Ji Yubo tried hard to ignore the emptiness in his heart and made his life seem to be back on track.

Like a sponge, he spent all his remaining time following Huo Qi and absorbing all his connections and experiences.

Ji Yubo thought that as long as Chu Xichi came back, he would try his best to let the other party see his growth.

the next day.

Go to school, eat and sleep as usual.

As long as the young man comes back, he can pretend that nothing happened, forget all the young man's actions, and chase him as he did before.

Day 3.

Study, eat, and sleep.

...

The author has something to say:

Xiaoji is accumulating power to turn evil—— 100 %

Next, let's light a candle for contestant Chu Xichi

Sorry everyone, I've been too busy lately! Updates will be back to normal soon!

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-08

21:35:38~2022-06-11 03:16:20 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: 4 for cute; 2 for white white white ;

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: Fireworks belong to 5 bottles of milk tea; a small coral 3 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 62 Private Account

Across the ocean.

After a period of adapting to the reversed day and night cycle , Chu Xichi finally managed to overcome the jet lag.

Life abroad is more boring than I imagined.

The reason why the time difference was adjusted so slowly was mainly because Chu Xichi had been playing games all night for the past two days. Even though he was abroad , his heart seemed to still be in City A , and he insisted on staying up late.

It can be said that he is very dedicated.

But whether he was playing games to kill time because of insomnia , or was really addicted to games and forgot to eat and sleep, only Chu Xichi himself knew.

Since leaving City A , which can be regarded as officially leaving the plot, Chu Xichi's long-accumulated pressure has caused him to hit rock bottom and completely let himself go. He is paralyzed at home every day, eating and waiting to die, and has lived a retirement-like life in advance.

Chu Yongyan and Xu Youqing thought that he was not used to life abroad . In addition , they felt guilty because they had tricked him into coming abroad . They didn't know what to say for the time being and just let him be willful.

In the room.

Chu Xichi was holding a plate of apples and feeding the mini pigs in a disjointed manner , his thoughts having long since flown away.

After leaving the plot , he was not as happy as he had imagined . Even his life did not seem to be more free and easy . He always felt as if something was missing in his heart, empty.

In the past two days, he has tried many times to pretend that nothing had happened and get his life back on track. But no matter how he deceives himself and pretends that he doesn't care about anything , he can never cheer up like he did when he was still in City A.

Looking down at the mini pig that was happily eating , Chu Xichi smoothed the fur on its back and murmured habitually: " Mini pig, what do you think Ji Yubo has been doing these past two days? "

Realizing what he had said, Chu Xichi pursed his lips and fell silent again.

What am I doing?

Anyway, we didn't have any contact after that, so why do we have to keep mentioning Ji Yubo? Isn't this the life you want?

Thinking of this, he forced himself to cheer up, and when he touched the plate he found that the apples had been mechanically fed to him while he was distracted.

Chu Xichi paused, then walked out of the room with the empty plate, ready to hand it to the servant. The mini pig followed him like a flower, trying to trick him into eating a few more apples by acting cute.

When passing by the corridor, he happened to run into Xu Youqing, whose eyes lit up, and she pulled him close, saying softly, " Chi Chi, I cooked your favorite meal myself this afternoon ..."

Before Xu Youqing finished speaking, she caught sight of the mini pig following behind Chu Xichi. She fell into a strange silence for a moment, and it took her a long time to come to her senses: " Chichi, mini pig ... was it this big before? "

Hearing this, he looked back in confusion, " It has always been like this ... Why is it so big?! "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Help!

He fell into deep confusion.

What is that thing at the back that is about the size of a small dog?

Where has his tiny, adorable pig gone?

Chu Xichi's thoughts have been wandering these past two days. Whenever he was in a bad mood, he would feed the mini pigs apples to distract himself. Who would have thought that they could grow so big in just a few days!

Actually, Mini Zhui is still cute now, but I was a little surprised that he could grow up so big.

I just wonder if Ji Yubo will be as shocked as he was when he sees the mini pig again.

etc .....

What does this have to do with Ji Yubo?

Why do I think of the boy unconsciously again?

Didn't I already make up my mind when I left the country? I won't have anything to do with Ji Yubo anymore ...

Chu Xichi rubbed his forehead with a headache, forcing himself to clear his mind and stop thinking about these things. He comforted Xu Youqing casually, " It shouldn't continue to grow.

The clerk told me that it would maintain. It should be the limit now. "

If he continued here, he was afraid that he would not be able to keep his calm demeanor in front of Xu Youqing. He frowned slightly and made up an excuse to escape. " Mom, if there is nothing else, I will go back to the house first. "

" Okay. " Seeing the young man like this, Xu Youqing's eyes were filled with deep worry, but she still seemed not to notice the other party's low mood, and smiled gently: " Chi Chi, if you are bored, you are welcome to come and chat with me more. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi showed a barely perceptible smile at the end of his brow, nodded, then leaned over, picked up the mini pig, and turned to leave.

Returning to the room, he collapsed weakly onto the bed. When he closed his eyes, he saw Xu Youqing's worried look.

Chu Yongyan and Xu Youqing have been worried about his depression recently, but life has to go on, and he really can't continue to be decadent like this.

Chu Xichi turned over in bed and found an excuse for his recent strange thoughts. It must be because he was too bored in the past two days. When he was in City A, he was busy with various things every day and had no time to think about anything else.

Chu's assets have just been transferred, and the company is now very busy.

Chu Xichi pursed his lips and decided to turn over a new leaf starting tomorrow, run the company seriously, numb himself with busyness, and strive to dominate Wall Street as soon as possible!

——But the idea is beautiful, and the reality is cruel.

One day, two days, three days ... until a whole year passed.

During this year, under Chu Xichi's management, the Chu family finally got back on track overseas, and it seemed that everything about the plot had been completely concluded and returned to normal.

However, during this period, no matter how hard Chu Xichi tried, including work, travel, and socializing, he was not able to gradually forget Ji Yubo as he had imagined. In fact, his desire to know the boy's current situation became stronger.

Chu Xichi looked at the scenery outside the car window that was constantly receding, pinched his fingertips, and forced himself to calm down.

No no no, you can't do this!

If you hadn't run away early, according to the plot, if you had stayed with Ji Yubo, the grass on your grave would have been so tall. Now is the best ending!

" Mr. Chu, are you listening? " The secretary's voice sounded, completely interrupting Chu Xichi's thoughts, " We're here. "

Hearing this, he finally came back to his senses, coughed twice to cover up his distraction, and said, " I know, I can go in by myself, you don't have to wait for me. "

Without giving the secretary time to react, he got out of the car alone and entered the restaurant. There was a charity auction tonight that he needed to attend. Chu Xichi was distracted the whole way and didn't even look at the attendance list. He just glanced at the list and registered his information at the front desk. So when he saw Lu Jian in the banquet hall, he was stunned and thought he was dazzled.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Is he dreaming?

Lu Jiantong seemed to have radar installed on him. Before he could say anything, the other party strode towards him. " Chu Xichi? What's wrong with you cutting off all ties with everyone in China when you left the country?! "

" Do you know that I have been using my connections to look for you for a long time but there is no news ..."



Lu Jiantong was only halfway through his words when he was interrupted by Chu Xichi. It seemed as if his three perspectives had been reshaped, and his voice was so shocked that it was hoarse .

" Why are you here?! What right do you have to go abroad! "

This shouldn't be the case! The plot never said that Lu Jiantong would go abroad, so why did Gong Er suddenly come here!

Hearing this, Lu Jiantong frowned slightly and looked at the young man in front of him in confusion: " Are you crazy? I'm just going abroad for a vacation. "

He paused for a moment, then continued, " I also want to ask you why you went abroad and disappeared. It's very interesting, right?! "

" ....." After hearing this, Chu Xichi finally calmed down. He was the one who was rude just now.

Just a vacation.

Chu Xichi breathed a sigh of relief and asked calmly, " What's the situation in City A now? "

According to the original description, when he went abroad, it was still a long time before the male protagonist turned evil, and the reason why he left in a hurry was also because of Chu Yongyan.

And since he went abroad, Chu Xichi was like an ostrich, afraid that he would have to go back to City A , so he didn't dare to inquire about any information related to Ji Yubo, and had no idea what the current plot was.

I can take this opportunity to learn more from Lu Jiantong indirectly.

The noise they made was quite loud and attracted the attention of many people around them.

Lu Jiantong had no choice but to suppress his anger and said expressionlessly, " Give me your contact information again and I will consider telling you. "

Chu Xichi groaned in dissatisfaction, but didn't say much, so he just gave an unused number as an excuse.

According to the progress of the original novel, after Ji Yubo turned evil, he successively brought down the Chu and Lu families, and was still not satisfied, so he killed the two with a knife. He can completely judge what stage the current plot has reached based on this incident.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi immediately asked: " Has your company gone bankrupt? "

Lu Jiantong: " ....."

" Chu Xichi, how much do you hate me? Use your brain and think about it. How could a company as big as Lu's go bankrupt so suddenly? Your family must be a bit strange to leave the country in such a hurry, right? "

After a pause, Lu Jiantong seemed to remember something, and continued with a smile: "

Speaking of which, your canary has a promising future now ..."

Unfortunately, before Lu Jiantong could finish his words, the banquet began. The host's voice rang out, just covering up the middle part of the other party's words, leaving Chu Xichi barely able to hear the ending.

" ... But this doesn't stop Ji Yubo from having problems. "

The disgust on Lu Jiantong's face was not fake. Chu Xichi was a little puzzled. " You, don't like Ji Yubo? "

"Are you sick? I like him, but I like you less ..." Having said this, Lu Jiantong's speech speed became slower and slower, and finally he stopped completely. But Chu Xichi no longer cared about the other party's strangeness. His brain was confused and he was about to crash.

Wait, is there something wrong with the plot progress?

The second attacker hates the male lead, what's going on? !

Moreover, the current development is a bit too different from the plot, isn't it? How come the male protagonist rises before the second attacker goes bankrupt? The order is completely reversed!

Countless questions linger in my mind.

Eventually, curiosity won out over instinct.

Actually ... there shouldn't be any problem in secretly finding out about Ji Yubo's current situation from a distance, right?

Thinking of this, while Lu Jiantong was away, Chu Xichi gritted his teeth and flipped through the WeChat of one of his former self's bad friends from his friend list. This person had a wide range of side jobs, basically doing everything.

After hesitating for a moment, Chu Xichi sent a text message.

"Do you have a private chat account?"

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-11

03:16:20~2022-06-13 00:28:25 ~

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Ranpo Sang Tianxia Diyi 20 bottles; Fireworks belongs to Milk Tea 14 bottles; Help me up, I can still fight 5 bottles; Jiang Jiang Xiaoxin, Gu Sanqiu 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 63 Who are you?

"What level of privacy do you want?"

Chu Xichi had just sent the message when a reply popped up immediately. As expected of a friend with a wide range of side jobs, his reply speed was so fast that he directly ignored the overseas time difference.

What level of privacy?

Things like secretly asking about Ji Yubo's current situation must not be let known to him no matter what !

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi stared at the screen of his phone, pursed his lips and typed a few words, "It can be as private as possible. You must not let others recognize me."

"OK, these all meet the requirements, you can pick one."

This time, the other party took a while to reply, and also sent screenshots of Moments and account introductions of four or five accounts. At a glance, all the information was clear.

Because he felt guilty , although Chu Xichi knew that no one around him cared about what he was doing , the moment he clicked on the account information, he still subconsciously tilted the phone screen slightly to ensure that only he could see the screen.

Here , Lu Jiantong just walked back and saw this scene from afar . The young man stood there expressionless , staring at his phone seriously in a weird posture , nodding with satisfaction from time to time.

The corners of his lips twitched slightly, and he asked in confusion: " What are you doing? "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi calmly put away his phone and said calmly, " It's an important company matter , a commercial secret. "

Lu Jiantong: " ....."

Why is this guy so stubborn?

If he had not been careful just now and noticed that the various colorful and apparently indecent photos displayed on the current mobile phone screen were reflected in Chu Xichi's pale eyes , he would have almost believed the young man's lies.

Lu Jiantong raised the corner of his eyebrow, too lazy to expose Chu Xichi's lame lie in public and make the other party angry. For a moment, the two of them fell into a subtle silence.

Lu Jiantong tilted his head and stared at the young man beside him calmly. A year had not left any trace on the other person, just like before.

At the beginning, when he had just lost contact with Chu Xichi, Lu Jiantong wanted to inquire about the young man's recent situation abroad. Only then did he find out that the other party had made great efforts to keep it secret in order to completely sever all ties with everything in China. In addition, the Chu family was more low-key after going abroad, so Lu Jiantong could hardly find out any useful information with his ability.

He had so many questions in his mind – why did you leave without saying goodbye? Why did you block his contact information after coming here?

But in the end, when the words came to his lips, all that remained was a casual greeting, How " are you ... doing here? "

Now that he has found Chu Xichi, he has plenty of time to find and answer all his previous confusions from the other party. So at the moment, Lu Jiantong does not want to appear too excited or questioning and push the other party further away .

Hearing this, Chu Xichi hesitated.

In fact, deep down in his heart, he didn't want to have too much interaction with the second attacker Lu Jiantong. Although he was a cannon fodder, the other party was one of the main characters in the novel after all. Lu Jiantong was indispensable in several important plot turning points in the original work.

Chu Xichi has finally managed to escape from the plot, and is afraid that he would get too close to Gong Er. If he is not careful, more important characters in the original novel, especially the male protagonist Ji Yubo, would find out and he would be drawn into the whirlpool of the plot again.

" Very good. " After thinking for a moment, he answered briefly, pursed his lips, and then calmly began to ask questions: " How about you, how are you doing recently? Is Lu's development going well now? "

Chu Xichi asked very obscurely. He wanted to roughly judge how far the plot had progressed through the current development of Lu Jiantong's company.

After all, in the original book, the bankruptcy of the other company can be considered a relatively important plot.

" You suddenly care about me so much, I don't know what you are thinking. "

Lu Jiantong raised an imperceptible arc at the corner of his lips, and in a few words he directly pointed out Chu Xichi's inner thoughts, but he did not show any sign of being angry. Instead, he said softly, " It's all good. After all, when your Chu family leaves, a large market will be vacated. "

" Really? So now you are the only one in City A ? What about the others? "

Chu Xichi was now filled with curiosity about Ji Yubo's recent situation, but he was also worried that if he took the initiative to mention Ji Yubo in front of Lu Jiantong, Gong Er would notice something. After thinking for a while, he could only change the question to a more obscure one.

" If you want to ask about the second young master of the Ji family, just tell me. "

Lu Jiantong glanced at him, " Ji Yubo is very close to Huo Qi now. If you don't know, you would think he is ready to leave the Ji family completely. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi calmly lowered his eyes and suppressed the bitterness in his eyes. As the official couple, he was not surprised at all that the two of them would be close, but even so, he couldn't help but feel depressed when he heard the news.

" Although I personally hate Ji Yubo, I cannot deny that he is indeed very talented. " Lu Jiantong paused for a moment and continued, " It's as if he was born for this line of work. " Chu Xichi knew better than anyone that Ji Yubo was very talented in this area, so he was obviously more interested in Lu Jiantong's first sentence than this one.

Why does Lu Jiantong hate Ji Yubo?

He had been surprised by this once just now, but he was still shocked by it this time.

After all, in Chu Xichi's understanding, Lu Jiantong would definitely fall in love with Ji Yubo like in the original novel. Even if it didn't reach the level of love, at least he shouldn't hate him. Now, no matter how he talks about it, it's too different from the original novel.

Clearly, when she met Ji Yubo at home before, Gong Er seemed to fall in love with the male protagonist at first sight. How come her attitude changed so much in just one year? What happened during this period?

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi asked directly: " Why do you hate Ji Yubo? "

The young man said this in a very righteous tone, which almost made Lu Jiantong laugh. Why couldn't he hate Ji Yubo?

Thinking of this, Lu Jiantong snorted contemptuously, " What is there about him that is worthy of my liking? "

The corner of his eye caught the expression of disbelief in Chu Xichi's eyes, and he unconsciously curled his lips, and his tone could not help showing disgust as he said, " I've been wondering since just now. What on earth do you think makes you think that I can like Ji Yubo? "

What do you think?

In the original novel, didn't you love the male protagonist to death?

But he couldn't say it so bluntly. Chu Xichi put the tip of his tongue on the roof of his mouth and thought for a moment before saying, " Last time at my house, when you first met Ji Yubo, you acted like you were in love at first sight. How could I not think too much? "

" ....." Lu Jiantong recalled the scene and fell into complete silence.

That time, he and Ji Yubo almost came to a fight. If he hadn't accidentally injured Chu Xichi due to his impulsiveness, the two of them would have probably started fighting long ago.

Is this what the other person calls love at first sight?

Moreover, during the time when Chu Xichi disappeared, Ji Yubo had been looking for people everywhere like a madman for a while, and the whole City A knew about it. He was so crazy that he could only refuse to be associated with such a person.

Thinking of this, Lu Jiantong frowned in disgust: " Don't joke, I'm not interested in crazy people. "

" Compared to him, I am more ... never mind. " He suddenly stopped talking halfway. It was not easy for him to meet Chu Xichi again, and now was not the time to say these words.

Thinking of this, Lu Jiantong changed the topic to another place in a stiff tone, looked at the young man in front of him and said: " Remember to tell me if you encounter any problems. "

Chu Xichi's mind was now filled with the words " the original work is deceptive " , and he didn't even hear what the other party said before he agreed carelessly: " I know. "

Lu Jiantong's words woke him up. In fact, now that he thought about it carefully, many things he had experienced seemed to be quite different from the original novel. It was just that he trusted the original novel too much before, so even if he noticed something was wrong, he didn't take it too seriously.

Could it be that ... he entered the wrong book?

That's impossible. The name and identity of each character correspond.

But the seeds of doubt still took root in Chu Xichi's heart. He now just wanted to urgently inquire about Ji Yubo's recent situation in order to judge the reliability of the original work.

Throughout the entire banquet, he was absent-minded and didn't hear anything. As soon as the banquet was over, he rejected Lu Jiantong's invitation to have dinner together and hurried back home alone.

After a simple wash, Chu Xichi lay on the bed, opened the messages from several WeChat accounts sent to him by his friends, and began to screen them carefully.

These accounts all meet his requirement of "not letting others recognize him". Even the circle of friends has been managed carefully and looks like a normal WeChat life account.

Chu Xichi picked and chose from among them and bought an account with a circle of friends that was the most different from his own.

The Moments of this account are filled with either pictures of them posing in the gym or selfies showing off their muscles while covering their face in the mirror. The few remaining posts are just cheesy chicken soup copied and pasted from somewhere. The entire Moments is filled with greasy feelings.

In this way, if Ji Yubo could recognize him, he would just turn his name upside down!

In the Add Friend box, Chu Xichi entered the mobile phone number that he had already memorized. Looking at the familiar avatar that popped up on the screen, his fingertips paused and he hesitated again.

I'm just asking around, there's no way anything will go wrong!

He comforted himself for a while, gritted his teeth, closed his eyes, and sent the friend request. What will the boy say after he accepts his friend request?

Instantly, thoughts mixed with other complicated emotions surged in Chu Xichi's chest. It was not until then that he finally admitted –

I do miss Ji Yubo a little bit (emphasis).

However, the reality was completely contrary to his idea. After sending his friend request for a long time, the boy did not accept it. Chu Xichi's heart was hanging in the air, neither up nor down. From time to time, he would check to see if the application was approved.

Finally, when he opened WeChat for who knows how many times, the unread status of the application column finally changed, with three words clearly displayed.

" Denied "

What the hell?!

Chu Xichi's expectations were dashed, and he became angry and humiliated. He sent out ten applications in a row without believing in evil. Within half a minute, his phone was filled with rejections.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

After not seeing him for a year, how come Ji Yubo has become so arrogant? He is almost out of his reach!

The whole night, he was so angry and helpless that he didn't know how many friend requests he sent to Ji Yubo. In the end, he couldn't even remember how he fell asleep.

The next morning, as soon as he opened his eyes, the first thing Chu Xichi did was to check the WeChat application list. This time, the boy was too lazy to even click "Reject" and simply ignored them all.

It is not Chu Xichi's character to give up easily. Originally, he was not very persistent in wanting to add Ji Yubo as a friend, but after being rejected like this, as a domineering boss with a strong self-esteem, Chu Xichi felt his self-esteem was hurt and vowed to add the other party as a friend. He seemed to have regained the feeling of following the male protagonist to protect him every day in City A , and insisted on sending friend requests to Ji Yubo every day.

Three months later.

That day, after get off work, Chu Xichi sent an application as usual, and habitually checked the list to see if there was any movement.

Unexpectedly, as soon as I clicked on it, the words " Passed " suddenly came into my sight. Ji Yubo actually passed!

Chu Xichi was so excited that he didn't waste any time and immediately sent a message, "You are amazing. It took you so long to approve my application."

Looking at the message that it was sent successfully, he finally felt a lot better.

After about a few minutes, the boy finally replied. Chu Xichi clicked it immediately. The other party's tone was very cold and his attitude was sharp and intimidating.

"Who are you? How did you get my contact information?"

Seeing the reply, his heart tightened.

Oops, never thought of that.

And if you look closely, the tone of his last sentence doesn't seem to be very different from his usual speaking tone. Since he wants to ensure that Ji Yubo doesn't recognize him, he has to change the way he speaks no matter what.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi opened the circle of friends of this account, looked at the greasy screen, and suddenly an idea came to him.

He had to maintain his persona in his circle of friends so that he would not be suspected.

Thinking of this, he raised his hand, typed a line of words, and clicked send.

"I am 1. "

The author has something to say:

Countdown to return home! Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-13 00:28:25~2022-06-14 03:26:26 ~

Thanks to the little angel who irrigates the nutrient solution: help me up, I can still drink 5 bottles; Liu Xu 2 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 64 Returning to China (2-in-1)

The message shows that the message was sent successfully.

Chu Xichi stared at the screen with his eyes lowered for a long time , his eyebrows furrowing tighter and tighter. This message had been sent for a long time, but after so long, it seemed like it had disappeared , and there was no reply.

He pursed his lips in displeasure.

Why didn't Ji Yubo reply? Why is he so stubborn now?

Sitting there and waiting was not an option . After a pause, Chu Xichi sent another tentative message , "Are you there?"

However, the moment I clicked send , a bright red exclamation mark popped up on the screen – you are not the other party's friend yet, please add the other party as a friend first.

—— ?

Chu Xichi stared at the screen for a long time before he realized that Ji Yubo had deleted him? Ji Yubo actually deleted Chu Xichi? !

In an instant , Chu Xichi fell into impotent rage , and his fingers kept clicking on friend requests.

He didn't know how many he sent out at the same time , but all of them fell into the sea and were directly ignored by the other party.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Three months of hard work just for him to say a useless word? !

“ Ding ding ding. ”

Just when he was about to throw his phone away in anger , it suddenly rang with a new message reminder.

Chu Xichi thought it was the notification tone that Ji Yubo's application was approved , and excitedly opened the screen again , but found that it was a text message from Lu Jiantong , and sneered in disappointment.

Or let it go. He has completely left the plot anyway. Why would he bother to stir up trouble and provoke Ji Yubo? Maintaining the status quo is the best ending ...

Chu Xichi comforted himself , but the deep bitterness in his heart was something he could not ignore.

He tried to stop himself from thinking about it and simply clicked on Lu Jiantong's message to distract himself.

Since their last meeting , Chu Xichi and Lu Jiantong have resumed contact and would occasionally chat with each other.

Before in City A , because Chu Xichi was afraid that Lu Jiantong would like Ji Yubo, he wanted to keep the male lead as far away from the second attacker as possible every day , and he never had much dealings with the other party.

Now that he no longer had that worry and they were getting along peacefully, Chu Xichi discovered that Lu Jiantong was completely different from the arrogant character described in the original novel. Not only did he not feel the slightest bit uncomfortable, he was even gentle and polite.

If you put aside your prejudices, the other person can be considered a qualified friend.

Recently, Lu Jiantong happened to come here to handle a company project, so he contacted Chu Xichi more frequently than before.

He clicked on Lu Jiantong's message and found it was an invitation.

"If you have nothing to do later, do you want to play golf together?"

Chu Xichi really had nothing to do afterwards, but the nanny who walked the mini pig at home happened to ask for leave. He promised Xu Youqing that he would be responsible for walking the mini pig today, so he could only regretfully refuse Lu Jiantong and said, "Next time, I have to walk the pet later."

The other side immediately replied: "Cat or dog?"

Neither.

vulgar!

You can't believe it, Mr. Chu, I raise a pig.

Chu Xichi muttered to himself, and when he was about to type a rebuttal, Lu Jiantong's second message popped up, "I'll go with you."

"OK."

It is indeed boring to walk the pet alone, so he agreed without much hesitation and sent the location.

After sending the message, Chu Xichi put a special pig leash on the mini pig. It was a rare opportunity for the mini pig to go out, so it seemed very excited and led him out the door in a reckless manner.

A year and a half is neither long nor short, but it is enough time for a cute mini pig weighing a few pounds to grow into a giant pig weighing more than 100 pounds. And judging from its appearance, it is obvious that there is still plenty of room for growth.



Although the mini pig still looks cute, it is indeed a baby weighing more than 100 kilograms. Chu Xichi's height of 1.8 meters seems so pale and weak in front of its body. The mini pig ran hard and he couldn't even pull the leash.

As soon as it went out, the mini pig excitedly scattered flowers everywhere. It was about to rush to the road and knock down pedestrians. Chu Xichi finally managed to control it and avoided an unfortunate incident.

When I rushed to the agreed location with the mini pig, Lu Jiantong had already arrived. He was leaning on a bench looking at his phone, with a cigarette loosely dangling from his lips. He looked like a typical playboy.

There was quite a commotion on Chu Xichi's side. He looked up when he heard the sound and looked at the huge animal that the young man in front of him was leading. He fell into a state of self-doubt.

You call this a pet?!

He was so shocked that his cigarette almost fell to the ground.

And when he looked closely at the pig's face, Lu Jiantong felt an inexplicable sense of familiarity in his heart.

He seemed to have seen this pig before ...

Lu Jiantong pondered for a moment and finally remembered. If he remembered correctly, the last time he saw this pig was at Chu Xichi's house. The reason why he was so impressed was mainly because Ji Yubo claimed to be the father of the mini pig in order to provoke him.

Lu Jiantong: " ....."

I love this pig so much that I take it with me when I go abroad!

The corners of his lips twitched for a long time, unable to express the shock in his heart. In the end, Lu Jiantong could only reluctantly utter a pale sentence to express his complicated feelings: " Very good, compared to the last time I saw him, he looks ... much healthier. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi raised his eyebrows in confusion, " You have seen it before ... oh yes, you have indeed seen it. "

The chaotic scene from before reappeared in his mind. He had even misunderstood that Lu Jiantong fell in love with Ji Yubo at first sight.

I wonder if Ji Yubo would be so shocked when he sees the mini pig again now.

Tsk, why did I think of Ji Yubo again for no apparent reason?

Chu Xichi rubbed his forehead with a headache, forcing himself to clear his mind of inappropriate thoughts about the young man.

In fact, he should have noticed earlier that the relationship between Lu Jiantong and Ji Yubo was inconsistent with that in the original novel.

Not only that, Lu Jiantong himself has a completely different personality from the original work, not to mention Ji Yubo, who was supposed to be delicate. In his cognition, he can even beat ten people in one breath without taking a breath.

Both the plot and the characters seemed to be far different from what Chu Xichi knew . Because he trusted the original work too much before, even though he noticed these inconsistencies, he didn't take it too seriously.

But he felt a little embarrassed to take the initiative to ask Lu Jiantong about Ji Yubo's recent situation.

Therefore, it would be more reliable for him to create a small account and go to the male protagonist in person to inquire.

He didn't take the initiative to provoke Ji Yubo, he just wanted to explore the authenticity of the plot and take necessary measures to save his life!

Chu Xichi found a reasonable reason for his crazy urge to add Ji Yubo on WeChat, and the repressed emotions that had accumulated before dissipated a lot in an instant.

"What are you daydreaming about?" Lu Jiantong's voice sounded in his ears, pulling his thoughts back to reality.

Coming back to his senses, Chu Xichi realized belatedly that the distance between them had been shortened too close by Lu Jiantong. He could even feel the hot breath exhaled by the other person when he spoke. The other person lowered his eyes and stared at him quietly. The atmosphere gradually became weird.

At this moment, there seemed to be a pair of prying eyes falling on him, which made Chu Xichi feel a little uneasy.

At the same time, there was a faint sound: "Crack——"

"Hehehe."

But when Chu Xichi noticed and tried to follow the direction, all he heard was the mini pig's impatient grunts.

He took two steps back, avoiding Lu Jiantong's approach calmly, "Did you hear any strange noises?"

Noticing the young man's subtle movements, Lu Jiantong misunderstood that he was rejecting his approach, so he paused slightly and asked, "Really?"

Maybe I'm too suspicious.

Mini pigs weighing more than 100 pounds are already quite cool, so it is normal for people to watch and take pictures of them.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi shook his head and said softly: "Nothing."

"By the way, how is your company doing recently?" Seeing Lu Jiantong's obvious disbelief, he had to change the subject.

Hearing this, Lu Jiantong raised his eyebrows, he was no longer surprised by this.

During the period of resuming contact, Chu Xichi's greeting to him almost every day was: How is your company, as if he, Chu Xichi, was the president of the same company as Lu Jian.

At first, he thought that the young man had some deeper purpose in asking this question, but later, Lu Jiantong was speechless to find that Chu Xichi seemed to be treating the operating conditions of his company as some kind of time benchmark, and it was really just a simple inquiry.

Although he was a little speechless, he still let the young man do what he wanted and replied calmly: "Very good."

Hearing this, Chu Xichi lowered his eyes as if indifferent, but the fingertips holding the mini pig's leash tightened slightly, still betraying his true feelings.

Now it has been almost two years since he went abroad, but the major plot that marked the beginning of the novel, " Lu Jiantong's bankruptcy ", has still not happened.

In the following time, Chu Xichi was a little absent-minded along the way, his mind full of doubts about the fact that the plot of the original novel was completely inconsistent with reality .

After walking the mini pig and saying goodbye to Lu Jiantong, Chu Xichi took out his cell phone as soon as he got home and sent a friend request to Ji Yubo again.

The only thing to be thankful for now is that Ji Yubo did not block him directly, otherwise the small account he carefully selected and managed would not even be eligible to send friend requests.

At the same time, in order to prevent Ji Yubo from blocking him, Chu Xichi added a note to the post, "I sent it out before I finished typing it. I am your friend. "

This way, Ji Yubo will definitely pass!

Adding the note really worked. This time he didn't have to wait long before the application status changed to the familiar three big words " Rejected " .

Chu Xichi didn't give up and sent a few more friend requests. His phone was instantly filled with " Rejected " messages, and he was instantly transported back to three months ago.

" ..... " , you are so cool, Ji Yubo!

Chu Xichi was not convinced. He squinted at the screen of his mobile phone and quickly added Ji Yubo's contact information to his daily tasks.

As time went by, checking the other party's rejection message has become a daily habit.  
then--

On the first day, I was still rejected.

The next day, I was rejected.

.....

Day 77 , rejected.

.....

Half a year later.

The sunlight fell on the young man's long eyelashes, like the fluttering of butterfly wings.

Chu Xichi frowned slightly, and when he opened his eyes, he subconsciously picked up his phone and checked in on WeChat as usual.

Although I had guessed that it would be very difficult to add Ji Yubo back on WeChat, I didn't expect that half a year had passed and the other party hadn't accepted!

During this period, he did think about sending someone to City A to inquire about the situation, but according to Lu Jiantong, Ji Yubo has been with Huo Qi almost every day in the past two years.

He knew better than anyone how meticulous Huo Qi was. If Huo Qi noticed anything due to his negligence, it would be a waste of time and effort.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi shifted his focus back to Ji Yubo.

Fortunately, the only thing to be thankful for in the past six months was that even though he was bombarded with applications from him every day, Ji Yubo did not put him on the blacklist.

During this period, Chu Xichi racked his brains and came up with different excuses for his application every day, but all of them were rejected.

Finally, when he changed the reason to "I'm really your friend, aren't you curious about who I am?", half a year later, Ji Yubo approved his application again.

"Who are you?"

This time, Chu Xichi didn't dare to speak carelessly, fearing that Ji Yubo would block him again. After thinking for a long time, he glanced at the mini pig sleeping in the corner, and replied carefully. "I'm a clerk selling mini pigs, and I want to visit you as a pet."

This time he answered carefully, and his wording and tone were very different from his usual speaking style, so it should be possible for Ji Yubo to get away with it.

Although this is the truth, when Chu Xichi actually sent the message, he still became uncontrollably nervous and anxious, and would glance at his phone from time to time to see if the other party had replied.

However, half a day passed and he still hadn't received Ji Yubo's reply. If it weren't for the intermittent display of "The other party is typing ..." on the other party's chat box, Chu Xichi would have almost thought that the boy had blocked him again.

When Chu Xichi was about to send another message to the other party, Ji Yubo's reply finally came late, with only a short sentence, "I haven't bought it."

Chu Xichi: "....." Why is this person so unreasonable?

He was unwilling to give up after finally adding the WeChat user. After deleting and revising for a long time, he sent a new message. "Dear, you have a record here. Let me see. There is another person named Mr. Chu."

Just after sending the message, the familiar bright red exclamation mark popped up again – you are not the other party's friend yet, please add the other party as a friend first.

Ji Yubo made a big move, and deleted him again!!

Chu Xichi: "....."

He just doesn't believe this!

At this moment, the greasy account in hand was obviously unusable. Chu Xichi quickly contacted the friend who sold the account before, skillfully changed the account, put on a new vest, and started sending a new round of friend requests ...

On the other side, across the ocean.

Huo Group Office.

Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and stared at the phone, his face calm and cold, making it impossible to tell what he was thinking.

"What happens?"

When Huo Qi's voice sounded, Ji Yubo subconsciously turned off the screen of his mobile phone, turned it upside down on the table without changing his expression, and said coldly: "Nothing, just a spam message."

"Really?" Huo Qi raised his lips slightly and sneered, "That would be great."

Hearing this, Ji Yubo raised his eyes, with a cold gaze that contained a hint of scrutiny, and glanced at Huo Qi with a slight warning, "It has nothing to do with you."

"You have such a bad temper." Huo Qi was not angry when his nephew looked at him like this. Instead, he smiled teasingly and said, "I wonder what Chu Xichi would think when he sees you have such a bad temper now."

Three years have passed since that incident, and Ji Yubo seems to have become a completely different person.

Three years is not a long time, but it is not short either. It is enough for him to graduate from school and gradually transform from a teenager into a mature young man. Even his once sparkling peach blossom eyes have become much sharper.

If the temperament surrounding Ji Yubo in the past was just coldness, then now he was like a snowy mountain that had been frozen for years without seeing the sun. Just a glance from him was enough to make people feel cold and dare not get any closer.

Hearing Huo Qi's probing joke, Ji Yubo was too lazy to even give him an extra glance, as if he had completely forgotten the past.

Seeing his reaction, Huo Qi's eyes showed a hint of satisfaction and he stopped teasing him. If Chu Xichi had shown even a hint of extra leniency at that time, his nephew would not have changed so much and become the perfect and qualified heir in his mind.

To be honest, from this point of view, he was grateful to Chu Xichi from the bottom of his heart, on the premise that the other party would never appear in front of Ji Yubo again.

"I have something else to do later, so I'll leave first."

Just then, Ji Yubo's cold voice rang out, interrupting Huo Qi's thoughts. He tilted his head to look at the time. It was just half past six.

He was a little surprised. Ever since Ji Yubo graduated from school and started studying with him, he has been like an iron robot and does not need any rest. He would rather live in the company every day and rarely leaves so early like today.

But the other party seemed to be just informing him. When Huo Qi reacted, he only saw the other party's back as he left.

Ji Yubo drove home calmly. When he entered the house, it was already completely dark. The room was pitch black and there was no sign of life.

He turned on the light as if he had long been accustomed to it. The warm orange light filled the entire room, finally bringing a little warmth.

What's scary is that the structure of this room is exactly the same as the room where he lived with Chu Xichi. Even the position of the desk calendar has not changed at all. Looking closely, even the date remains on the day when the meteor shower landed. It seems as if time was completely frozen three years ago.

Ji Yubo stood at the door and looked around the room habitually. When his eyes caught sight of the chains neatly placed on the coffee table, the corners of his lips curled up in a morbid arc.

After a moment, he shifted his gaze away from the chain, took out his phone again, and looked at the account that had been harassing him recently, with an obscure look in his eyes.

It's like a devil that has shed its normal human disguise.

Rumor has it that there is a prophecy –

A long time ago, a devil was locked in a bottle by God, lonely and painful.

In the first century, the devil made a wish that if someone came to save him, he would give that person countless treasures.

The second century, the devil thought, he's got more reward for that one.

But centuries passed, and the devil was still not rescued, and then he made up his mind – If anyone saved him, he would kill that person.

But at this moment, Chu Xichi, who is harassing Ji Yubo frantically, is obviously completely unaware of the male protagonist's transformation, and his impression of him still remains on what it was three years ago.

Several months had passed since Ji Yubo blocked him.

During this period, Chu Xichi put all his efforts into changing three or four small accounts to add the other party's WeChat, ranging from the elderly to junior high school students, and he even pretended to be a little girl, but all to no avail, and none of them were accepted.

" ....." Looking at the baskets of vests, Chu Xichi fell into endless silence.

A sense of inexplicable grievance kept surging in my heart.

So tired, he is almost unable to reach the male lead!

Chu Xichi didn't understand the origin of his emotion, and could only attribute it to the guilt he felt after deceiving Ji Yubo.

" Ding ding ding—"

At this moment, a message on his cell phone suddenly rang, completely interrupting his thoughts.

Chu Xichi opened his phone tiredly, and it was another message from Lu Jiantong.

"I'm going on vacation next week. Is there anything I can bring back for you from home?"

Looking at this message, Chu Xichi became more and more depressed. Three years have passed, but why doesn't the plot seem to be moving forward at all?

He collapsed on the bed and wiped his face weakly.

Logically speaking, three years should have been enough time for the original novel to end, but the current situation is that Lu Jiantong not only did not go bankrupt, but even came here more frequently. This place has become his second home ...

--etc !

Chu Xichi suddenly opened his eyes, and the clues that he had ignored for a long time suddenly emerged in his mind.

Since he had deviated from the original work and went abroad early, is it possible that the content of the original work has been completely changed and the point of his death has long disappeared?

After all, Lu Jiantong, the top 2 player, is still alive and kicking, so as the top 1 player of the domineering boss, and having spent so much time with Ji Yubo, it doesn't make sense that he would just die right after landing? !

Moreover, issues regarding the plot have almost become a source of worry for Chu Xichi.

As long as he doesn't figure out why the plot has stopped moving forward, he will never be able to put his heart at ease. At the same time, he can't stop harassing Ji Yubo's hands.

As the saying goes, the best way to solve a problem is to face it.

Three years ago, Chu Xichi fled abroad to escape before he even had time to realize that there were problems with the plot.

Moreover, after he went abroad, even though he belatedly realized the subtleties of the plot, he still did not have the courage to return home.

But now it's different!

As the second top player, Lu Jiantong is alive and well and has no problems at all, so there will definitely be no problem for him to secretly return to the country and just take a look from a distance !

As for why you must return to your country.

Of course, it was out of a desire to compare Lu Jian with Wu Yu, and ...

He might really miss Ji Yubo a little bit.

Of course, only a little bit (emphasis)!

Chu Xichi silently made a series of plans for himself in his mind——

This time I returned to China just to investigate the authenticity of the original plot. I will stay for a short period of time just to make myself feel at ease!

Yes, that's right, that's it!

After figuring it out, Chu Xichi felt enlightened and no longer worried about whether to communicate with Ji Yubo through his second account.

As if to prevent himself from regretting it, he turned on his phone, gritted his teeth, closed his eyes, and made up his mind to book a flight to City A for tomorrow.

This return trip was different from the last time. He was alone and did not have any assets or anything like that, so he did not need to make too many other preparations.

After booking the plane ticket, Chu Xichi stayed at home and packed his luggage in a haphazard manner. In the end, he only took important documents and some daily necessities with him. If there was anything missing, he could buy it after he returned.

Looking at the packed suitcase, Chu Xichi's thoughts drifted away unconsciously . He wondered what Ji Yubo had become in the past three years ...

Realizing what he was thinking, he pinched his fingertips, and the pain woke him up –

No, no, no, this time I went back mainly to understand the direction of the plot, and it has nothing to do with Ji Yubo!

Time quickly came to the next day.

Chu Xichi almost didn't sleep all night, and rushed to the airport with his suitcase early in the morning.

a VIP, Chu Xichi was not affected at all and got his boarding pass quickly.

This time when he returned to China, he did not notify anyone. He just said a few words to Chu Yongyan and Xu Youqing before taking off, and then turned off his phone.

The plane took off quickly. Looking at the thick clouds receding outside the window, Chu Xichi pursed his lips and forced himself to suppress the complex emotions raging in his heart.

The mood was completely different from when he went abroad. The journey of more than ten hours seemed particularly difficult for him. He just hoped that the plane could fly faster ...

" Dear passengers, the plane has arrived at its destination. "

Finally, the broadcast of the plane landing sounded, pulling Chu Xichi out of his chaotic thoughts. Looking at the familiar scenery of the airport outside the window, he couldn't wait to open his mobile phone.

In addition to Chu Yongyan's two missed calls, there was another particularly eye-catching message –

The friend application of the contact you added, Ji Yubo, has been approved. Go and say hello quickly!

The author has something to say:

Little black room accumulating energy

Thanks to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated the nutrient solution between

2022-06-14 03:26:26~2022-06-15 21:51:22 ~

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: 2 bottles of Liu Xu; 1 bottle of Gu Sanqiu, Peppa Pig, which can climb trees ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 65 The first day after returning to China ( 1000 extra nutrient solution )

Ji Yubo's message still only contained a brief message: "What's the purpose of adding me frequently?"

Looking at the three big words on the screen , Chu Xichi felt a strange sense of pleasure in his heart.

What were you doing earlier? Now that I'm back on my own, I don't care about you anymore!

Although he said this , Chu Xichi knew in his heart that he was speaking in anger.

The WeChat account that you added with great effort cannot be wasted like this, and you still have to reply to the messages.

He stared at Ji Yubo's profile picture for a long while , silently considering how to reply to the other party's message.

" Sir, is there anything I can help you with? " At this moment, the flight attendant's voice suddenly sounded , interrupting his thoughts.

Hearing this, Chu Xichi looked around in confusion and found that the entire plane was empty and he was the only one left. Just now, because he was too focused on reading the text message, he didn't even notice when the passengers around him left.

Chu Xichi pursed his lips , stood up with his luggage , and said to the stewardess with a hint of apology: " I'm sorry. "

Again , breathing the long-lost air , Chu Xichi felt his mind was in a trance.

Time flies so fast , three years have passed.

When he bought the plane ticket before , he had thought about buying a ticket to City B near City A. This way , he would be closer to City A , which would allow him to observe the development of the plot from a distance , and on the other hand, he would not run into Ji Yubo head-on.

But at the last moment, Chu Xichi still hesitated – the Chu family's focus has now completely shifted overseas, and now even in City A there are only a few trivial assets left.

If this is the case in City A , what about City B , which the Chu family has almost never been involved in ?

If he arrived in City B , Chu Xichi was afraid that he would not even have enough ability to secretly investigate Ji Yubo and the events of this period without being discovered.



Although he was abroad at the time , he vowed that he would thoroughly investigate the plot issues after returning to China , and that he would not hesitate to do so even after meeting Ji Yubo. However, when he officially returned to City A , he still backed down.

But soon, Chu Xichi changed his mind and realized that the most dangerous place is the safest place!

Anyway, three years have passed. Ji Yubo might have already been together with his official partner Huo Qi. She must have forgotten who he is, let alone search the whole city for him. Thinking of this, he felt relieved, but he couldn't help but feel a little sour again.

After leaving the airport, Chu Xichi hailed a taxi on the roadside: " Master, let's go to Yuanshan Villa. "

This villa was one of the few assets he did not get rid of when he left City A. He had originally intended to keep it as a keepsake in case of emergency, but he did not expect that he would return to City A in such a short time .

Sitting in the car, Chu Xichi tilted his head and looked at the scenery receding outside the window.

In the past three years, City A has developed rapidly. In addition to the previous high-rise buildings, there are many unfamiliar buildings. For a moment, it feels like everything has changed.

At this time of year, there were not many vehicles on the road, and the driver took him all the way to the entrance of Yuanshan Villa without too much delay.

Looking at the familiar door, Chu Xichi hesitated for a while holding the key, and finally opened the door.

The furnishings in the room were the same as before, and maids came to clean it regularly.

There was not even a trace of dust, as if someone lived there every day.

His eyes swept to the game console in the corner of the living room. The scene of playing games with Ji Yubo before seemed to be still vivid in his mind. For a moment, Chu Xichi felt a little complicated .

“ Ding ding ding—”

At this moment, the cell phone rang suddenly, pulling him out of his inexplicable emotions.

Chu Xichi then remembered that he had not had time to reply to Ji Yubo's message, but when he opened his phone, he found that it was a text message from Lu Jiantong. The other party seemed to be very crazy and bombarded him with a bunch of messages. The phone kept ringing.

"Do you have any information for me to bring for my flight ticket for tomorrow?"

"Where are they?!"

"Forget it, I'll go ask Aunt Xu and Uncle Chu myself."

.....

"I heard from them that you actually returned to your country?"

"I'll wait for you at the entrance of Yuanshan Villa."

The latest message shows : "Open the door quickly, I can hear your phone ringing."

“ Ding-ling-ling—— ”

At this moment, Chu Xichi's mind was completely empty. He had no time to send a message to Ji Yubo before the doorbell rang.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

I actually forgot there was such a thing ...

It seemed that he had suddenly decided to return to China and was in a hurry, so he forgot to think of a reason to tell Lu Jiantong not to come to see him.

Oops, I forgot to check the almanac before buying the plane ticket!

If I had known this earlier, I would have replied to Lu Jiantong when I was abroad!

Damn second attacker, why didn't I realize that this guy can talk so much nonsense when we were not familiar with each other before? !

But in the final analysis, it was all his fault that he did not give Chu Yongyan and Xu Youqing adequate warning in advance. Who could have thought that they would sell themselves out as soon as they landed and something went wrong on the spot!

Chu Xichi hesitated for a long time before moving to the front door. Before he opened the door, he heard Lu Jiantong's urging voice through the door: " Chu Xichi, I can hear the sound of your phone. Hurry and open the door for me. "

Seeing that he didn't open the door for a long time, he added again: " I heard from Aunt Xu that you didn't prepare any luggage this time. I'll take you to buy some daily necessities. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi was somewhat moved.

It shouldn't be a big problem. After spending some time together, he now knows Lu Jiantong's character very well. He is not the type of person who would betray others easily. Besides, he and Ji Yubo don't seem to have any contact now.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi made up his mind, opened the door directly, and said impatiently: " Stop shouting, I heard it. "

Chu Xichi followed Lu Jiantong in silence all the way to the car. He tilted his head to look at the scenery outside the window. They were obviously the same person, but for some reason, he felt much more reserved when getting along in City A than in a foreign country.

The atmosphere was too silent. Lu Jiantong drove while tilting his head to look at the young man beside him with his peripheral vision, and asked softly: " Why did you suddenly return to China? "

" Ding ding ding—"

But before he could finish his words, he was interrupted by the sudden ringing of his cell phone. Hearing the noise, Chu Xichi, who had been silent since getting on the car, finally moved. He subconsciously checked his mobile phone, but the screen was empty. Only then did he realize that it was Lu Jiantong's phone that was ringing.

Ji Yubo hadn't received any response since he sent that message. This realization made him put away his phone again with a little disappointment.

" Come back if you want. "

Unlike his mood on the plane, Chu Xichi didn't expect to be caught red-handed as soon as he landed. All his previous low-key plans went down the drain. He looked very depressed and said casually, " Aren't you going to answer the phone? "

" That's not necessary. "

Although it was Lu Jiantong's phone that rang, he continued to drive calmly. Unlike Chu Xichi who was actively looking at his phone, he had no intention of checking it until the phone automatically hung up.

" It's up to you. " Upon hearing that, Chu Xichi turned his gaze back to the window. Noticing the young man's inexplicably low mood, Lu Jiantong felt a little worried. He raised his eyes and glanced at him through the rearview mirror. As if he had thought of something, he pursed his lips and said no more.

Fortunately, this weird atmosphere did not last long and the two arrived at their destination.

The place that Lu Jiantong took Chu Xichi to was a high-end supermarket that sold everything from daily necessities to small ornaments that could enhance one's sense of happiness . It was in a luxurious location, on the first floor of the most prosperous shopping mall in City A.

However, before Lu Jiantong parked the car, the phone rang again: " Ding-ling-ling—— " Lu Jiantong frowned and took out his cell phone from his pocket impatiently. He stared at the number and curled his lips slightly. He turned off the phone again. " Don't worry about it. Let's go to the supermarket. "

Chu Xichi was in a bad mood at the moment and didn't say much. He got out of the car silently and followed the other party into the store.

However, as if to show his presence, Lu Jiantong's phone kept ringing all the way, which made Chu Xichi's ears hurt. He even began to regret coming out with Lu Jiantong so hastily. " Don't you care about your phone? "

" Sorry, maybe something happened at the company, I'll go answer the phone first. " Lu Jiantong looked around, looking a little embarrassed, " You ..."

" Don't worry about me. " Chu Xichi glanced at the coffee shop in the corner of the first floor of the business building, pursed his lips and said, " I'll wait for you over there. "

" Sorry, I'll finish quickly. "

" It's okay. " Chu Xichi shrugged , walked into the coffee shop alone, ordered a cup of American coffee, and sat in a corner very low-key.

He feels a little regretful now.

If Chu Xichi knew in advance where Lu Jiantong was going to take him, he would never agree.

This shopping mall is now located in the most prosperous financial circle in City A , surrounded by large companies. Even Chu Xichi's own company used to be nearby.

The probability of running into someone you know has almost doubled.

It can't be such a coincidence.

He drank his coffee and thought silently ...

However, things don't always go as planned. Although Chu Xichi has shrunk into a corner and tried to reduce and weaken his presence, he didn't expect that what was coming would still come.

Just as he was looking down at his phone, a familiar male voice rang in his ears: " Excuse me, sir. Is the seat across from you vacant? "

" Empty. " Chu Xichi answered casually without even raising his head, then he realized that something seemed to be wrong.

Why does this voice sound so familiar?

Feeling that something was wrong, he looked up suddenly and saw Huo Qi sitting opposite him with his legs crossed and a smile on his face.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Murphy 's Law in the most cruel way .

" Mr. Chu, long time no see. What brings you back? " Noticing his gaze, Huo Qi raised the corners of his lips with interest and spoke in a slightly teasing voice.

" ... What do you want me to do? " Chu Xichi had a blank expression on his face. He seemed very calm, but his fingertips that were holding the phone were so tight that they turned white, which completely betrayed his mood.

" Mr. Chu, you misunderstood me. I didn't come to see you specifically. " Hearing this, Huo Qi chuckled and leaned forward to whisper, " Who told you to come at the wrong time? I just happened to come here to do something and saw you? "

" ....." , Chu Xichi fell into complete silence, cursing Lu Jiantong a hundred times in his heart!

If it weren't for this person, he would definitely still be enjoying the air conditioning in Yuanshan Villa. The key point is that this person is now missing!

Although his mind was in a mess, Chu Xichi still maintained a calm expression on his face, and calmly confronted Huo Qi, with the same momentum as the other party. " What do you want to do? "

" Nothing, I'm just a little curious, and I want to ask Ji Yubo about the purpose of your return. "

The author has something to say:

Finally fixed it!

I added more content today, praise me (arms on hips)

## Chapter 66 Reunion (Two in One)

Chu Xichi has never had a good impression of Huo Qi .

Every time he dealt with him, he would consider his words for a long time. As long as he met those fox eyes , Chu Xichi would have the illusion that everything was seen through.

Besides ...

This person is also the author's designated official partner of Ji Yubo.

Although the authenticity of the original plot has yet to be verified, it is undeniable that Huo Qi and Ji Yubo are indeed very close now.

Just based on these few points, he had sufficient reasons to hate Huo Qi.

" ....." Thinking of this, Chu Xichi was silent for a moment , raised his eyes and stared at the man sitting opposite him, without losing any momentum, and said expressionlessly: " Mr. Huo , in what capacity are you questioning me? "

He paused and added: " If you have any questions, you might as well let Ji Yubo come and ask me in person. "

There was a lot of gambling involved when Chu Xichi said this . He was betting that Huo Qi would not let Ji Yubo see him.

Even though the original plot may not be very reliable, Huo Qi may not be with Ji Yubo now , but according to Lu Jiantong's information , even if their relationship has not been confirmed yet , the two are very close now.

What's more, now , Chu Xichi raised his eyelids and glanced at the man in front of him calmly. Huo Qi came to his house in person , he would never believe that the other party and Ji Yubo were just friends.

There is absolutely no way that he would go to see Ji Yubo now. Meeting him would be tantamount to jumping into the vortex of the plot and seeking death.

But Chu Xichi did not want to show that he was backing down and losing his momentum in front of Huo Qi. If he was caught by the other party, it would be very disadvantageous for him to investigate the direction of the plot quietly.

In this situation, he and Huo Qi were half rivals in love , so he was sure that the other party would not let him meet Ji Yubo.

As expected , upon hearing this , Huo Qi raised his eyebrows slightly, and a hint of interest appeared at the corner of his lips as he said, " You ask, in what capacity do I ask you? "

" Isn't Mr. Chu aware of this kind of thing? "

Chu Xichi: " ..... ? "

Clear what?

Do you know what your relationship with Ji Yubo is?

How would I know what your relationship is?!

Riddler, get out of here!

Chu Xichi pursed his lips unhappily, tightening his jawline to reveal a sharp edge.

Wait, is Huo Qi already with Ji Yubo? If this is true, then he has just returned to City A and really doesn't know about it.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi's face was not very good, the color in his eyes became darker, and he said in a low voice: the previous incident was a personal ,Even if you are already together " .It is indeed inappropriate for Mr .grudge between Ji Yubo and me Huo to come and interfere . "

" ..... " Upon hearing this, Huo Qi fell into complete silence. The corners of his lips twitched, and he opened his mouth to say something, but in the end he closed it weakly.

What is Chu Xichi thinking about?

Who is he with? With Ji Yubo?

Imagining Ji Yubo's sinister and cold face, Huo Qi felt so disgusted that he almost vomited.

Doesn't Chu Xichi know the blood relationship between them?

Previously, because of his grandmother, Ji Yubo refused to associate with him, and Huo Qi didn't bother to care what he thought. At that time, no one knew the true relationship between them. But now, he has never deliberately concealed anything. Almost all the prominent figures in City A know that Ji Yubo is his nephew. How could Chu Xichi still misunderstand his relationship with Ji Yubo? !

but .....

Huo Qi narrowed his eyes and looked at the young man calmly. It seemed that time had been particularly kind to him. Three years had not left any trace on the young man. He simply sat there, as beautiful as an oil painting. Even he, who had seen countless people, had to admit that there was not even the slightest flaw in Chu Xichi's appearance.

Although Ji Yubo now acts as if he has no feelings for Chu Xichi at all, it is after all an unforgettable relationship for him, and there is no guarantee that he will not be moved when he sees her again.

The current Ji Yubo is the Ji Yubo that Huo Qi is most satisfied with. He is cold-blooded, ruthless and ruthless. He does not want any mistakes to cause the other party's character to change drastically again.

Therefore, Chu Xichi's strange misunderstanding was actually not a bad thing for him. If he continued to talk along with the other party, he might be able to completely prevent the two from meeting again.

Thinking of this, he smiled even more, and even let out a sneer, and simply followed Chu Xichi and said: " Indeed, it is not easy for me to interfere in the affairs between you two. "

" But as Ji Yubo's current ... current partner. " When Huo Qi said this, he was a little weird for a moment, and his voice was slightly stuck, but soon he became smooth again: " I think I am still qualified to refuse your request to see Ji Yubo. "

Chu Xichi glanced at Huo Qi with a little doubt. The man looked normal at this moment, with a faint smile on his lips. He felt a little uncomfortable. He paused for a moment and saw that the other person didn't think much about it, so he suppressed his doubts in his heart again.

Sure enough, his guess was correct, the two of them were really together ...

Although this had been anticipated three years ago, when the person involved admitted it himself, an uncontrollable feeling of sourness quickly spread, fermented and expanded in Chu Xichi's chest.

He pursed his lips and pressed the tip of his tongue against the roof of his mouth, subconsciously wanting to say something in rebuttal, but when the words reached his lips, he pinched his fingertips and forced himself to regain his sanity.

Nothing much to say, this is the best result ...

But why do I feel so sad?

" Ding-ling-ling—— "

At this moment, Huo Qi's cell phone rang suddenly, which seemed very abrupt in the quiet coffee shop. He quickly took out his phone and turned off the sound. He looked at Ji Yubo's name on the caller ID and pursed his lips without saying a word.

A moment later, at the last second before the call was hung up, Huo Qi answered the call silently and turned down the volume. " What's the matter? "

" You're already ten minutes late . " Ji Yubo's voice came from the other end of the phone, with a crackling sound of electricity, sounding a little distorted.

Hearing this, Huo Qi looked at his watch and said slowly, " I was delayed by something. I'll be there soon. "

He came here today mainly to meet with a client. Because it was a relatively important contract, Ji Yubo was also present.

As Huo Qi spoke, he glanced at the young man sitting opposite him. While he was on the phone, the other person took out his own phone and typed a bunch of words, but no one knew who he sent them to.

Then, he heard Ji Yubo's cell phone seemed to vibrate. Before he could react, there was only a busy tone after the call was hung up.

" ....." Huo Qi stared at the communication records, rubbed his forehead, and hid the gloom in his eyes. These two people have not been in contact for a long time. It should be just a coincidence. Maybe he is overthinking ...

But Huo Qi was suspicious by nature. He had to make sure that Chu Xichi had no intention of meeting Ji Yubo before he could be completely relieved. Thinking of this, he stood up, patted Chu Xichi on the shoulder, raised his eyebrows and said, " I have something to do this time, so I'll leave first. See you next time, Mr. Chu. "

" I don't think it's necessary. "

Chu Xichi was about to speak when he was interrupted by a sudden male voice. The other party just said what he was about to say. When he looked up, it was Lu Jiantong who had returned. Lu Jiantong narrowed his eyes slightly, took a step forward calmly, hid Chu Xichi behind him, and tried his best to block Huo Qi's sight.

Hearing this, Huo Qi was not angry. He scanned the two of them with a scrutinizing gaze and said jokingly, " You two have a really good relationship. "

" I won't bother you any more. " Before leaving, he felt unsatisfied and deliberately said something else before turning around and leaving.

Watching the other person's back as he left, Chu Xichi's mouth curled slightly: " What does he mean? Did he misunderstand something? "

" Don't pay attention to him. " Unlike his obvious resistance, Lu Jiantong's expression was much calmer. He was even in a good mood to pick up Chu Xichi's half-finished coffee and drink it all. " Let's go buy something. "

After this incident, Chu Xichi couldn't get excited at all. He just stood up silently and followed the other party.

The other side.

After hanging up the phone, Ji Yubo opened the unread WeChat message he had just received. It was from the account that had been harassing him recently and sent him a long string of messages.

"I'm your college classmate and I've had a crush on you for a long time, but today I suddenly found out that you have a boyfriend. I'm sorry for bothering you recently, and I won't bother you anymore in the future."

" ....."? " He frowned slightly, not understanding what the other party meant. He paused for a moment and sent a message: "How did you know that?"

" What are you looking at? "

Huo Qi's voice suddenly sounded from behind. Ji Yubo calmly turned off the phone and quickly put it away, saying expressionlessly, " Nothing. "

" What were you doing just now? " he asked casually, his voice as indifferent as usual.

Although he has been learning various things from Huo Qi in the past few years, Ji Yubo actually does not trust him. The other party will do anything to get to the top. Even his own biological mother and grandmother oppose the path he is taking, but he has not contacted the other party for so long. He treats his grandmother like this, let alone himself. He is just a tool used by Huo Qi by any means necessary.

" I just went to buy a cup of coffee. " Hearing this, Huo Qi raised the coffee in his hand as if to show him, " There are too many white-collar workers here, so buying coffee took a while. "

" ..... Is that so? " Ji Yubo looked calm on the surface, but deep down he was harboring doubts .

Huo Qi usually doesn't like drinking coffee, and he is not someone who would be late just to buy coffee. Something must have happened, but the other party didn't want him to know.

Ji Yubo's gaze stayed on the coffee cup in Huo Qi's hand for a moment, and then quickly moved away as if nothing had happened.

There aren't many things that Huo Qi would take so seriously, unless ...

" What are you doing standing there? Come in. " Huo Qi's voice suddenly rang out, completely interrupting Ji Yubo's thoughts. He responded softly and followed the other person's pace slowly.

\*

There are many kinds of goods in the daily necessities section of the supermarket. Chu Xichi was not very interested. After casually browsing and buying all the daily necessities, he did not feel like shopping any further.

He didn't need much, so he only packed two bags and got almost everything.

" It's time for dinner. Do you want to have a meal before going home? " Lu Jiantong helped him put the bag into the trunk of the car and invited casually.

Chu Xichi pursed his lips impatiently. He was in a bad mood and was extremely sleepy due to the jet lag. He just wanted to go home and lie down. He said casually, " No, I ate on the plane and I'm not hungry. I want to go home and sleep now. "

" Okay. " Lu Jiantong saw that he was unhappy, so he didn't force it and said, " I'll take you home. "

It was summer in City A. The sky was cloudless except for the scorching sun. The air was becoming increasingly sticky. Even the trees on both sides were just standing there lazily, with only the occasional scattered chirping of cicadas.

returning to Yuanshan Villa, Lu Jiantong saw Chu Xichi yawning on the sofa, so he gave up the idea of staying here for a while. Before leaving, he specifically reminded him: " Tell me when you wake up, and I will call your friends to have dinner together. "

" No, don't tell anyone about my return this time. " Upon hearing this, Chu Xichi hurriedly stopped him and said, " I still have things to do, we can talk about the rest later. "

" ..... As you wish. " Hearing this, Lu Jiantong lowered his eyes and looked at him for a moment, then nodded and agreed. Seeing that he had no intention of explaining the reason, he did not take the initiative to ask, " Then I'll leave first. "

Chu Xichi still trusted Gong Er in dealing with people, so he breathed a sigh of relief when he saw the other party agreed. He waved his hand casually and sent the man away, " Goodbye. "



After seeing Lu Jiantong off, he took out his cell phone and skillfully switched his WeChat account to a small account to see if he had received any reply.

Before in the coffee shop, perhaps he was overwhelmed by the news that Huo Qi and Ji Yubo were together. He took advantage of the time when Huo Qi was on the phone to send a message to Ji Yubo, saying that he would not bother him again in the future. But now that he has calmed down and thought carefully, he realized that he was too impulsive.

No matter how you think about it, it's a bit abrupt. Besides, he added Ji Yubo's second account originally to find out about the other party's recent situation in the past two years, so as to compare the reliability of the plot. As a result, he finally added it again, but he messed it up.

“ Ding ding ding—”

Just at this moment, he had just logged into his small account when the message alert sound suddenly rang. It was Ji Yubo who replied to him, and as usual, it was only a very short sentence.

"How did you know that?"

Seeing this, Chu Xichi curled his lips.

Where can I get it from? Of course, I heard it from the person involved.

But he definitely couldn't reply like that, so he thought about it, and deliberately used a tone that had nothing to do with him, and lied, "I heard it from other classmates. Everyone knows about it." As soon as the message was sent, the other party's reply popped up immediately. It could be said to be an instant reply. Chu Xichi hadn't received such treatment for a long time and was even a little flattered.

However, the other party's reply was still very persistent, "Which classmate?"

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Why haven't I seen you so eager for knowledge before?

He pursed his lips, not knowing how to respond for a long time. Finally, he gave up completely and just said something random: "It's your roommate, the athlete ~ "

“ Ding ding ding—”

Just then, the phone received a new message, but it was not from Ji Yubo.

Chu Xichi thought it was from Lu Jiantong and didn't pay much attention to it until he noticed that the message was not a WeChat message, but a text message from an unfamiliar number. His fingertips paused for a moment, but he still clicked on the message.

"Mr. Chu, Huo has booked a private room tonight and would like to invite you to dinner and reminisce about the past. I'm sure you will come, right?" The specific location of the restaurant and the name of the private room were also included.

Seeing that Chu Xichi hadn't replied for a long time, Huo Qi sent another message, "Don't worry, there are only the two of us at night, and no third person will know about this. I just want to understand some things."

" ....." Chu Xichi fell into complete silence after looking at these two messages. It was clearly an invitation message, but he could sense a threat in it.

What is Huo Qi up to?

What does it mean that you don't have dinner with Ji Yubo late at night, but instead invite him?

Chu Xichi just returned to City A , he was still in a suspicious state. He specially checked the status of this number and only breathed a sigh of relief after confirming that it was correct.

After thinking for a moment, Chu Xichi accepted the invitation and said, "Okay."

No matter what Huo Qi's purpose in inviting him was, he planned to keep the appointment.

It is not Chu Xichi's character to sit and wait for death. Moreover, as Huo Qi is one of the main characters in the plot, he can also learn some things from him to judge the progress of the plot.

I said I would return to China quietly and conduct a secret investigation, but less than half a day after landing, I was bumped into by two acquaintances. How unlucky is this!

After sending this message, he threw his phone aside, leaned back on the sofa tiredly and closed his eyes. He felt exhausted both physically and mentally, and in the end he didn't even know how he fell asleep.

" Ding ding ding—"

The message alert sounded, but it did not wake Chu Xichi up. Suddenly, a reply from Ji Yubo appeared on the screen: "I see."

.....

After replying to the small account that had inexplicably added him, Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and silently looked at the chat history with the other party. He did not speak for a long time.

Those beautiful peach blossom eyes were once again filled with obscure and dark meanings. Something is wrong. Everything is wrong.

From Huo Qi's strange behavior at noon to the stranger's reply now, everything revealed an indescribable weirdness.

Ji Yubo did have the contact information of that athlete, but he did not add it when they were roommates. Instead, he added it after Chu Xichi suddenly disappeared and he frantically asked around for everyone around him who knew Chu Xichi.

He even put aside his dignity and asked about Lu Jiantong, who disliked him.

Ji Yubo knew that Chu Xichi had private contact with the sports student, and that the other party would sometimes ask the sports student about his movements, so he specially added the sports student's contact information to inquire.

But as he expected, he didn't gain anything. Since then, he has completely cut off contact with the athlete student. He didn't expect to hear news about this person from a stranger so long after graduation.

A strong sense of disobedience surged in my heart.

During the years of learning under Huo Qi, he and Huo Qi were wary of each other. To this end, he secretly cultivated a group of people he could trust in the work, leaving himself a way out.

It just happens to be useful now.

Ji Yubo called his assistant, and the busy tone rang only twice before the call was picked up: " Mr. Ji. "

" I'll send you a WeChat ID, and you can check the owner's information. " His face was normal, but his voice was cold. " By the way, please help me check the surveillance information of this coffee shop from 3pm to 3:30pm. "

In the afternoon, he secretly memorized the brand of coffee in Huo Qi's hand caramel , which was a cafe not far from the meeting room where they were discussing the contract . Huo Qi's abnormality made him feel a little uneasy, and he had to investigate it personally no matter what to feel at ease.

Maybe he was overthinking it, but maybe ...

Ji Yubo shook his head to suppress the chaotic thoughts in his mind.

The assistant was very efficient. Not long after, he called Ji Yubo: " Mr. Ji, WeChat accounts are difficult to check because they involve personal privacy. We can only temporarily find that his IP address has changed. He just moved back to City A from overseas . "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo's eyes dimmed slightly, and he said calmly: " I understand. "

The assistant paused and added, " In addition, the coffee shop's surveillance has been sent to your email, please check it. "

" Thanks for your hard work. "

After hanging up the phone, Ji Yubo did not rush to check the surveillance video. Instead, he leaned back in his office chair, looked at the night view of the tall buildings outside the window, and slowly lit a cigarette.

His thoughts were in a mess. Sometimes he remembered how Chu Xichi had cruelly lied to him and left. Sometimes he remembered how Chu Xichi had cared about him during their daily interactions. But in the end, they all stopped at the cage he had built himself ...

The bitter taste of tobacco choking his lungs made Ji Yubo completely sober. He calmly finished the cigarette, put it out, sat back at his desk, and turned on the surveillance video sent by his assistant.

The video was only half an hour long, as he requested, and was not very long, so it downloaded quickly and started playing.

It was working hours at this time, and the coffee shop in the picture was very empty, with only a few customers chatting, and there was nothing unusual.

It does not match the many white-collar scenes described by Huo Qi.

Ji Yubo felt a little irritated and had to light another cigarette to calm his inner turmoil.

The video went on for another five uneventful minutes before a new customer walked into the coffee shop. It was none other than Huo Qi. He casually ordered a cup of coffee at the front desk, then walked towards the table in the corner with a strong purpose, and then had a brief conversation with the person opposite him before sitting down.

In the picture, Huo Qi's expression was not very good and quite aggressive, and it seemed that the conversation with the other party was not going well. Unfortunately, the surveillance video was silent and it was impossible to hear clearly what he said.

Seeing this, Ji Yubo sat up straighter and tried to see the picture more carefully, but unfortunately, the position opposite Huo Qi was in a blind spot of the surveillance camera, and only half of the other person's body was revealed. The man seemed to be very cautious, and his face could not be seen on the surveillance camera. One could only vaguely judge from the half of the body that was exposed that this was a young man.

" Tsk. " Ji Yubo clenched his fists unwillingly and had to continue watching the video.

Soon, he saw Huo Qi answering a phone call. Comparing the time, it should be a call from him to urge him to return the call.

Everything seems to be ok ...

Is it true that he is overthinking ?

The surveillance video was about to finish playing, and just as Ji Yubo was about to turn off the video, a second familiar face suddenly appeared in the corner. It was Lu Jiantong.

He had a serious expression on his face. He blocked the young man in the corner behind him and confronted Huo Qi with a serious expression. The young man seemed to be afraid that they would have an argument, so he finally stood up from his chair, although the camera only captured half of the other person's face, which was blurry and shaky.

But that's enough.

It was a face that he could recognize immediately even if it turned into ashes, Chu Xichi.

.....

After a drowsy sleep, Chu Xichi finally woke up. He felt that the surrounding environment was a bit unfamiliar. Only then did he realize that he had returned to China.

Looking at the time, it was almost time to have dinner with Huo Qi. Chu Xichi yawned and went to the bathroom lazily to wash up.

After a simple tidying up, he lazily prepared to go to the appointment.

However, as soon as I opened the door, a familiar voice rang in my ears.

" Mr. Chu, long time no see. "

The author has something to say:

Sorry, cuties!

It's much later than the agreed time, but I've updated twice!

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-15

23:53:21~2022-06-18 18:09:15 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: Andromeda 1 ;

20 bottles of Ma Le Ge Ba Ba ; 10 bottles of Rabbit and Boxue ; 1 bottle of Hu Hu Dou Dou and Peppa Pig who can climb a tree ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 67 Three Years

Chu Xichi had just woken up , and his brain was in a very unclear state. He was caught off guard by the greeting and was unable to react for a moment.

What Mr. Chu? What long time no see? What's your relationship with him?

By the way , this voice sounds so familiar, I feel like I've heard it somewhere before ...

Oh yes , it sounds very similar to Ji Yubo's voice.

However, unlike Ji Yubo's voice which is between that of a teenager and a young man, this voice is obviously much more mature.

It's just like Ji Yubo three years later ...

How is that possible.

What kind of horror stories are you telling in the middle of the night?

Chu Xichi curled his lips in self-mockery and looked up at the person who came. He was a young man , tall and thin, with his hair neatly tied behind his head, revealing a smooth forehead. He had a cold and sharp temperament , but he had a pair of beautiful peach blossom eyes with a sparkling look in them , which weakened his aura.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

WTF !!!!

Mom , is this Ji Yubo? ! !

and place (at the doorstep of his own home) when Ji Yubo appeared was simply his last moment of life before death , when he came before him and was the god of death specifically to reap his life.

No , no , no, there is no reason for Ji Yubo to know that he has returned to China now . It must be that too many things happened after he returned to China and he was too tired and had hallucinations.

Chu Xichi's pupils suddenly contracted, his brain went blank, he completely lost the ability to think, his body lost control , and he instinctively turned around quickly and wanted to open the door and run back home.

But at the moment when the door was about to close , it was blocked by a bony hand , and no matter how hard he tried, he could not close the door.

This illusion was so real that it could even hold his door.

Because he was too shocked, Chu Xichi's brain began to run wild with unrealistic thoughts.

" Mr. Chu, won't you invite me in and sit down? "

Ji Yubo's slow voice sounded from behind him. He hadn't noticed when the other party walked behind him, holding the door with one hand, looking down at him with his eyes lowered, a barely perceptible smile on his lips.

This sentence seemed to be an opportunity to pull Chu Xichi out of the chaos. A layer of cold sweat instantly broke out on his back, and he frantically pulled the handle with both hands, trying to close the door.

Help, help!!!

This is not an illusion or a dream! This is really the hero! It is the living Ji Yubo!

He broke his promise and tricked the male protagonist back then, and now he was caught red-handed. Although the male protagonist has not turned evil now, if he is unhappy, he will kill him on the spot like in the original book. Who can he cry to?

Chu Xichi now has only one thought in his mind, that is – close the door!!!

However, no matter how hard he tried, the door remained motionless like cast iron, with no sign of moving at all.

" Mr. Chu, wait a minute. I don't care too much about what happened before. " At this moment, Ji Yubo's steady voice sounded, with a bit of comforting meaning: " I came here today just to hear that you are back and wanted to reminisce with you, that's all. "

" ....." Upon hearing this, Chu Xichi stood there silently, his hands still stubbornly placed on the handles, unwilling to let go, his fingertips pinched until they lost their color.

After a moment's stalemate, Chu Xichi's whole body stiffened and he was the first to be unable to hold back. He tried to remain calm and raised his eyes to look at Ji Yubo behind him again. In

order to prevent him from suddenly closing the door, the other party was holding the door with one hand, doing it with ease and without any sign of effort.

After three years, Ji Yubo had lost the last trace of youthfulness that was unique to a teenager. His eyes and brows were full of sharpness. Even his height had increased significantly during this period. Before, he was obviously of almost the same height as Chu Xichi, but now he found that he actually needed to slightly raise his head to look him in the eye.

Staring at the male protagonist's sharp jawline, Chu Xichi felt both familiar and unfamiliar.

While he was observing Ji Yubo, the other party was also gazing at him with his eyes lowered.

He was caught off guard and met the man's beautiful peach blossom eyes.

At that moment, a strange and eerie feeling exploded from his spine. Chu Xichi felt as if he was a prey being targeted by a wild beast. No matter where he fled, he could not hide. His heart suddenly tightened and he instinctively took two steps back, but soon the terrifying sight disappeared without a trace, as if it was just his illusion.

He was nailed to the spot by that gaze. He was stunned for a moment before he reacted and looked at Ji Yubo again.

The other party still maintained his previous appearance, just like a mature gentleman. Noticing his gaze, he even smiled gently, "What's wrong, Mr. Chu?"

"....." Chu Xichi pursed his lips and shook his head, trying his best to dispel the doubts in his heart.

Maybe I'm overthinking ...

It was not a good idea to stay here. Seeing that Ji Yubo was determined to go in today, Chu Xichi struggled with his thoughts for a long time. After a moment, he sighed softly, and let go of his hands that had been struggling secretly. He said in a low voice: "Come in."

"Then I'm sorry to bother you." Ji Yubo said politely as he followed Chu Xichi into the Yuanshan Villa.

After looking around, he said with emotion: "It hasn't changed at all since I came here last time."  
"

Seeing that the male protagonist took the initiative to mention what happened three years ago, Chu Xichi's nerves suddenly tensed up, and he was ready to deal with Ji Yubo's subsequent questioning, but the other party seemed to really just sigh simply, and then sat quietly on the sofa and said nothing more, as if it was really as he said, and he didn't care at all about his leaving without saying goodbye three years ago.

That's right. After all, Ji Yubo is already with Huo Qi. It would be unreasonable to hold a grudge against him, who can't even be called an ex.

For a moment, the bitter feelings spread and filled my heart ...

Chu Xichi shook his head, getting rid of the inappropriate emotions in his mind, and followed Ji Yubo and said, "I have been abroad before, and just came back today."

The strange thing was that as soon as he finished saying this, the creepy gaze at the door came back to him again. The hairs on Chu Xichi's back stood up instinctively. He quickly looked around the room. Now, besides him, only Ji Yubo was left here, but the other party still maintained his previous decent expression.

Chu Xichi: "....."

Could it be that he has hysteria because he is too afraid of the male protagonist?

In order to relieve his current excessive tension, he poured a glass of water and placed it in front of Ji Yubo.

" Thank you for your help. " Ji Yubo took the cup with both hands, and asked casually, as if he was talking to a real friend, " Is that so? Are you getting used to living abroad, Mr. Chu? "

" I heard the food there isn't as good as the food back home. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi glanced at Ji Yubo calmly. In just three years, the other party had changed so much. Unlike before when all his emotions were shown on his face, it was now difficult for him to see what Ji Yubo was thinking.

After a long silence, Chu Xichi pursed his lips and responded casually: " That's it, what about you? "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo seemed to remember something, and a mysterious arc appeared at the corner of his lips. He said softly: " Thank you for your concern, Mr. Chu. I am doing well. "

" Very good ..."

When Chu Xichi heard this, he felt something was wrong. He frowned and his brain frantically searched for a reason to exonerate himself.

For a moment, the strange atmosphere gradually spread from the two of them to the entire room.

" Ding ding ding—"

At this moment, Chu Xichi's cell phone rang suddenly, which seemed particularly abrupt in the empty room.

He took out his cell phone and saw Huo Qi's name on the caller ID. Then he remembered why he went out at night.

Chu Xichi's heart moved. He could use this as an excuse to leave here!

He waved his phone at Ji Yubo and excused himself: " I have an appointment tonight. Let's catch up next time. "

" Okay, Mr. Chu. " After hearing what he meant, Ji Yubo didn't want to dwell on it any longer. He stood up and looked like he was really going to leave.

Seeing this, Chu Xichi secretly breathed a sigh of relief and for the first time sincerely thanked Huo Qi for calling in time.

" By the way, Mr. Chu, when you left, you left something important at home, but I couldn't contact you at the time, so I kept it for you until now. "

What important stuff?

Chu Xichi's mind was in a mess. He left in such a hurry three years ago that he didn't take many things with him except important documents. For a moment, he was a little confused about what the other party was talking about.

As if sensing his hesitation, Ji Yubo stood up, took out his car keys from his pocket and shook them, " It just so happens that we're on the way now. You can get your things first and I'll take you to where you want to go. "

Chu Xichi's heart suddenly beat fast.

——Send it to him?

No, no, I'm going to have dinner with your boyfriend Huo Qi tonight. If you send me there, won't it be a secret? !

Chu Xichi refused without any hesitation and said, " No, let's talk about it next time ..."

But before he could finish his words, Ji Yubo grabbed his wrist and he was caught off guard by a pair of beautiful peach blossom eyes. There were emotions surging in those eyes that he couldn't understand, and he was deeply drawn into them.

For a moment, Chu Xichi even forgot what he was going to say next.

" I'm sorry. " But soon, Ji Yubo seemed to realize his mistake and loosened his hand holding his wrist, saying with a guilty attitude: " I haven't seen you for a long time. I was a little excited. I just wanted to take you there and chat with you for a while. "

Chu Xichi looked again. The emotions that had been raging in Ji Yubo 's eyes before had completely disappeared . It was as if the gaffe just now was all his illusion. Now there were only a few eyes left in the male protagonist's eyes. Regret and loss.

" ..." Seeing this scene, Chu Xichi felt a little soft-hearted. The male protagonist seemed really normal now. He just went to get something. It was no big deal. The big deal would be to let him go when he went to see Huo Qi later. Ji Yubo parked the car farther away.

Thinking of this, he pursed his lips and responded softly: " Okay then. "

Ji Yubo did not show much emotion towards him. He just drove back home calmly. Along the way, Chu Xichi tilted his head to look at the scenery receding outside the window, and his heart was filled with emotion.

" We're here. " Not long after, Ji Yubo arrived. He parked the car and looked up at Chu Xichi: " Mr. Chu, come with me to get it? "

" ..... good. "

After getting off the car, Chu Xichi looked around and discovered that this was the residential area where he and Ji Yubo lived at the time. It turned out that the other party had been living here for the past three years!

Taking the elevator all the way to the floor, Ji Yubo pushed open the door and stepped aside to let Chu Xichi enter.

Three years seemed to have stagnated in this house. Nothing had changed here, even the position of the desk calendar had not changed.

But ... if he remembered correctly, didn't he sell this house three years ago? !

" What are you going to give me? "

Chu Xichi was a little scared and instinctively wanted to retreat outside the room, but was blocked by Ji Yubo.

" Gada—— "

What followed was the crisp sound of the door being locked.

" Chu Xichi, you are really decisive. You left as soon as you said you would. So in order to prevent this from happening again ... I have no choice but to lock you up first. "

The author has something to say:

Dear dears, I have been waiting for a long time. Today I am really stuck. I wish I could have a small black room orz

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-18 18:09:15~2022-06-19 23:59:23 ~



Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;  
Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: 30 bottles of Lin ; 7 bottles of Cordini ; 5 bottles of Zhufeng and Fireworks belong to Milk Tea ; 2 bottles of Laifu and Huhudoudou ; 1 bottle of Yanxibuci, Peppa Pig that can climb trees, and Peerless Stinky Tofu ;  
Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 68 Shackles (Two in One)

The sound of the door being locked was crisp and clear in the empty room.

Chu Xichi now felt that his brain was blank, as if he had completely lost the ability to think. His legs were stiff and he just stood there in a daze.

Ahhh, what is the male dog trying to do? !

Why do you need to lock the door?

Who? Him?

Ji Yubo wouldn't really plan to lock the door and take advantage of the fact that no one is noticing to kill him for revenge!

Ji Yubo has changed so much in these three years. Chu Xichi's understanding of him is still mostly stuck in three years ago , and he never thought that he would do such a thing.

He was careless. His vigilance was numbed by the gentle and polite appearance of the male protagonist . He should not have been soft-hearted and agreed to the other party's request.

Chu Xichi's thoughts were in a mess, with countless little people in his heart shouting at the same time, and beads of cold sweat breaking out on his forehead.

But the only good news was that , with the experience he had accumulated from playing the role of a domineering CEO over the years , he was able to maintain his signature expressionless face at this moment and preserve his final dignity.

" Ji Yubo , what do you mean? "

Chu Xichi pursed his lips . Even though he looked normal , his dry voice betrayed his nervousness . He took a deep breath and tried to lower his voice . " Open the door and let me out. I won't pursue what you did now. "

" I'm sorry, Mr. Chu, I won't be fooled by you anymore. "

However, after hearing this, Ji Yubo still leaned against the door , but slowly raised the corners of his lips and rejected his request without any hesitation , as if he had planned it in advance: " I know that as soon as I open the door, you will disappear again. "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Nonsense, if you don't run when the door is open, you're a fool.

But he only dared to whisper these words in his heart, for fear that once he said them out loud, he would irritate some fragile nerve of Ji Yubo.

Calm down, you must calm down now.

Chu Xichi pinched his palm with his fingertips, forcing himself to calm down. He looked around the room calmly, trying to find a flaw in the room that could allow him to escape.

But soon, he lowered his eyes and focused his gaze. The house still maintained the same appearance as it did three years ago before he went abroad. There was no point in changing it even a little bit. There was no point in looking at it a few more times.

When he just went abroad, Chu Xichi asked his assistant to help him sell the house. The original buyer was clearly not Ji Yubo. No one knew what means the male protagonist used to buy the house again, and even renovated it to look like it did back then.

It's simply ... simply unreasonable!

" Mr. Chu, what are you looking at? " Ji Yubo's indifferent voice sounded in his ears, completely interrupting his thoughts.

Chu Xichi's pupils suddenly constricted. The other party walked without making any sound and suddenly approached him while he was observing the surroundings. He didn't even know when the other party came over.

The cold and sticky gaze he had felt before once again came around like a poisonous snake, tightening the shackles. Chu Xichi felt like a prey locked by a beast, his spine was cold, his nerves were tense to the extreme ... He instinctively wanted to take two steps back, but was trapped by the other party, completely blocking his way back.

Noticing his subtle movements, Ji Yu raised the corners of his lips slightly, lowered his eyes and stared at him, with a playful look, as if watching his pointless struggle, and said in an obscure voice: " Where are you thinking of going now? "

" ....." Chu Xichi fell silent, searching his mind for words to appease the male dog protagonist.

" Buzz buzz buzz— ”

At this moment, the sound of a cell phone vibrating suddenly rang out in the empty room, and judging from the sound, it should be his own cell phone.

Chu Xichi's heart moved, and he subconsciously prepared to take out his cell phone from his pocket. He had an appointment with Huo Qi for dinner tonight, and this call was most likely from the other party.

I have been gone for such a long time, Huo Qi is as smart as a fox, he must have discovered some clues from my side!

But when his fingertips touched his pocket, it was empty.

The vibration sound was still ringing, and it sounded like it was nearby, but no matter how hard Chu Xichi searched, he couldn't find the phone ...

Where's the phone? He clearly remembered to put it in his pocket!

" My phone ... ”

But before he could finish his words, he was interrupted by Ji Yubo.

" Mr. Chu, are you looking for this? "

The other party chuckled, and Chu Xichi looked in the direction of the voice. When he met those beautiful peach blossom eyes, he discovered that although Ji Yubo was smiling, there was no smile in his eyes. Instead, there were complex emotions that he could not understand surging up and down.

His eyes caught sight of the item in Ji Yubo's hand, and it turned out to be the mobile phone that he had been looking for for a long time. He didn't know when the other party had taken it away!

And he didn't even feel anything!!!

Because there was no answer for a long time, the phone automatically hung up.

" Hang up. Mr. Chu doesn't need the phone now. " Ji Yubo tilted his head and glanced at the phone screen with a nonchalant attitude, with a smile on the corner of his lips.  
madman!

Chu Xichi frowned, too lazy to say any more nonsense to Ji Yubo. Taking advantage of the moment when the other party was off guard, he pressed the other party's shoulder and reached out to take back his phone.

Unexpectedly, the other party seemed to have expected it and directly grabbed his wrist with his backhand, just locking his arm. Chu Xichi reluctantly used all his strength for a long time, but it seemed that all his strength was used up and it was completely useless.

Ji Yubo used his strength to push him down onto the sofa beside him.

" Let me go! "

Having his face insulted, Chu Xichi began to feel helpless and furious, and tried his best to break free from the other party's shackles on the sofa.

" Okay. " Unexpectedly, Ji Yubo agreed immediately.

Just when he was still a little confused about how easy it was for the other person to talk to, he heard the other person continue to add: " Kiss me first. "

A boy, no, the current Ji Yubo can no longer be called a boy. In just three short years, Ji Yubo has lost the last bit of youthfulness that only a boy can have. Now he can only be called a man. Looking from Chu Xichi's angle, he could only see Ji Yubo's sharp jawline and his incredibly hot eyes in the darkness.

" ..... Are you sick? " After a long silence, Chu Xichi pursed his lips and finally managed to utter a sentence.

" Heh. " Unexpectedly, Ji Yubo showed no sign of getting angry after hearing this. Instead, he chuckled, lowered his body, leaned over the young man's ear, and said in a low voice: " Shouldn't Mr. Chu know whether I am sick or not? "

" I am indeed ill. I have been ill for three years. "

He opened his mouth but couldn't utter a word for a long time. At this moment, Chu Xichi seemed to see the evil Ji Yubo described in the original novel.

" Buzz buzz buzz— "

Fortunately, the cell phone, which had been silent for half a day, vibrated again, breaking the silence and rescuing him from the weird atmosphere in the room.

" Tsk. " Hearing the sound, Ji Yubo had no choice but to straighten up. He held Chu Xichi's wrist with one hand to prevent him from moving freely, and picked up the phone with the other hand impatiently.

On the screen, the name column of the incoming call contact clearly displayed the two big words "Huo Qi".

Seeing this, Ji Yubo suddenly tightened his fingertips. The huge force of squeezing made the blood color in his fingertips fade and turn an unhealthy white.

A sinister look gradually spread across his brows. Without hesitation, he hung up the phone and then forced the other party's phone to shut down.

Seeing the male protagonist staring at the screen for a long time without moving, he seemed to be absorbed in watching. In an instant, Chu Xichi felt that his chance to escape had come, and he tried to overturn Ji Yubo who was pressing on him with a sudden effort.

Unexpectedly, just as he exerted force, the other party who was originally holding his hand squeezed his wrist even tighter, until an ambiguous red mark appeared, and even half-knelt on one knee on the sofa, pressing on his kicking legs, completely controlling him so that he could not move at all.

For a moment, Chu Xichi felt like a stranded fish, struggling in vain on the beach before dying. Under Ji Yubo's powerful aura, his attitude finally softened, and he pursed his lips and said, "Give me back my phone. "

Ji Yubo did not answer him immediately, but he did not loosen his grip on him either. After a moment of silence, he looked down at him and asked softly, " So, Mr. Chu has been back for so long, and even you have contacted Huo Qi, but you kept it a secret from me, right? "

" Chu Xichi, do you hate me so much? "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

It's unfair! He didn't intend to sue anyone, he just didn't check the almanac before going out and got into trouble!

The key point is still Lu Jiantong's fault. If it weren't for him, he wouldn't have met Huo Qi!

He cursed Lu Jiantong a hundred times in his heart!

But if he said this, it would probably irritate Ji Yubo even more. Chu Xichi opened his mouth, but finally fell silent, not knowing what to say.

Besides, why did Ji Yubo get angry when he saw Huo Qi calling him!

Are you jealous?!

What's so good about Huo Qi that makes Ji Yubo cherish him so much?

If it was thrown on the roadside, Chu Xichi would not even look at it. The protagonist's aesthetic taste is really worrying!

Thinking of this, unspeakable emotions kept surging in his heart. Chu Xichi simply turned his head away, unwilling to say another word.

As Chu Xichi's silence lengthened, the violent emotions in Ji Yubo's eyes became more and more violent, and his fingers tightened uncontrollably.

The intense pain made Chu Xichi gasp. Due to poor blood circulation, he even felt that his wrist was about to lose sensation.

A real man never says it hurts, unless ... unless he can't help it!

As the pain continued to intensify, Chu Xichi instinctively murmured: " ... It hurts. "

Who would have thought that no matter what Chu Xichi said before, whether it was nice or hard, Ji Yubo had no intention of letting go, but at this moment, hearing his unconscious cry of pain, the other party suddenly loosened his grip on his fingertips as if frightened.

After a moment, Ji Yubo whispered, " I'm sorry. "

After being restrained for a long time, his body suddenly relaxed again, which made Chu Xichi a little uncomfortable. He slowed down his breathing, touched his wrist and slowly sat up on the sofa, observing Ji Yubo with his peripheral vision, fearing that he would do something out of line again.

However, from beginning to end, the other party just sat dejectedly on the sofa opposite, allowing himself to sink deeper and deeper into the sofa, as if he was enduring some emotion. The bangs that had been meticulously combed back his head fell down at some point, completely covering his eyebrows and eyes, making it impossible for Chu Xichi to see Ji Yubo's expression at the moment. He could only feel the strong sense of frustration and decadence emanating from him.

It seemed that Ji Yubo felt really guilty about hurting him just now.

But the other party's previous behavior made Chu Xichi not have the courage to step forward and comfort him.

If you don't run now, when will you run?

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi suppressed the concern that kept coming up in his heart, tried to keep his voice steady, and asked in a low voice: " Ji Yubo, please let me leave here first. We can talk about the misunderstanding after you calm down, okay? "

Although his tone softened, Chu Xichi was still unwilling to accept it in his heart .

When has he, the president of the Chu Group, ever been so humble? This is a shame!

" Ding-ling-ling—— "

However, his luck was not good. When Ji Yubo raised his eyes and was about to say something, he was interrupted by the sudden ringing of his cell phone.

Originally, Ji Yubo thought it was Chu Xichi's phone ringing again, but when he glanced at the other party's black phone screen, he suddenly remembered that he had turned off the other party's phone a long time ago, so he belatedly took out his own phone.

Sure enough, it was his cell phone that was ringing.

Ji Yubo glanced at the screen casually, and when he saw that the caller was Huo Qi, the violent emotions that he had suppressed with great difficulty surged up again. He took a deep breath, forced down the emotions, and then hung up the phone impatiently.

The room finally regained its peace.

" Ding-ling-ling—— "

But before two seconds had passed, his cell phone rang again. It was Huo Qi again.

" Excuse me. "

Ji Yubo sighed, stood up, took his phone and walked to the next room where Chu Xichi couldn't hear him. Then he answered the call and asked impatiently, " What's the matter? "

" Are you with Chu Xichi now? "

Huo Qi's confident voice sounded, and through the microphone, it carried a crackling sound of electricity and sounded a bit distorted.

Hearing this, Ji Yubo frowned slightly, and his tone became even colder: " What does it have to do with you? "

The breathing over there suddenly became rapid. " Have you forgotten what you promised me? How heartless was Chu Xichi three years ago? Didn't he hurt you enough? Why are you still rushing to look for him now?! "

At this moment, Huo Qi's words sounded as if he didn't know what Ji Yubo had done, and thought that he was just going to see Chu Xichi.

At this time, the sky had completely darkened, and the quiet moonlight shone through the window, casting a silver glow all over the ground.

In the moonlight, Ji Yubo saw his own reflection on the glass. The darkness between his brows could not be diluted by the glass. The darkness in his eyes was about to surge out in the next second, just like a wild beast out of control ...

He pursed his lips, turned his back to the window, and said coldly into the phone: " What I do seems to have nothing to do with you. "

" If there's nothing else, I'll hang up. "

Just as he was about to hang up the phone, Huo Qi's voice rang out again: " Wait-- "

" I took some very interesting photos of Chu Xichi before. Why don't you take a look at them before you continue to stick to him? " Huo Qi's voice came out with interest, and he added with a tone of watching the fun: " I have sent the photos to your mailbox. "

" I wish you a pleasant night. " After saying that, Huo Qi hung up the phone decisively.

" Beep, beep, beep ..." Suddenly, there was only a busy tone in the microphone, which kept ringing, making Ji Yubo more and more annoyed.

He put away the phone, glanced at the computer beside him, stood there thinking for a moment, and finally opened his email.

Sure enough, there was a photo lying alone in the unread emails. Huo Qi was not playing tricks on him.

Ji Yubo's eyes dimmed, the mouse paused slightly, and then he suddenly clicked on the photo

---

Judging from the angle, it looks like a candid photo.

On an exotic street, a tall and thin man was holding a giant pet pig and talking to his male lover. The two were so close that it looked like they were kissing.

It's a very beautiful photo.

Although the faces of the two people in the photo were not shown, Ji Yubo could recognize one of them at a glance even if he turned into ashes. It was clearly Chu Xichi!

Chu Xichi has a boyfriend ... ?

The other person judged based on the body shape and thought it should be Lu Jiantong.

" collapse-- "

At this moment, Ji Yubo heard the string in his brain that had been tense for three years finally break.

The other side.

Just as Ji Yubo took his cell phone and went to the next room, Chu Xichi suddenly jumped up from the sofa, rushed to the front door, and tried to open it and run away.

Ji Yubo is absolutely crazy. Needless to say, he knows everything. He will call the mental hospital as soon as he gets out!

However, after running to the door, Chu Xichi was completely dumbfounded. Ji Yubo seemed to have anticipated this situation and replaced the lock on the inside of the door with a fingerprint lock ...

He struggled for a long time but couldn't open the iron door leading to life.

Chu Xichi: " ..... "

It's poisonous, right? Who would install a fingerprint lock inside the door? !

" Mr. Chu, you tried to escape again. "

At this moment, Ji Yubo's cold voice sounded from behind him. While he was concentrating on opening the door, the other party stood directly behind him. The distance was so close that the hot air he exhaled seemed to hit him on the back.

In an instant, Chu Xichi felt that the hairs on the back of his neck were about to explode.

When did Ji Yubo learn the skill of walking without making any sound?

" Oh, I should have discovered long ago that being soft-hearted is of no use to Mr. Chu. " Ji Yubo sneered, then suddenly exerted force with his knee, crushing the back of Chu Xichi's knee.

Chu Xichi was caught off guard, and his body obeyed his instinct unexpectedly. His legs went limp and he was about to fall forward, but the other party grabbed his waist and completely controlled him.

Looking at the young man in his arms who had no ability to resist, Ji Yubo was completely pleased by his appearance. He raised a mysterious arc at the corner of his lips and said, " Huo Qi is right. You can't be soft-hearted when dealing with people like you. "

Seeing Ji Yubo taking him straight to the master bedroom, Chu Xichi was really scared.

Ji Yubo's appearance was too terrifying. He cowered in fear that the other party would kill him in the next second. He no longer cared about saving face and hurriedly comforted him, " Ji Yubo, I think there may be some misunderstanding between us. Calm down first! "

Ahhh, the male protagonist might really be planning to kill him!!!

" Click— "

But at the same time as his words of surrender, there was also the crisp sound of a lock being locked.

Chu Xichi didn't react when he heard the voice until he felt a cold chill on his wrist. Then he realized that Ji Yubo had handcuffed him to the bed.

" Mr. Chu, you look so beautiful now. " Ji Yubo's cool fingertips gently slid across his cheek, leaving a tingling sensation that spread all the way down and finally stopped at his neck.

Chu Xichi was frightened by the male protagonist's current appearance and wanted to turn his head away, but under the shackles of handcuffs, he could not move at all.

" ... madman. "

" Mad man? Yes, I have been crazy for a long time. " Hearing this, Ji Yubo did not look angry at all. He lowered his eyes and carefully depicted the young man with his gaze, and raised the corners of his lips neurotically.

" This is all thanks to you, Chu Xichi ..."

The author has something to say:

Photo credit: Chapter 64

I'm late!

The stupid author here advises everyone not to stay up late

I dreamed yesterday that someone was having a funeral. There was a long procession, and there were soul-guiding banners and ghost messengers. I didn't think anything of it at first, but when I went out in the morning, I found that someone had died in the community opposite. My

hair stood on end in an instant. Everyone, please don't stay up late. qaq Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-19 23:59:23~2022-06-21 22: 55:36 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: Yan Xi Bu Ci, Andromeda , and Ranpo Sang are the best in the world ;

9 bottles of Keai Ya ; 2 bottles of Paradox ; 1 bottle of Peerless Stinky Tofu, ... , Dabao, and Xiao Qing ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 69 .....

" Mr. Chu ..." Ji Yubo's voice sounded from above , and it sounded a bit weird in the empty room. The corners of his lips lifted up, forming an imperceptible arc , and he sighed with satisfaction: " I gave you a chance, but you didn't cherish it. "

Almost instantly , Chu Xichi began to feel hairy.

Crazy ...

He felt the cold touch on his wrist, and his mind went blank ...

Ji Yubo is absolutely crazy!

In the darkness , Chu Xichi accidentally met the pair of startlingly bright peach blossom eyes.

The other party was looking down at him , with a sticky and cold gaze, and wherever it passed was like being licked inch by inch by the tongue of a snake.

But the opposite of that is where the skin touches the man.

Ji Yu's black hair hung down softly , and her posture was calm . Her fingertips slowly moved down along the side of his face, caressing it slowly . The temperature was scorching hot , as if it would burn him and melt him in the next second.

This drastic contrast made Chu Xichi shudder . He couldn't help clenching his back teeth , and his spirit was so tense that it seemed like it would break in the next second.

Help, help!

This look is too terrifying . Even enemies can't be so sinister!

I'm afraid the dog male protagonist is really going to take his life!

Chu Xichi struggled madly and desperately , trying to break free from the handcuffs, but the steel handcuffs were beyond the power of ordinary people. His struggle did not have any substantial effect except for making some crisp sounds of steel colliding.

" Heh. "

The young man's futile struggle seemed to please Ji Yubo. The corners of his lips curled up slightly and he let out an ambiguous chuckle . His fingertips, which kept moving downwards, paused slightly when they passed the other's slender white neck .

Through the thin layer of skin, he could even feel the young man's constantly beating blood vessels, fragile yet full of powerful vitality.

Just like the other person ...



Ji Yubo couldn't help but caress and rub his fingertips until the cold white skin on the young man's neck was gradually stained with an ambiguous pink color.

But at this moment, Chu Xichi had no idea what Ji Yubo was thinking. He could only vaguely sense, through the faint moonlight, that the man's eyes were becoming increasingly obscure and cold.

" Ji Yubo, let me go! " He was really scared now, and didn't care about his face and dignity at all. His tone softened, and even uncontrollably pleaded: " Let me go, let's sit down and have a good chat ... um! "

However, Ji Yubo had no intention of letting him go. Before he could finish his beg for mercy, he grabbed his chin with an irresistible force and forced him to raise his head.

The distance between them was suddenly shortened. In an instant, his nostrils were invaded by the smell of tobacco from the man, and he lost all reason.

Before Chu Xichi could react, he was greeted with a hot and crazy kiss. He leaned over and fiercely sealed his lips. He exerted a little force with the tip of his tongue and completely pried open his tightly closed teeth, like a wild beast. There was no skill at all, only the most primitive biting and gnawing. The strong smell of blood spread in his mouth almost instantly.

For a moment, apart from the occasional whimper and hum, he was unable to utter a single syllable.

On summer nights, the sound of cicadas chirping could be heard sporadically outside the window.

Inside the room, there was a completely different kind of silence, with only the occasional ambiguous sound of water splashing through.

The kiss lasted for a long time, so long that Chu Xichi felt he was about to pass out from suffocation. Finally, the other party mercifully ended the long kiss, and even hooked up a long silver thread when he stood up.

Due to excessive lack of oxygen, he no longer had the energy to care about anything else. Apart from gasping for breath, Chu Xichi had no ability to resist and could only let the other party do whatever they wanted.

" Chu Xichi ..."

After the kiss, Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and stared at the young man. His eyes were filled with mist and his long raven-feather eyelashes trembled slightly, as if recalling some memories. His eyes were dyed even darker by the color of desire .

Just a single kiss made him feel like a traveler in the desert who finally found an oasis. Ji Yubo's stomach felt as if a hole had been broken in it and it was boiling hot, and his throat felt as if it was about to burn.

It's not enough ... it 's not enough ... I want more ...

Ji Yubo gently wiped away the water stains left on Chu Xichi's lips with one hand, and deliberately tilted his head to let his hot breath hit the young man's ear. " Mr. Chu, you are shaking so badly. You really like being treated like this, right? "

At this moment, Chu Xichi's last nerve of reason was completely broken, and he murmured unconsciously: " Pervert ... pervert. "

Because the voice was too soft, Ji Yubo leaned closer to barely hear the other person's whisper.

" Yes, that's right, this is all thanks to you. " After hearing it clearly, Ji Yubo didn't seem to be angry at all. Instead, he sneered and continued talking along with the other party. As he spoke, Ji Yubo noticed Chu Xichi's wrist out of the corner of his eye. Because of the violent struggle just now, the steel handcuffs left several mottled marks on the young man's wrists. Under the silver light of the moonlight, the collision of blood-red and silver-white was just like a splash of sparks that happened to fall on the drained firewood and burned his sanity to ashes. Ji Yubo looked down at the young man, unconsciously increasing the force with his fingertips. He wanted more, redder ... deeper ... left entirely by him ... Until this person is completely his, inside and out. Belongs to Ji Yubo.

.....

Here, Chu Xichi's brain was in complete chaos, and even began to think in a revolving lantern. Originally, he thought Ji Yubo had locked him up here with the intention of killing him, but in the current situation, even though he had lost his ability to think, he could still sense that something was wrong. But ... Ji Yubo was obviously already with Huo Qi, so why did he take the initiative to come and provoke him? Feeling the touch on his thigh, his consciousness, which had been gathered with great difficulty, dispersed again. His whole body trembled with stimulation, and physiological tears uncontrollably appeared at the corners of his eyes. Chu Xichi bit his tongue ruthlessly, forced his consciousness back quickly, and used all his strength to resist: " ... No. "

" Why? "

Hearing this, although Ji Yubo's brows were still filled with gloom, he still stopped his movements obediently, " Mr. Chu, are you unwilling? "

I wish you were such a big-headed ghost!

You already have a boyfriend and you still try this on him!

Taking advantage of this opportunity, Chu Xichi bit his tongue, and the bloody taste finally brought him back to his senses, and he uttered the first complete sentence of the night: " No, you can't cheat! "

The author has something to say:

Today is a little short, but I really don't have a drop left (wipe tears)

Please check me clearly, I didn't write anything! Please don't lock me, I'm begging for mercy on my knees qaq

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-21 22:55:36~2022-06-22 23:59:31 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: 4 for Cute ; 1 for Andromeda ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: I want to be Sasha's dog, Ranpo-san is the best in the world 10 bottles; Yan Xi Bu Ci 5 bottles; Peerless Stinky Tofu 2 bottles; Qi Hai, Si Si is very cute, 38060954 , Eva 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 70 Out of Control

" ....." Hearing this, Ji Yubo fell into complete silence. The beauty in the room instantly disappeared . He stared at the young man's twitching lips for a long time, " ....." What are you talking about? "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

In fact , he immediately regretted saying that impulsively without thinking.

How to explain? What to say?

just tell you the truth – you are already with Huo Qi, why are you still messing with him?

Such words are too resentful!!!

It seems like he has nothing to do every day . He cares a lot about who Ji Yubo is in love with, and he has a sense of resentment from being frustrated in love and having his heart broken.

Chu Xichi imagined that scene and felt sick all over.

An atmosphere of silence continued to spread between the two of them . In the darkness, Ji Yubo's gaze was scorching , as if he would be scalded to death in the next second if he didn't explain this clearly now .

After a moment , he pursed his lips , looked up at the silver light on his wrist , and said in a low voice: " Can you let me go first and let's have a good chat? "

" No. " Hearing this, Ji Yubo's eyes dimmed slightly, and he rejected his request without any hesitation, " You will leave as long as I let go. "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Crazy?!

In just three years, Ji Yubo has become completely unreasonable and it is impossible to communicate with him.

Unhappy emotions continued to brew in his heart . He gritted his teeth and simply turned his head to avoid the other party's burning gaze, showing an attitude that he would not cooperate unless Ji Yubo let him go.

" Tsk. " Upon seeing this, a light "tsk" escaped from Ji Yu's thin lips. Then, while Chu Xichi hadn't reacted yet, he pinched his chin and forcibly twisted him around. down at the young man with an expressionless face , deliberately put her lips to his ear, lowered her voice, and let the hot air from her nose pour into his ear. " It doesn't matter if you don't say it. "

Soon, the young man's earlobe was dyed with a bright color, which gave it a hint of ambiguity.

From a distance , the two of them looked like a pair of lovers whispering in each other's ears, if one ignored the heavy darkness in the man's eyes.

Chu Xichi's rejection angered him.

After staring for a moment, Ji Yubo raised his hand and gently touched the earlobe in front of him, which was so red that it was about to bleed. A tingling sensation came from where his fingertips touched, and burned all the way to his chest.

The corners of his lips curled up slightly, and he said in a hoarse voice: " But the consequences ..."

Chu Xichi's ears were originally more sensitive than other parts of his body. After being tormented by Ji Yubo, his rationality had been completely burned out. Now he didn't care about the so-called resentment at all and just made up a few random remarks.

" When you did these things, you didn't consider Huo Qi ... hiss—— ! "

Unexpectedly, before he could finish his explanation, Ji Yubo bit his earlobe.

This time the opponent did not hold back his strength, and in an instant, the pain mixed with an indescribable electric current violently invaded his last bit of consciousness .

The cry of pain reached his lips, but in the end, only a sound came out that made him feel ashamed, " Ugh ..."

No, this can't happen. If we continue like this, we'll completely lose control ...

Chu Xichi muttered to himself, biting his lower lip with his teeth, trying hard to suppress the low hum that instinctively came out of his throat.

Ji Yubo's fingertips fell on the corner of his lips, and the slightly cool and warm touch made Chu Xichi shudder with gratitude. The other party pinched his jaw in a tough manner, freeing his lower lip that was bitten and bloody.

In the dim light, Chu Xichi vaguely felt that the other person's fingertips seemed to gently stroke the bite mark on the corner of his lip, full of pity.

But he quickly dismissed this ridiculous idea. Ji Yubo's deep and hoarse voice came from above, without any emotion: " What does it have to do with Huo Qi? "

His cold look didn't seem like the kind of person who would show such loving caress and tenderness as he did just now.

I'm really crazy ...

Chu Xichi stared blankly at the ceiling, and began to lose focus at an inappropriate time.

" I don't want to hear you mention another man's name when we're in bed. " Noticing his distraction, Ji Yubo's eyes became dim and his voice became even deeper.

What?!

Listen, is this human language?

Chu Xichi: " ....."

ill?

These words seemed to have magical power, completely pulling Chu Xichi 's thoughts, which had long drifted away, back to their original state. A feeling of humiliation suddenly surged up in him.

What does Ji Yubo mean, having a boyfriend while still telling him that she misses him? !

What does he take himself for?!

Instantly, Chu Xichi began to struggle violently. Because of his violent emotional ups and downs, his voice was somewhat sharp: " Ji Yubo, are you done yet? Since you already have a boyfriend, why do you still want to provoke me? "

" ..... What are you talking about? " Ji Yubo was completely stunned, and a blank look appeared on his face for a moment: " When did I have a boyfriend? "

" ah? "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi calmed down from his out-of-control emotions and realized something was wrong. Ji Yubo's expression did not seem to be fake.

He paused for a moment and asked in surprise: " Weren't you with Huo Qi before? "

" ....." With the young man's words, the last trace of ambiguity in the room disappeared without a trace.

The content was so shocking that Ji Yubo fell into complete silence. He opened his mouth, but finally closed it silently, not knowing what to say for a long time.

This sentence seemed familiar. It seemed that someone had said this to him before. It seemed to be the unknown WeChat account that had been harassing him for a long time.

In the afternoon, he asked his assistant to help check the IP address, which showed that the other party had just returned to City A from overseas .

It completely matches Chu Xichi's trajectory of action.

A bold but well-founded idea slowly emerged in Ji Yubo's mind – the unknown WeChat account was slowly equated with Chu Xichi.

After a brief moment of shock, Ji Yubo quickly regained control of his emotions and asked calmly, " So, you opened so many accounts to test me, and in the end you came to this conclusion? "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

How did you guess this?!

Hearing this, his mood, which had been fluctuating wildly, instantly plummeted to freezing point. After being exposed, his instinct to cover up made him raise his hand to push away Ji Yubo who had been pressing on him, but as soon as his wrist moved, there were several crisp sounds unique to the touch of iron objects.

Under normal circumstances, Chu Xichi would never reveal his true colors when faced with such a simple and crude temptation.

But at this moment, facing this specific environment and tone, the moment he heard the sound of handcuffs colliding, he panicked and gritted his teeth and said, " ... What are you talking about? I don't understand. "

It's as if the words – yes, it's me - were engraved on his face.

" Heh. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo chuckled, and the annoyance that had been bubbling up in his heart because of Chu Xichi's rejection attitude just now disappeared in an instant.

Chu Xichi was jealous. This realization made him uncontrollably excited, and his tone became gentle.

" I thought you knew. " Ji Yubo lowered his beautiful peach blossom eyes and carefully traced the other person's outline. After a moment, he explained softly: " Huo Qi is my uncle. "

--What ?!

" What are you talking about?! " Under the strong impact, Chu Xichi's pupils shrank instantly, and he was completely confused. He thought he had heard it wrong, and began to speak incoherently: " How is it possible?! "

The original novel never mentioned that Huo Qi was the protagonist's uncle ...

That's not right. If they are biological uncles, how can these two be together? !

Forget it, as the original work is a flower market novel, everything is possible.

But, but!

When he first came to this world, he investigated the protagonist's life experience thoroughly, but he didn't find out that his uncle was Huo Qi!

Besides, even though he has known Ji Yubo for such a long time, he has never seen these two people interacting before?

occupied Chu Xichi's brain . Under the overload of information, he almost crashed instantly, his eyes were blank, as if he was trapped in sage time.

Thousands of words can be summed up in one sentence – the original work harmed me!

But before Chu Xichi could fully understand why there was such a huge gap between the original work and reality, Ji Yubo gently covered his eyes, and he fell into complete darkness.

What's going on?

How can the male protagonist be so emotionally unstable , with a storm one moment and clear skies the next? !

Three years later, Ji Yubo is even more changeable than the emotionally turbulent boys and girls in puberty!

At this moment, a kiss was slowly imprinted on his dry lips, as if treating the most precious jewel in the world, gentle and cherishing, completely disrupting his thoughts.

" So, Mr. Chu is jealous of Huo Qi? "

In the darkness, people's senses were infinitely magnified. The coldness between his wrists and the dampness between his lips and teeth were eroding his already stressed nerves. The stalemate between ice and fire made Chu Xichi's body tremble uncontrollably.

" Don't ..." He murmured softly, and turned his head instinctively, trying to escape from the culprit that made him lose his mind, this magical kiss from Ji Yubo.

However, his slight struggle did not escape Ji Yubo's sight. This action made the tail of his smiling brow turn cold again, his eyes were once again occupied by dark emotions, and his voice was cold as hell, " Why do you always want to avoid me? "

" It was before, and it is now. "

At this point, the man seemed to suddenly recall something, frowned, pinched the chin of the young man, forced him to look up and look at him, and said: " So ... three years ago, you suddenly disappeared because of a misunderstanding of the relationship between Huo Qi and me, right? "

Chu Xichi was still immersed in the kiss that had struck his soul. His thoughts were in a complete mess and he was unable to react to Ji Yubo's huge jump in response.

But in Ji Yubo's eyes, this look of his seemed to indicate that he was not going to refute anything, and the emotions in his eyes instantly became even deeper.

But soon, as if he had figured something out, a strange arc appeared at the corner of his lips: " It seems that what I said is right, but it doesn't matter now ... After all, Mr. Chu is now imprisoned here and can't go anywhere. "

" Just stay with me forever and ever . "

After he finished speaking, a secret laugh escaped from the corners of his lips. Without giving the young man any chance to resist, he leaned over and bit his Adam's apple.

There was no comfort, only the most primitive biting and pain.

The smell of blood continued to spread in the mouth, like a beast that had successfully caught its prey, dragging it back to its nest to enjoy it slowly.

Crazy, totally crazy ...

Chu Xichi simply couldn't figure out why the other person's emotions were so unstable . He behaved like two completely different people one second ago and the next.

Ji Yubo now is just like a psychopath who is impossible to communicate with!

Chu Xichi's brain was in a mess. Driven by the severe pain, he began to struggle violently, hoping to get rid of Ji Yubo's shackles.

" ... It hurts! " Finally, he couldn't help but let out a cry of surprise: " Let me go, it really hurts. "

The young man's intermittent and fragmented cries of pain reached Ji Yubo's ears. His pupils suddenly contracted and his out-of-control rationality gradually returned.

He straightened up in a panic, and when he saw the bloodstains on the young man's originally slender and white neck, annoyance almost instantly occupied all his thoughts.

Ji Yubo wiped the blood from Chu Xichi's neck with trembling hands, mumbling unconsciously: " I'm sorry, I'm sorry, I'm sorry ... "

Confused and neurotic.

Now, no matter how slow Chu Xichi was , he noticed that something was wrong with the male protagonist – Ji Yubo's emotions were extremely unstable , and his mental state was not what a normal person should be in at all.

" Plop, plop, plop ... "

After doing all this, Ji Yubo helplessly leaned on Chu Xichi's chest, until he heard the sound of the other's heart beating in his chest, and then he managed to control his out-of-control emotions.

Finally at this moment, Chu Xichi seemed to vaguely see some of the unique shadow of Ji Yubo in his youth in the man again.

He pursed his lips and was about to say something when he was interrupted by the other party.

" Mr. Chu, I really ... " The man's voice sounded a little trembling, completely different from his previous frenzy, " I'm really sorry. "

" I just lose control when I think of you and Lu Jian together. "

" ..... Ah? " Chu Xichi was stunned almost at the moment he heard what the other party said. He finally understood Ji Yubo's feelings when he knew that he had misunderstood him. " What are you talking about? "

But soon, he realized that Ji Yubo might have misunderstood something.

Before, when he was still abroad, he once walked pigs with Lu Jiantong. At that time, he had a feeling that he was being secretly photographed. At that time, he thought that they were taking pictures of mini pigs and did not take it seriously.

Now that I think about it, it is most likely that the photos taken at that time were sent to Ji Yubo by someone with ulterior motives, which led to this misunderstanding.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi suddenly felt moved and simply continued to say along with the male lead: " We are not together yet ... "

But " sooner or later Lu Jiantong will find out that you are holding me captive . This won't be good for you. Why don't you let me go now and sit down and have a good talk? "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo's expression, which had originally calmed down, darkened again. " Let you go, and then let you go see Lu Jiantong again? "

" Chu Xichi, don't even think about it. "

The author has something to say:

Sorry for being late, I've been really busy recently. I wanted to write 6 today , but I was too busy afterwards and didn't have time for it. I originally wrote 5,600 words, but I felt that a lot of things were too watery. I didn't want to fool everyone because of my busy schedule, so I deleted it in the end. I will try my best to make up for the words I owed tomorrow and the day after tomorrow. I'm really sorry to all the angels. Thank you for your company all the time. I love you very much qwq

As compensation, I'll give you a red envelope for leaving a message in this chapter, understand? Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-22 23:59:31~2022-06-24 23:57:51 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: Andromeda and Ranpo-san are the best in the world ;

33 bottles of Nanchen ; 2 bottles of Liu Xu; 1 bottle of Peerless Stinky Tofu and Fireworks Milk Tea ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 71 Trembling

Outside the window , there was a hustle and bustle.

On a summer night, the heat of the day finally subsides, and it's time for the night market and barbecue stalls to open . In the afternoon, the deserted streets are gradually filled with noise and bustle.

Inside the window, the only sound left was the shallow breathing of the two people.

Completely different from the bustle outside , a strange atmosphere gradually filled the room between the two of them.

After saying that , Ji Yubo remained silent and fell into silence. His chest heaved violently , as if he was enduring something. The fingers that were pinching Chu Xichi's chin turned white due to excessive force.

The bangs that were originally neatly combed behind his head had fallen down at some point, and the long bangs covered his eyebrows and eyes in a messy manner , making it impossible to see his current expression clearly.

Chu Xichi felt so hurt by his pinch that he opened his mouth to say something, but when he saw the man's sharp jawline , he hesitated for a moment and said nothing.

He was panicking now , very panicking , extremely panicking , afraid that he would say something wrong and irritate Ji Yubo's fragile nerves again.

The male protagonist's mental state was even worse than he expected .



Chu Xichi began to regret that he had tried to use a roundabout way to get Ji Yubo to remove the handcuffs instead of denying outright that he and Lu Jian were in this relationship.

Seeing that the air around Ji Yubo was getting colder and colder, and before it was about to reach freezing point, in order to prevent him from letting his imagination run wild and making things reach an increasingly irreversible point, after hesitating for a long time, Chu Xichi finally spoke, carefully choosing his words , and tentatively said a few words to comfort him.

" Ji Yubo , you ... calm down first . I just want you to let me go. I don't mean to go find Lu Jiantong. This matter has nothing to do with him. "

In this situation, Chu Xichi tried his best to distance himself from Lu Jiantong, and his words and deeds were trying to express that I was really not familiar with him.

However, after hearing this, Ji Yubo not only did not loosen the shackles on him as he had expected, but instead leaned down slightly, raised his peach blossom eyes that were already filled with sinisterness and darkness, and stared at him intently.

" It seems ... you two do have a good relationship. Otherwise, according to Mr. Chu's personality, he wouldn't take the initiative to protect him. "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

No, how can you tell that I am defending Lu Jiantong? !

He almost wrote "Lu Jiantong and I are not familiar with each other" on his face, but the other party actually misinterpreted it into this meaning!

Ji Yubo, who was ill, was simply being unreasonable and it was impossible to communicate with him!

Chu Xichi was filled with unhappiness. He gritted his teeth and suppressed his anger. He tried to explain to the other party in a calm tone: " I seldom contact Lu Jiantong. Someone took that photo on purpose. "

" Ha. " Upon hearing this, Ji Yu let out a slightly sarcastic sneer from the corner of his lips, " Chu Xichi, you are really good at lying. "

" If I hadn't known that you guys had had coffee together this afternoon, I would have been fooled by you again ..."

Chu Xichi fell into confusion for a moment——

What is Ji Yubo talking about?  
afternoon?

He had clearly only gone shopping in the supermarket with Lu Jiantong in the afternoon, so when did he go for coffee?

Oh, by the way, Lu Jiantong was out answering the phone at that time, so he ordered a cup of coffee alone in the coffee shop and waited for Lu Jiantong to come over ...

" ..... ! " Chu Xichi's pupils suddenly shrank after he realized what was happening. His shackled hands began to struggle violently, and his voice was a little out of tune: " You're spying on me?! "

Seeing this, Ji Yubo did not refute, and easily suppressed the resistance with one hand. After seeing everything that happened last night, he lowered his eyes and glanced at the young man who was pressed under him , his eyes gradually becoming deeper.

The other person's lips were tightly pursed, and his eyes were surprisingly bright. Because of anger, the corners of his eyes even began to turn red. It was simply ...

It was so stunningly beautiful that he couldn't help but want to pick more.

Thinking this, Ji Yubo did just that.

The tip of the scarlet tongue slid along the light red at the end of the young man's eyes, leaving ambiguous stains all the way down. Under the sticky touch, he felt the other's body trembling uncontrollably, but he still didn't stop his actions with a malicious heart.

He is no longer the Ji Yubo who three years ago would secretly rejoice for a long time just because of a word or a look from Chu Xichi. He no longer cares who Chu Xichi likes or hates now.

He only wants this person, and he will be satisfied as long as he gets this person ...

The sound of water stains in the room became louder and louder. The man's eyes were dim. He enjoyed this extremely intimate behavior very much.

Until the tip of his tongue licked that salty and wet touch, Ji Yubo's body stiffened, and he slowly raised his upper body. In the silver moonlight, he saw that Chu Xichi's face was pale, his eyes were closed, and there were still a few tears hanging in the corners of his eyes that had not yet rolled down.

Chu Xichi cried.

This realization instantly made Ji Yubo feel a stabbing pain in his heart. He knew that he could no longer estimate the other person's emotions, but when he saw that bright light, his chest was still overwhelmed by the complex emotions of regret and guilt.

Ji Yubo carefully wiped away the other's tears with his fingertips, his expression was dazed and confused, his beautiful peach blossom eyes seemed to have lost focus, only his lips were unconsciously and nervously apologizing: "I'm sorry, I'm sorry, I'm sorry ..."

Chu Xichi: "....."

He just shed a few physiological tears out of stimulation, but who knew that Ji Yubo's reaction would be so intense that he was even too embarrassed to take the initiative to explain.

It's a bit embarrassing.

"Chi Chi, I'm just afraid of losing you again. "

Ji Yubo's low, guilty voice sounded in his ears, interrupting his inappropriate distraction.

Upon hearing this, Chu Xichi felt a little soft-hearted. After all, he was also responsible for Ji Yubo becoming like this. He couldn't just leave the male protagonist like this alone.

Thinking of this, he sighed softly, trying to soften his tone, and gently comforted the extremely uneasy man in front of him, "I don't mean to protect Lu Jiantong. He and I are really just ordinary friends. "

However, this sentence did not have any effect. Ji Yubo was still stuck in the quagmire of guilt he created and could not extricate himself. He neurotically repeated the words of apology over and over again, "I'm sorry, I'm really sorry ..."

Seeing this, Chu Xichi raised his voice slightly, "Ji Yubo, look at me. "

Staring at those beautiful peach blossom eyes, at that moment, he seemed to not feel the emptiness of the past three years. Just like three years ago, he put aside his so-called face and dignity and gently comforted the man in front of him: "Believe me, okay? "

As time passed, the noise outside the window gradually turned into silence.

These words seemed to be endowed with magical powers, gradually calming Ji Yubo's restless heart.

Under the moonlight, he carefully depicted Chu Xichi with his eyes. No matter how many times, even thousands of times, he could never get enough.

hide this person forever and never show him to anyone ...

Staring at the young man's eyes that seemed to be shining with water, Ji Yuqing couldn't help but lean down, put his arms around him, and suddenly closed the distance between them.

Before he could react, he bit the young man's lips with an irresistible force.

Their thin lips pressed tightly together, their hot breaths blended perfectly, and the feeling of satisfaction that filled his soul made him unable to suppress a low, hoarse sigh from his throat. The kiss lasted for a long time, until the young man's dark eyes were covered with a thick layer of mist, his fingertips were tense, and his slender neck was covered with large patches of bright red due to excessive lack of oxygen. Only then did Ji Yubo mercifully let him go.

After it was over, Chu Xichi's mind went blank for a long time. He could only breathe heavily instinctively, desperately trying to take in fresh air.

In the darkness, Ji Yu just looked at him quietly. Chu Xichi turned his head away in shame, and vaguely noticed the shockingly red earlobes under the man's messy black hair.

Chu Xichi opened his mouth in surprise: " Are you ... shy? "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo still maintained his previous expression, without any panic, and said in a low voice: " No. "

There was no clue at all, but his ears, which were even redder than before, completely betrayed his true mood.

Ji Yubo was actually shy.

This realization surprised Chu Xichi. After seeing Ji Yubo's crazy side, he thought that he was really different from three years ago, but now it seems ...

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi's expression softened involuntarily.

Perhaps deep down, Ji Yubo is still the slightly innocent boy he was three years ago and has never changed.

His brain started to work frantically –

This is truly a godsend opportunity. Ji Yubo is just disguising himself. Deep down, he is still the same as before, so he shouldn't really hurt him.

Then he could take this opportunity to ask the male protagonist to uncuff him so that he could escape.

Chu Xichi did what he said. He stared at Ji Yubo and pursed his lips. " It was my fault for leaving without saying goodbye three years ago. I will make it up to you ..."

As he spoke, he observed Ji Yubo's expression. After confirming that the other party did not have any major emotional fluctuations, he tentatively asked: " Now, can you help me unlock the handcuffs first? "

Unexpectedly, this sentence was like a switch, directly stimulating the other party's nerves.

Ji Yubo, who had originally calmed down, suddenly had a look on his face that changed from sunny to cloudy. His brows were covered with dark clouds, and all the tenderness in his beautiful peach blossom eyes disappeared in an instant, leaving only coldness.

" Can't. "

The man's cold voice sounded, " Chu Xichi, so the ultimate purpose of all the things you said just now is just to leave me ..."

" It was the same three years ago, and it is the same now. Why can't you just stay with me? "

As he spoke, he exerted force with his fingers on the collar of Chu Xichi's shirt, and the button broke off and fell to the ground with a crisp sound.

After rubbing the slightly cool collarbone for a while, the hot fingertips slowly slid down and finally stopped at the young man's waist , causing tremors.

" Stop ... please ..." Chu Xichi, realizing what was about to happen, finally panicked at this moment and started talking without thinking.

But beside my ears, the man's cold voice sounded, like a poisonous snake spitting out its snake tongue, " Perhaps, I have found a way to keep you forever ..."

The author has something to say:

Today's update is for everyone, well- behavedjpg

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-24

23:57:51~2022-06-26 00:48:14 ~

Thanks to the little angel who irrigates the nutrient solution: I ate a whale of 48 bottles; I don't deserve 20 bottles; Liu Xun 2 bottles; 38060954 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 72 ...

Ever since Chu Xichi thought that he had exposed the shadow of Ji Yubo from three years ago in his uncertain shell , he secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

Ji Yubo would not really do anything to him. Everything including the shackles before was most likely just to scare him, just a fake move with loud thunder and small raindrops.

It should be fine ... No , it will definitely be fine.

Chu Xichi was frantically comforting himself in his heart, trying to calm himself down quickly.

He kept deceiving himself with this idea until ...

Until he accidentally bumped into the beautiful peach blossom eyes of the man in front of him .

At this moment, hidden under those clear black and white eyes was a thought that was about to burst out , deep and explicit.

In the dark night , the man was like a poisonous snake that had been lurking for a long time, his sinister eyes firmly locked on his prey , and the faint light was terrifying.

Almost instantly , he was sucked into the surging vortex and floated up and down with it.

Chu Xichi's scalp was numbing because of the other party's stare , cold sweat kept coming out on his back , and he seemed to hear the hissing sound of a poisonous snake spitting out its tongue in his ears.

——Ji Yubo was not joking , he was serious.

At this moment, Chu Xichi admitted that he was panicked.

This realization made his throat tighten. He pursed the corners of his dry lips and tried to slow down his tone in an attempt to calm the other person.

" Ji Yubo , wait ... you are hot-headed now ... don't do anything that you will regret. "

Hearing this , Ji Yubo seemed to have heard a joke. A hint of paranoia flashed across his eyes, and a mocking arc appeared at the corner of his lips. He deliberately leaned over to his ear and said in a low and hoarse voice: " I do regret it. "

The mattress behind him sank slightly. Ji Yubo supported himself with one hand at his side, and using this as support, he leaned over and hovered above Chu Xichi.

The air was filled with an ambiguous scent, and the distance between them was suddenly shortened. Chu Xichi's nostrils were instantly filled with the unique scent of men, like a cedar tree standing on a perennial ice without a ray of sunlight, which penetrated into his nasal cavity and spread all over his brain.

A moment later, he heard the man say, " I regret not doing this sooner. "

.....

At the end, Ji Yubo placed a gentle kiss on his lips without any desire , but the aftertaste was full of despair and sadness.

... Why is it so sad?

Is it because I cheated on him?

His mind went blank, and Chu Xichi let his thoughts drift away , and he began to daydream at an inappropriate time.

" Is Mr. Chu distracted? " The man's hoarse voice sounded beside my ear, low and hoarse:

" It seems that I am not working hard enough. "

The night is still long ...

.....

The next day, early morning.

The dazzling sunlight shines through the curtains and fills the entire bedroom.

Chu Xichi suddenly opened his eyes, his brain still in a mess. When he saw the familiar environment around him, he didn't react for a long time, until his peripheral vision caught sight of the wrinkled shirt thrown aside, and his thoughts gradually returned to him.

The memories of last night started to play in my brain like a revolving lantern ...

—— !!!

What did I do last night?

Some people are still alive, but they are already corpses.

He instinctively wanted to get up and leave, but the moment he sat up, a tearing pain spread throughout his body. Collapsing and lying dead was one of the few things he could do.

Chu Xichi: " ..... "

He closed his eyes and thought about the current situation. He didn't feel any strange feeling in his body. It should be because Ji Yubo helped him clean up after last night. The other party seemed to be sure that he couldn't escape, and the shackles on his wrists were also removed. Dog hero, you still have some conscience.

Chu Xichi cursed silently in his heart.

only .....

He just didn't expect that his behavior of going abroad would cause such great harm to Ji Yubo, and he even waited for him for three years.

It would be a lie to say that I am not moved or feel guilty, but——

The original work always pierces my heart like a thorn.

At this point, Chu Xichi has actually discovered that the plot he is familiar with seems to be very different from reality.

But he was stubborn and refused to believe it ... Otherwise, what were the three years he spent on the run?

But yesterday's accident was like a blow to the head, which completely woke Chu Xichi up and forced him to open his eyes and see the surprise for himself.

Chu Xichi pursed his lips tightly, his brain working rapidly——

Could it be ... that there really is something wrong with the original work?

But apart from that, there are obviously many plots that can match up ...

" Good morning, Mr. Chu. "

At this moment, Ji Yubo's voice sounded, completely interrupting his thoughts of comparing the plots. The man seemed to be in a very good mood today, and his tone was softer than usual.

Chu Xichi glanced at the corner of his mouth with some dissatisfaction, still lying on the bed, pretending not to hear.

He didn't want to see Ji Yubo for even a moment. Just one glance and the memories of last night would flood over him like a tide, making him so embarrassed that he wanted to dig a hole in the ground and hide there.

Seeing that he hadn't moved for a long time, Ji Yubo tried to help him up, but Chu Xichi was still lying peacefully, and all his actions were ignored.

But even so, the man didn't seem angry at all. Instead, he raised the corners of his lips with an imperceptible interaction, and still asked patiently: " Mr. Chu, are you feeling well now? Are you tired? "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi frowned even more tightly.

Not good, very bad!

His body felt like it had been repeatedly run over by a truck, and now he didn't even have the strength to lift his fingertips.

But it was too embarrassing to say such words, which did not fit Chu Xichi's identity as a domineering boss.

Yesterday was embarrassing enough, we must keep our composure today no matter what!

Some people remain stubborn even after they die, for example , Chu Xichi, a domineering and iron-blooded boss who was strong, proud and manly all his life.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi sneered, endured the discomfort of his body, and maintained his last dignity with an expressionless face.

" You want me to be tired? Haha, maybe in the next life. "

" ....." After hearing this, Ji Yubo fell into a brief silence.

He did not ignore the subtle changes in Chu Xichi's expression, but he never expected that – Three years have passed, and the young man hasn't changed at all ... Even at this time, he still has the energy to be stubborn.

But that doesn't matter.

The depression that had accumulated for a long time finally cleared up at this moment. He adjusted his expression as if nothing had happened, chuckled and said, " It seems that I am not working hard enough. "

Thinking of this, Ji Yubo raised the corners of his lips maliciously, " Maybe ... I will satisfy you this time? "

" No, no, no, no... " Chu Xichi's face turned pale and he lost his composure. His mind was instantly filled with what the man had done last night. His fingertips twitched instinctively for a long time before he managed to utter: " Well ... I mean, no need. "

What's the serious illness?!

Chu Xichi no longer had any intention of confronting Ji Yubo head-on. He could only complain quietly in his heart – the male protagonist was born in the year of the dog, why didn't he play by the rules at all!

The room fell into silence again. Chu Xichi lowered his eyes and looked at his wrists. The handcuffs that were originally handcuffed there had been taken off at some point. Only two shallow marks were left, extending from the bend of his wrists and continuously bending and extending to the surroundings ...

All of this kept reminding him of what happened last night.

He was a little afraid that if he continued to stay here, the situation would become increasingly out of control. His brain began to work rapidly, and he had to think of a way to leave here as soon as possible ...

" Drink some water. " At this moment, Ji Yubo's voice sounded in his ear, completely interrupting Chu Xichi's thoughts.

The man was holding a cup of hot water of perfect temperature, and he didn't know when it became hot.

Compared to the outward emotion he showed last night, Ji Yubo was much more reserved now. His expression was still as indifferent as usual, but his clear black and white peach blossom eyes were surprisingly bright, and he seemed to be in a good mood.

If you ignore the occasional dark spot under your eyes ...

" Oh ..." Chu Xichi paused for a moment, but still took the cup obediently. He didn't drink it immediately, but pursed his lips and whispered: " Can we sit down and talk? "

In addition to wanting to take the opportunity to leave, the massive discrepancy between reality and the original work has left him with too many questions in his mind, which he urgently needs the male protagonist to answer.

Hearing this, Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and glanced at him. His gaze lingered briefly on the mottled red marks on the young man's neck, and soon moved away as if nothing had happened, but the darkness in his eyes became more intense.

He tapped the water cup with his fingertips and said in a low voice: " Drink up the water first. "

Seeing this, Chu Xichi secretly breathed a sigh of relief. No matter what, Ji Yubo's attitude had finally softened and he looked like he was willing to communicate.

Without hesitation, he tilted his head back and drank the water. When he was about to ask, the mattress behind him sank.

Ji Yubo sat beside him in a very natural manner, took the empty cup from his hand and put it aside. After doing all this, he raised his eyes and stared at him calmly, and asked slowly: " What do you want to talk about? "

From this angle, Chu Xichi saw the man's indifferent eyebrows and sharp jawline, and his thoughts couldn't help but drift back to that ridiculous night last night.

Why, after this most intimate relationship, Ji Yubo 's attitude towards him was not much different from before, except that his mood swings were slightly more stable than before ...

No, no, no, stop it, Chu Xichi, what are you thinking about!

No difference is best!

He thought it would make him even more uncomfortable if Ji Yubo showed an overly gentle and considerate attitude.

Clearing the inappropriate thoughts from his mind, Chu Xichi pinched his fingertips and forced himself to calm down.

It's not difficult. It's just a matter of checking with the other party whether the important details in the original book are consistent with reality.

But even so, when Chu Xichi raised his eyes and looked into Ji Yubo's beautiful peach blossom eyes, he couldn't help but become speechless.

He opened his mouth, wanting to ask the question that had been brewing for a long time, but the moment he opened his mouth, the words suddenly changed their tone, " Is Huo Qi really your uncle? "

It sounds sour, almost like jealousy.

The author has something to say:

Finally finished, collapsed weakly

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-26

00:48:14~2022-06-27 23:51:21 ~

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;

1 bottle of peerless stinky tofu and Tiaotiao ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 73 The Truth

Chu Xichi regretted it as soon as he said this . Not only did this sentence sound like jealousy.



More importantly, when he asked the male protagonist before, he caused him to have great emotional fluctuations. If it happens again now , he really doesn't have the extra energy to appease Ji Yubo again ...

" Um. "

But before he could figure out what was going on, the man's indifferent voice rang out , completely interrupting his wild thoughts.

Unlike what he had imagined, Ji Yubo did not show any impatience with him repeatedly worrying about this issue . He just lowered his eyes and stared at him quietly, as if he had infinite patience and tolerance for him.

This attitude made Chu Xichi feel embarrassed . He tilted his head awkwardly, avoiding the man's sight, and whispered , " ... Oh. "

Seeing this , Ji Yubo raised his eyebrows slightly: " You said you wanted to talk to me, and you only wanted to talk about this? "

As he spoke , he placed the back of his hand on Chu Xichi's forehead to measure his temperature . Seeing that the temperature was normal , he slowly withdrew his fingertips. Little did he know that the more gentle and considerate Ji Yubo was , the more Chu Xichi fell into a state of panic and embarrassment that he couldn't explain . His originally clear logic became completely confused, and he spoke hastily without even having time to think: " Of course not ..."

" I just wanted to ask, does Huo Qi like you? "

This question is not asked for no reason.

Chu Xichi always kept in mind that the book he was wearing was a popular novel in the flower market. So what if they were related by blood? Maybe the blood relationship between the two was specially set up by the dog author for the sake of excitement!

After going through so many twists and turns, he was finally able to sit down and talk calmly with Ji Yubo . He could not miss any clues to confirm the authenticity of the original work.

" .....", but Ji Yubo didn't know what he was thinking at the moment . After hearing this question, he fell into complete silence, " Are you kidding? "

Originally, the teasing sentence " Mr. Chu, are you jealous? " was about to slip out of his lips, but after noticing the focus in Chu Xichi's eyes and confirming that the other party was not joking with him at all, Ji Yubo pursed his lips and his expression became formal.

" Huo Qi is my biological uncle, that's all. " He explained patiently to the young man.

——It doesn't match the original work.

Hearing this, Chu Xichi tightened his fingertips slightly, and lightly touched his tongue to his upper palate. He thought for a moment before speaking again: " What about Lu Jiantong? Does Lu Jiantong like you? "

Ji Yubo looked at the young man deeply. Although he felt that the other party's question was so outrageous that it seemed like a joke, he still answered patiently: " ... Lu Jiantong does have someone he likes, but that person is definitely not me. "

——It still doesn't match the original.

Lu Jiantong, as the top second in the original novel, actually doesn't like the male protagonist, the bottom. This is simply too much to the Mariana Trench.

In fact, regarding this point, Chu Xichi had noticed something amiss during his three years of contact with Lu Jiantong abroad, but at that time his thinking was constrained by the original work and he did not think in other directions.

" One last question. " He pondered this question for a long time, and finally asked it carefully: " Yesterday ... was it your first time? "

According to the description in the original novel, because the male protagonist's appearance was too stunning , he had already experienced several rag incidents before signing the Canary Contract with the original body. After the original body knew about this, she used it to heavily PUA the male protagonist.

At this moment, Ji Yubo finally couldn't hold it anymore and fell into endless silence. " ..... Chi Chi, what are you talking about? "

Fortunately, his growth over the years helped him quickly come to his senses and sort out his complicated emotions. He paused, frowned, and asked the young man in a low voice: " It turned out that I didn't satisfy Mr. Chu last night, right? "

" It's not too late to start over now . "

Chu Xichi: " ..... No thanks! "

His heart was roaring—

The original novel is poisonous, right?!

Such an important plot twist doesn't match the actual situation in reality at all!  
and!

Chu Xichi suddenly realized that in the original work, Ji Yubo was described as a weak flower on the mountain top, but in front of him ...

He raised his eyes and looked at the man in front of him. Although the other party had restrained himself in front of him, his aura was still irrepressibly fierce. There was no similarity with the original novel at all.

Moreover, not to mention now, even three years ago, Ji Yubo's fighting power was still that of a bodyguard, and it was not a problem for him to beat ten people alone.

I should have noticed this obvious clue long ago ...

At this moment, Chu Xichi fell into deep self-doubt ...

the book he wore really the one he saw at the flower market ... ?

He can obviously call everyone's name, but why is it that every important plot is completely different from what he knows? !

And, most importantly!

Thinking back to that ridiculous night last night, Chu Xichi became even more depressed.

As a top boss, how could he be outshined by Ji Yubo in such a matter!

It must not be his problem!

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi became even more certain that there must be something wrong with the novel he was reading!

Well ... if it's true, what has he been doing all these years?

Fighting the air?!

Chu Xichi gritted his teeth and swore——

If he had the chance to go back, he would definitely assassinate the dog author first , and no one could stop him!

" I thought you were going to talk to me about what happened three years ago. "

At this moment, Ji Yubo's voice suddenly rang out, and Chu Xichi 's thoughts, which were in a mess and gradually drifting away, were completely brought back.

Different from all the emotions the man expressed after the reunion, this time there was no paranoia or madness, only a hint of loneliness in his peach blossom eyes.

Why ... why after the most intimate relationship, Ji Yubo seemed to be even more worried and anxious?

At this moment, Chu Xichi seemed to vaguely see the young man from three years ago. When he was rejected by him, he would be just like now, with his eyes lowered and silent, with ripples of loneliness in his eyes.

" Plop ... plop ...plop ... plop ...."

He heard his own heart beating violently and couldn't help but want to explain.

But when the words came to his lips, Chu Xichi opened his mouth, but he couldn't tell the whole truth.

say what?

Should I just tell Ji Yubo that I have read a novel and therefore I know in advance that if I continue to stay here, you will kill me ?

Besides .....

After verifying with Ji Yubo just now, Chu Xichi is now completely confused. He himself has no way of being sure whether the world he is in now is the one he has read in the novel.

His confused thoughts and guilty feelings intertwined together, making him dare not even look up to see Ji Yubo's expression at this moment.

If his guess is correct, and the place he traveled through is really not the original novel, then what are the meanings of these three years?

It's a joke.

Chu Xichi didn't have the courage to imagine how Ji Yubo felt when he was deceived by him. complex emotions were like a tangled net that wrapped around his heart and strangled him, making it hard for him to breathe.

Chu Xichi said hesitantly: " I ....."

" I'm sorry, I was abrupt. "

The two voices sounded at the same time, but the meanings they expressed were completely different.

Ji Yubo seemed to not care about his concealment at all. He stared at him calmly and said seriously: " Chi Chi, I don't want to embarrass you. "

He carefully described the young man in front of him with a tender gaze, and when he noticed the obvious fatigue at the corners of the other's eyes, his gaze paused.

Don't push people too hard.

Ji Yu dug his thin fingernails into his palms calmly, but his face remained as indifferent as usual.

After calming down the raging emotions in his heart, he said calmly to the young man: " I'll take you home. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi opened his eyes wide in surprise .

Originally, he thought that given Ji Yubo's current extremely unstable mental state, even if he was chatting with him calmly, it would be impossible for him to let go so easily, let alone send him home in person.

He didn't know what the man was thinking at the moment. He just subconsciously realized that Ji Yubo's current state was a little bit wrong.

Different from the fluctuations last night, this time it was as if ... she was deliberately suppressing her emotions deep in her heart and pretending to be normal in front of him.

But in the current situation, Chu Xichi no longer has much experience to explore, and he doesn't want to stay here for even a second.

Besides being afraid that Ji Yubo would lose control again and let what happened last night happen again.

There was also an indescribable feeling of strong guilt spreading throughout his chest after he discovered that the truth of the matter was completely different from what he had imagined, making him want to escape.

It's shameful to escape, but it's useful.

But Ji Yubo had taken great pains to bring him here, would he really be so kind as to let him go now? Thinking of this, he re-confirmed with some uncertainty: " ..... Is it really okay? "

" Well, you can't rest well here either. "

Ji Yubo seemed not to have heard his probing words, still with the same indifferent look as before. As he spoke, he leaned over and hugged him around the waist with an irresistible force, " It will hurt if you walk now. I'll carry you to the car. "

——Princess hug?!

Wait, what is Ji Yubo doing? !

This is the greatest humiliation to him, the iron-blooded hero, the domineering boss Chu Xichi! Chu Xichi's pupils trembled, and he began to struggle violently, " Put me down! "

The tearing pain instantly spread from the waist to the whole body, just like being repeatedly run over by a huge truck. Before the man could say anything, Chu Xichi fell silent instantly because of the pain.

Seeing this, Ji Yubo's dark peach blossom eyes finally showed a faint smile, and he curled his lips and said, " Then I'll let you go? "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi's expression changed instantly, as if the strong and unyielding figure just now was not himself, " Ahem ... It's okay ... This is good. "

After saying this, he felt embarrassed, pursed his lips and added: " I'm just giving you a chance to show off. "

Ji Yubo curled the corners of his lips and stopped deliberately teasing the young man in his arms. He put the man steadily in the car and considerably added two cushions on the backrest. On the way back, the two were silent all the way. There were not many vehicles and pedestrians on the street at this time. It didn't take long for Ji Yubo to drive Chu Xichi all the way back to the gate of Yuanshan Villa.

Ji Yubo pulled the car over to the side of the road , leaned down naturally and unbuckled Chu Xichi's seat belt: " Do you need me to help you get in? "

Chu Xichi subconsciously wanted to dodge the moment he saw the other person approaching, but when he saw that the other person was just helping him unbuckle his seat belt, he suddenly felt guilty, lowered his eyes, deliberately avoided the man's sight, and gently shook his head: " No need. "

After saying this, fearing that Ji Yubo might say something else, he immediately got out of the car and turned back home. From beginning to end, he did not dare to turn around and look at the other person even once more.

After returning home, Chu Xichi walked straight into the bedroom and threw himself on the bed. His headache was about to explode. Whether it was the awkward relationship with Ji Yubo ... or the discrepancy between the original novel and reality ... or the strong discomfort in his body, too many things were intertwined, constantly eroding his nerves, making him more and more at a loss ...

After spending the chaotic night yesterday, although he looked calm when facing Ji Yubo today, only he knew how anxious he was in his heart.

Chu Xichi had no idea what to do next. He just wanted to rely on his instinct to escape, pretending like a turtle that nothing had happened, and allowed himself to gradually fall asleep.

.....

“ Ding ding ding—”

Chu Xichi was awakened by a rapid ringing of his cell phone. When he opened his eyes again, it was already completely dark.

He rubbed his eyes in confusion. He thought he might suffer from insomnia after so many things happened, but he didn't expect to fall into a deep sleep the moment his head touched the pillow. Chu Xichi: " ....." I feel like I'm addicted to being a pig.

The room was unusually empty at this moment. The moonlight poured down through the huge French windows like running water, covering the floor with a layer of dreamy silver gauze. Because no one answered the phone for a long time, it automatically became busy and hung up, and the room returned to silence.

But soon, it started to sound again: " Ding Ding Ding—— "

After this, Chu Xichi finally woke up completely.

He pursed his lips unhappily, raised his eyes to glance at the phone screen, and after seeing that it was an unfamiliar number, he hung up the call without interest.

Since he couldn't sleep anyway, he simply got up and took a shower.

But when passing by the window, a strange feeling came to his heart – vaguely, Chu Xichi seemed to feel the unique cedar-like indifference of Ji Yubo.

That's impossible. Ji Yubo has already gone home. What am I thinking about ?

Chu Xichi stared at the curtains, his heart in a mess.

After hesitating for a moment, he followed his heart and secretly lifted a small corner of the curtain, just enough to see the situation around the villa yard.

Under the cover of night, the man leaned against the railing of the yard, with cigarette butts scattered around his feet. Because he was facing away from him, Chu Xichi could not see the other person's expression at the moment.

The figure from behind was thin but full of strength, but at this moment, even through the window, Chu Xichi could feel the boundless loneliness lingering around the other person.

And the owner of the back figure has only one answer.

Chu Xichi pursed his lips. Could it be that Ji Yubo had been standing there until now after sending him back?

But I didn't tell him, and if he hadn't happened to pass by the window, he would never have known about it.

Ji Yubo nonchalantly lit another cigarette, and as if they had telepathic connection, he raised his eyes to look towards the villa. Chu Xichi was caught off guard and had no time to dodge.

Just like that, through the smoke from the burning cigarette and the glass, it hit those peach blossom eyes full of loneliness.

" Ding ding ding—"

At this moment, the cell phone rang again suddenly. Chu Xichi was awakened and picked up the phone hastily as if to escape. Before he could say anything, the other end spoke hurriedly.

" Mr. Chu, your pet has arrived downstairs. Please sign for it. "

What pet?

Oh yes, it was a mini pig. He left in a hurry and asked Chu Yongyan to send the mini pig back to him.

Chu Xichi finally reacted and ran downstairs quickly. Ji Yubo was looking at the staff member who was holding a giant mini pig at the door.

At this moment, Ji Yubo was no longer as lonely and indifferent as before. He stared at the huge mini pig in front of him, and the cigarette in his mouth was bitten out of shape.

" ... Say it again, what is this? "

The author has something to say:

Transition chapter, it will be sweet soon

I haven't finished revising chapter 72 yet. I'm really broken. I was crying while revising yesterday, but I haven't posted it yet. It's been almost 30 times. I'm going to rewrite chapter 72 tomorrow morning and try to post it. I'm really sorry, dear friends . qaq

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-27 23:51:21~2022-06-29 23:56:48 ~

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: 40 bottles of rock sugar autumn pear paste;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 74 I order you to reconcile immediately!

Chu Xichi .Mr " , right? If you think there is no problem, please sign here. " Seeing Chu Xichi coming out of the villa, the staff took out the contract from his bag , checked the form and said: " Your pet is this ..."

Looking at the three words "Mini Pig" clearly written on the pet category column, and comparing it to its huge body , the staff paused for a long time before saying its full name: " Mi ... Mi, you pig, right? "

" Yes, it's mine. "

Chu Xichi nodded , and glanced at Ji Yubo, who had been silent since just now, and felt a little guilty.

Back then , he was the one who kept saying that the mini pig was an apology gift to the male protagonist, and after the other party received it, he always called himself the father of the mini pig.

But before going abroad, he not only secretly took the mini pig away without telling the other party, but also raised the pig to its current appearance during this period .

Thinking of this , Chu Xichi became even more nervous and didn't dare to look at Ji Yubo again. In order to ease the embarrassment , he pretended to be calm when he took the contract from the staff , glanced at it , and when he saw that there was no problem , he signed it in a serious manner.

After signing the contract , the staff checked it and prepared to leave.

Seeing that he was about to be alone with Ji Yubo again , Chu Xichi began to feel timid and tried to keep the other party for a while longer, preferably until Ji Yubo calmed down before leaving.

He gently advised: " You've worked hard, would you like to drink some water before you go? "

" good ....."

The staff was just interested in the giant mini pigs, so they agreed without thinking much about it. But before he could finish his words , a sinister gaze fell on him , making his back numb as if it wanted to pierce two holes in him.

This look was too creepy . He didn't want to cause any more trouble, so he changed his mind immediately and said, " I have other work to do later, so I'll leave first. "

After saying that, he quickly slipped away without waiting for the other party to react.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

How could you go back on your word when everything was going well?

Aren't you afraid that I will give you a bad review?

He didn't know why the staff suddenly changed their mind, so he could only press the tip of his tongue against the roof of his mouth in dissatisfaction, trying to calm down.

Ji Yubo beside him showed no intention of leaving, so now he could only face it alone.

" Mini pig it ..."

Ji Yubo's calm voice sounded beside his ears, and his tone sounded a little cautious: " ... It looks nutritious. "

The moonlight gently enveloped his body, as if coated with a layer of silver light, making the man seem a little more lonely that is not easy to detect during the day.

" Ah ... um ..." Ji Yubo did not pursue the matter of him running away with the pig, which instead made Chu Xichi feel even more guilty. He hesitant for a long time and did not dare to look the other person in the eye.

But after organizing his words for a long time, Chu Xichi didn't want to drag it out any longer. He simply made up his mind, brought the mini pig to the man in front of him, and said, " Why are you still standing there? Go and say hello to your father. "

But as soon as these words came out, Chu Xichi was stunned.

Because his mind was full of Ji Yubo's previous claim that he was the father of a mini pig, he was in a hurry and blurted out the words without thinking.

Ahhh, what dad? It's all my fault!

Now, this is so embarrassing!

Ji Yubo had no idea what he was thinking at the moment, he just lowered his eyes and stared at him quietly.

Facing the man's peach blossom eyes filled with complex emotions, Chu Xichi was stunned for a moment before coming to his senses and hurriedly corrected: " No, that's not what I meant ..."

Hearing this, Ji Yubo shook his head gently, pointed his slender fingers at his lips, and just as he was about to say something, a strong feeling of dizziness came over him, his eyes turned black, and he completely lost his intuition.

" Plop—— "

The sounds of falling to the ground and clothes rubbing against each other could be heard one after another. Chu Xichi watched Ji Yubo fall straight into his arms and remained in a daze for a long time.

Dizzy, dizzy?!

Chu Xichi felt uncomfortable holding Ji Yubo, neither did he throw it away, nor did he continue to hold him.

Ji Yubo, what does this mean?

Are you frightened by the size of the mini pig? Or are you confused by the title " Pig Daddy " ? Not so!

" Hey, wake up . Han #哥#儿#正#理#... Ji Yubo? "

Chu Xichi gently patted the man in his arms, but the man didn't react at all, and his body even continued to slide down because of his movements.

Seeing that the male protagonist was about to be thrown to the ground by him, Chu Xichi had to awkwardly hold the other's waist and pull him into his arms again.

An adult man is not light in weight to begin with. Chu Xichi was holding the mini pig in one hand and Ji Yubo in the other, and he was almost breathless under the pressure.

Passersby kept casting strange looks at him, and it was not a good idea to just stand there, so Chu Xichi simply gritted his teeth and dragged Ji Yubo and the pig into the villa.

As soon as he entered the door, the mini pig shook him off. It seemed to have a faint memory of this place. After taking a look around, it found a comfortable place to lie down by itself.

Without the mini pig, Chu Xichi had his hands free and could just support Ji Yubo.

At such a close distance, he could vaguely hear the other person's soft sigh: " Chichi ... don't go ..."

The hot breath from Ji Yubo burned his earlobes red. His heart began to beat wildly. He quickened his pace and helped the man stumble all the way to the bedroom on the second



floor . After putting the man safely on the bed, he finally had time to start checking his physical condition.

Ji Yubo's eyes were dark and he seemed very tired, but his breathing was steady and his temperature was normal. He didn't look seriously ill. He was probably just too tired recently and fell asleep out of exhaustion.

I hope everyone is alright .....

Chu Xichi secretly breathed a sigh of relief, and the uncomfortable feeling that had finally eased started to surge up in his chest again.

At this time yesterday, he was still handcuffed in the room by Ji Yubo. He didn't expect that he had experienced so many things in just one day.

His thoughts were drawn away by that passionate night, and Chu Xichi pursed his lips uncomfortably.

His eyes swept over the male protagonist, who was sleeping uneasily, and his lips were still unconsciously murmuring his name, with a sense of fragility that was rarely seen in normal days. But no matter what, Chu Xichi didn't want to be alone with Ji Yubo any longer ...

He urgently needed some time alone to think carefully about their current relationship.

After thinking for a moment, Chu Xichi decided to leave the house to Ji Yubo and go out for a walk to calm down.

Besides, this time he left the mini pig to Ji Yubo.

Staying with the mini pig, Ji Yubo probably won't be anxious when he wakes up and thinks he's missing again ...

However, the idea is beautiful, but the reality is very cruel.

Even though it was already night in the summer in City A , the temperature still did not drop, and even the wind was carrying a suffocating heat wave.

Chu Xichi couldn't stand the heat after walking for only ten minutes. He wanted to go home but felt reluctant. He stood on the side of the road and hesitated for a long time. Suddenly, his heart moved and he thought of his dear silly dog, oh no, it was his cousin Xu Letong.

He had not contacted Xu Letong for a long time since he went abroad. He had only contacted his uncle a few times. He learned from him that Xu Letong was studying at a key local university and that he was now renting a house outside, so he could temporarily take him in for a while.

Since going abroad, he has deleted and cleaned up a lot of his contacts in China, and it didn't take long for him to find Xu Letong's phone number.

This was what he asked his uncle for back then.

After dialing the number, the busy tone sounded twice before the call was connected.

There was the sound of crazy keyboard tapping for a long time before Xu Letong's impatient voice came. The other party must be playing games. " Hello? Who are you? "

Chu Xichi paused and said in a deep voice: " It's me, Chu Xichi. "

" Cousin?! " Hearing this, the keyboard tapping sound stopped abruptly, and Xu Letong's voice immediately rose several degrees, " You are too much. You finally remembered to contact me after such a long time! "

" You don't know, I contacted you several times before, but my dad refused to agree ..."

Three years had passed, and Xu Letong hadn't changed at all. Seeing that he was about to start nagging again, Chu Xichi rubbed his forehead with a headache and interrupted him, " Are you free now? I'll go talk to you in person? "

" Okay, okay, cousin, please wait a moment. I'll send you the address now. "

Soon, Xu Letong sent the address.

Fortunately, the place happened to be very close to him, so Chu Xichi hailed a taxi and arrived at the destination in no time.

When he arrived, Xu Letong was already waiting at the door. He was very excited to see him. " Cousin, long time no see! "

" You're finally back! You don't know how miserable I've been these past two years. It's all your fault ..."

" Ding ding ding—"

Before Xu Le finished telling his fairy tale, he was interrupted by an awkward ringtone. It was a WeChat message.

" Here he comes again. I know it's Ji Yubo without even looking. " Xu Letong impatiently clicked on the screen and threw the phone to Chu Xichi in disgust. " Look for yourself. He must be asking you where you are again! "

What the hell?

As soon as Chu Xichi arrived, he was a little confused by the other party's series of machine-gun-like words. He instinctively looked at Xu Letong's mobile phone and was instantly blinded by a long list of transfer records.

I counted the string of zeros at the end and it turned out to be exactly eighty-eight thousand.

" What's this? Are you lending money at high interest rates? " Chu Xichi glanced at the sender and saw that it was Ji Yubo. He subconsciously thought that he had seen it wrong. When he was about to take a closer look, Xu Letong snatched the phone back from him.

" Let me see! " Xu Letong stared at his phone. After seeing the huge amount of money transferred, his voice trembled a little: " Cousin, Ji Yubo transferred 88,000 yuan to me and asked me if you are staying with me now. "

" Tell him I'm not here. " Chu Xichi refused without even thinking, " Don't take the money. "

" But I've already ordered ..."

" Like this ..." Looking at the huge transfer, Xu Letong said he was unwilling to return it no matter what, and confidently transferred a sum of money to Chu Xichi –

" I'll give you 33,000 yuan, and I order you to make peace with Ji Yubo as soon as possible! "

The author has something to say:

Sorry everyone, I've been too busy recently, and I can't unlock chapter 72. I've been stuck for a long time qwq

Xu Letong, silly dog stone hammer

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-06-29

23:56:48~2022-07-04 00:48:20 ~

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Liang Liang 60 bottles; Ranpo Sang Tianxia Diyi 20 bottles; Fireworks Belong to Milk Tea 10 bottles; Cat Cat Cat 9 bottles; Cheers for Love, ... 1 bottle;  
Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 75 You are not a human, I am not a dog

" Xu Letong , I haven't seen you for a few years. I see that you are getting bolder and bolder now. "

After hearing Xu Letong's arrogant words, Chu Xichi's lips twitched , and he deliberately lowered his tone: " Hurry up and return the money to Ji Yubo. "

He had barely managed to avoid the male protagonist. If Xu Letong summoned him again , he was afraid that he would not be able to control himself and would kill his own relatives on the spot for the sake of justice!

Seeing this, Xu Letong was a little scared , but looking at the money in his hand, he didn't want to return it no matter what . He inexplicably felt a courage he had never had before, and his brain began to quickly search for reasons to refuse, " But ..."

" But , during the years when you were abroad , Ji Yubo came to me every now and then to ask about your affairs, and he never stopped! "

Unexpectedly , under such circumstances , Xu Letong could actually come up with an excuse . He spoke very quickly , as if he was afraid that Chu Xichi would interrupt him . The more he spoke , the more he felt that he was right: " I have been disturbed by him for so long ... It is not too much to ask him for some mental damages. "

Hearing this , Chu Xichi was a little surprised. He raised his eyes calmly and looked at Xu Letong scrutinizingly.

What is Xu Letong talking about?

What's the bother?

All these years ... has Ji Yubo been looking for him ... ?

hear about the other party's blank three years unexpectedly from his cousin , who has little interaction with the male protagonist.

" Believe me , I didn't lie to you, cousin. "

On the other hand , Xu Letong didn't know what Chu Xichi was thinking. Seeing that he had a gloomy face and looked thoughtful, he thought that he was questioning him, so he quickly added: " Think about it carefully. If I was talking nonsense, how could Ji Yubo have my contact information? "

" ..... So I will accept this money. " After saying this long paragraph, Xu Letong did not forget to get to the point and specially emphasized his purpose.

But at this moment, Chu Xichi could no longer listen to the rest of his explanation, and his mind was filled with confused thoughts.

He was somewhat concerned, but he didn't want to ask directly. After lightly touching the tip of his tongue to the roof of his mouth and pondering for a moment, he finally couldn't control his instinct and asked softly: " Are you saying ... Ji Yubo has been bothering you all these years? "

" It's not really a bother, it's just ..."

Hearing this, Xu Letong was confused by the strange attitude of the young man in front of him. He felt a little guilty and no longer had the righteous momentum he had just now. After thinking for a moment, he slowly spoke: " Ji Yubo's mental state may not be stable in recent years, and he always comes to me to inquire about you, and every time he comes, he will prepare gifts for me. "

" He also gave me this phone. It was hard for me to refuse, so I just ..."

Xu Letong's voice became lower and lower, and he didn't even dare to look at Chu Xichi for a moment. In the end, he simply gave up and tried to save face: " But don't worry, cousin, I stand firm and have never betrayed you! "

" I specifically told my uncle not to tell you too much. You don't know anything, so you certainly won't betray me. "

Seeing that Xu Letong's words were getting more and more outrageous, Chu Xichi was too lazy to listen any more and exposed him expressionlessly.

Although he didn't show it on his face, his thoughts couldn't help but drift back to that absurd and chaotic night ...

Chu Xichi rubbed his forehead with a headache. He knew better than anyone that Ji Yubo was mentally unstable ... but the other party never gave up any clues to find him from beginning to end, even when he was completely unaware, he did not hesitate to pay for a little illusory possibility.

... because he believed in the original content too much, he hastily abandoned Ji Yubo and ran abroad like an ostrich without any solid evidence, hiding for three years.

Thinking of this, an emotion called guilt spread in my heart.

I'm afraid, maybe, probably ...

It must have been his fault for leaving without saying goodbye.

Maybe, he ...

No, it is Chu Xichi who still owes Ji Yubo an apology.

Seeing Chu Xichi lowering his eyes and falling into complete silence, the desire to eat melon overcame his instinctive fear of his cousin, and in an instant, Xu Letong became a lot bolder. When he first met Ji Yubo, he really didn't have a good impression of him. Relying on his cousin's favor, he played all kinds of tricks on him.

But looking back after such a long time, he realized that he had simply misunderstood the relationship between the two – there was no such thing as Ji Yubo relying on his cousin's favor to become arrogant. Instead, Ji Yubo had only tried so hard to gain Chu Xichi's favor.

Thinking of this, Xu Letong asked casually: " Cousin, what's going on between you and Ji Yubo? "

" Mind your own business. "

Although his heart was filled with chaotic emotions, this did not affect Chu Xichi's decision to ask Xu Letong to shut up. " I see that you have become arrogant since you entered university ..."

" Ding ding ding—"

However, he was interrupted by a sudden ring when he had just said half of his words. It was Xu Letong's cell phone, and the caller ID showed the three words "Ji Yubo".

" I won't answer it! Cousin, you brought this upon yourself, so answer it yourself! " In an instant, Xu Letong threw the phone into Chu Xichi's arms as if it were a hot potato, and instantly jumped away.

" Hurry up and pick up the phone and tell them you don't know where I am! " Chu Xichi didn't have the courage to face it. He threw the phone on the sofa and frantically urged Xu Letong to come back.

But the other party was completely indifferent, always shrinking in the corner, without any sign of coming over, " I don't want it! You two can just be in love, but why do you have to involve me and hurt innocent people! "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

He promised that after resolving this phone call, he would make Xu Letong bleed to death on the spot.

Fortunately, during the argument between the two, the phone was automatically hung up because it had not been answered for a long time, and Ji Yubo seemed to have just made a simple test and did not make a second call. The room returned to silence again.

Xu Letong stared at the phone screen, feeling a little scared: " I think they won't call me again ..."

" So you better return the money quickly, or I will tear your head off right now! "

After being interrupted, Chu Xichi's mind went blank. The only thought left in his mind was to kill Xu Letong on the spot. He completely forgot about the idea of apologizing to Ji Yubo. " If you hadn't taken the money, Ji Yubo wouldn't have called! "

Unexpectedly, Xu Letong showed no signs of getting angry when he heard this. He stood there in a daze, looking at the young man in front of him in a tangled manner. After a long while, he spoke: " ... Cousin , have you ... been ... um ... I mean, have you ever been so lively before? "

When he said this, he seemed very conflicted and hesitant, as if he had been considering the wording for a long time before he reluctantly asked this question.

But even though Xu Letong tried his best to make his words subtle, he still couldn't hide the outrageousness of this sentence.

Hearing this, Chu Xichi fell into complete silence: " ....."

lively?

Who is Xu Letong talking about as lively?

Him? !

" Cousin, I'm not talking nonsense! "

Seeing Chu Xichi's expression was too ferocious. In a panic, Xu Letong began to defend himself crazily: " If you don't believe me, go and look in the mirror for yourself. How could your expression before be as rich as it is now! "

Hearing these words, Chu Xichi frowned slightly, paused for a moment, and then asked: " ... What do you mean? "

Seeing his appearance, Xu Letong immediately became energetic. As he spoke, Xu Letong took out the small mirror from the drawer and pointed it at his face one by one: " Come and look in the mirror and see your own expression now. "

Chu Xichi lowered his eyes and looked at the mirror——

Completely different from his memory of his chronic expressionless face, at this moment, the young man in the mirror had a distinct curve at the end of his eyes, which dissolved his original sharp and unattainable temperament, and actually showed a bit of softness that was hardly noticeable on ordinary days.

Since he entered the book, he has only been able to make two expressions, either expressionless or a wicked smile.

But now ... what's going on?

Subconsciously, Chu Xichi raised the corners of his lips slightly. Due to his usually poor facial expressions, even though it was just a simple movement, it took a lot of effort to restrain it from turning into his signature evil smile.

As he moved, the young man in the mirror revealed a warm smile that seemed a little immature. It was as if the shackles placed on him by the original work were finally completely broken at this moment.

“ Ding ding ding——”

But before Chu Xichi could figure it out, a quick ring from his cell phone interrupted his thoughts again.

It was still Xu Letong's phone. He knew without even looking that the caller was Ji Yubo.

Xu Letong was staring at the phone screen with fear all over his body when he heard the voice of the young man beside him, " Give it to me, I'll answer it. "

Hearing this, he looked at Chu Xichi in disbelief, thinking that the other party was shocked to find out that he did not have facial paralysis. However, when he met the young man's eyes, he noticed a calmness in the other's eyes that he had never seen before.

As if possessed by a ghost, Xu Letong handed over the phone.

Taking the phone, Chu Xichi lowered his eyes and stared at the caller ID. The complex emotions in his heart that had never eased since he returned to China finally calmed down at this moment.

Maybe he shouldn't keep avoiding it, and the two of them should have sat down and talked it out a long time ago.

Unexpectedly, as soon as the call was connected, before Chu Xichi had time to speak, Ji Yubo's indifferent voice sounded directly, with only one short word: " Open the door. "

As soon as he finished speaking, he hung up the phone.

“ Beep, beep, beep ...”

Listening to the busy tone of his cell phone, Chu Xichi's mental preparation, which had just been going on for half a day, collapsed in an instant, and he fell into chaos again.

Ahhh, what the hell, why is Ji Yubo here!

He was originally planning to apologize to the male lead over the phone, but now his plan was completely strangled in the cradle!

"Cousin, I can't save you. I'm afraid the consequences will be more serious if I don't open the door."

Ji Yubo's voice was not low, and Xu Letong, who was sitting next to Chu Xichi, heard it clearly. In order to avoid being implicated, he had accepted so many gifts from others.

He immediately decided to let Ji Yubo in and let the two of them solve the problem face to face, instead of putting him in the middle and making things difficult for both sides!

As he spoke, Xu Letong opened the door, nodded to the young man outside, and then ran back to his room, leaving the space for the two of them.

Looking at Xu Letong's receding back, Chu Xichi frowned, clenched his teeth, and wanted to kill him a thousand times in his heart!

"Chichi ..."

Ji Yubo's hoarse voice brought his thoughts back to his senses. During the time when he was distracted as if escaping from the world, the young man had already come in.

There was a faint dark spot under her beautiful peach blossom eyes, and she looked haggard. She was still wearing the same clothes she had fainted in. From the looks of it, she must have come here right after waking up.

Noticing Chu Xichi's scrutiny, Ji Yubo opened his mouth and said in a hoarse voice, "Chichi, I don't mean to imprison you. I'm just scared."

"I'm afraid that once I open my eyes, you'll disappear again."

Hearing this, Chu Xichi felt a little soft-hearted.

Perhaps, now is a good time to clear up the misunderstanding, and he can also take the opportunity to apologize to the other party in person.

Thinking of this, he pursed his lips and said softly: "Let's each take a step back."

"For example ... for example ..."

Perhaps because it was happening in person, Chu Xichi was a little speechless. The words of apology he had prepared beforehand were stuck on his lips for a long time and he couldn't utter a word.

"For example, you are not a human, and I am not a dog, so we are even."

As soon as he said this, Chu Xichi regretted it.

What am I doing!

Help! Where is the apology you promised me? Why did you start mocking me as soon as you opened your mouth?

At this time, why are you still caring about this weird dignity?

Fortunately, after hearing this, Ji Yubo did not say much and still looked as indifferent as before.

For a moment, the only sound in the room was the two people's shallow blending breathing.

The excessive silence made Chu Xichi even more tortured. He didn't dare to look Ji Yubo in the eye again. He lowered his eyes and whispered to ease the embarrassment: "Why don't you say something ..."

Hearing this, Ji Yubo chuckled, and his frozen peach eyes finally had the warmth of melting snow. He leaned down, slowly moved closer to Chu Xichi's ear, opened his thin lips slightly, and gently uttered a sentence –

" ... Woof. "

The author has something to say:

Sorry, my dears. I've been too busy recently. Some things happened at home. A lot of things happened at the same time, which resulted in me only finding time to write now. I'm very, very sorry to have made you wait for so long, but I assure you that I will never cheat on this article. Please rest assured about this. qwq

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-04 00:48:20~2022-07-21 04:32:59 ~

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Abai 10 bottles; Fireworks belongs to Milk Tea 5 bottles; Gu Sanqiu, Rose withering 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 76 The moonlight is so beautiful, let's go for a walk

... Woof?!

Yubo “ barking at ” ?

At this moment , Chu Xichi even began to suspect that he had hearing impairment.

raised his eyes and glanced at the man in front of him suspiciously——

Ji Yubo still looked calm and composed, with an imperceptible curve at the corner of his lips, but the smile did not seem to reach his eyes . His beautiful peach blossom eyes were brewing obscure emotions that Chu Xichi could not understand at all, and his whole body exuded a fierce sense of aggression.

Ever since Chu Xichi returned to China , it seemed that every time he met Ji Yubo, he was in chaos. It was not until now that he had time to calm down and observe the changes in the other party.

Three years is neither long nor short , but it is enough for the boy in memory to completely shed his immaturity and grow up to mature.

At a certain moment ... Chu Xichi even felt that the man in front of him was so sharp that he was a little strange.

Noticing his gaze , Ji Yubo restrained his outward emotions slightly, lowered his eyes and looked at him for a moment , then said in a low voice: " Mr. Chu? "

The man's overly scorching gaze made Chu Xichi's throat tighten . He felt a little guilty and lowered his eyes unnaturally , looking away as if nothing had happened . " ... What do you mean by woof? "

" What do I mean? "

Ji Yubo repeated these words again . His low tone was very similar to the night when he lost control. Chu Xichi was inexplicably frightened and couldn't help wanting to take a few steps back.



But the other party did not give him this opportunity. He raised his hand to hold his shoulder, lowered his voice, leaned over and whispered in his ear: " Mr. Chu, are you going to pretend to be ignorant in front of me? "

The hot air exhaled from the man's lips hit Chu Xichi's earlobes, causing a tingling sensation like an electric current to instantly spread to his limbs, making his whole body stiff and he instinctively wanted to turn his head away.

But Ji Yubo's reaction was much faster than his. Before Chu Xichi could fully react, he grabbed his chin with one hand and controlled him to raise his head with irresistible force, forcing him to reveal his fair and slender neck, on which there was still a faint red mark of ambiguousness left by Ji Yubo last night.

What greeted Chu Xichi was a hot and scorching kiss——

The white tooth bank was flexibly pried open by a red fish, and the fish's tail stirred ... As the fish merged into a larger stream, large areas of bright red spread unscrupulously from the snow-white land to everywhere ...

Soon, the fish swam down the snowy road of the mountain, climbed up the earlobe, and gently turned until that place also became attractively red.

Seeing the young man's eyes turn red and his body even tremble slightly due to excessive lack of oxygen, Ji Yubo mercifully ended the passionate kiss and looked at him with a lingering look. Chu Xichi's eyes turned black and his legs went weak after being kissed. He kept sliding down uncontrollably, and only relied on Ji Yubo's hand around his waist to keep him steady.

Out of the corner of his eye he noticed Ji Yubo's obscure eyes, as if he was staring at his prey. He became more and more frightened, afraid that the other party might do something wrong. He forced himself to suppress his disordered breath and stopped him, saying: " Wait a minute, Ji Yubo, this is Xu Letong's home, don't ..." Don't be too presumptuous!

" Crunch— "

However, he had only said half of his words when the sound of the door opening came, completely interrupting the rest of his words. It was Xu Letong, who had just hidden in the bedroom to avoid suspicion.

At this time, the other party was holding a cell phone that showed " calling " in his hand. He opened the door and asked casually: " Cousin, my aunt just called me and said that she couldn't contact you after you returned to China, and that you secretly brought her little baby back to China? "

Xu Letong was completely focused on the phone, busy chatting with Xu Youqing, and didn't notice the scene in front of him for a moment: " Who is Xiaobao, cousin? I haven't hung up the phone yet, do you want to talk to Auntie directly ... Fuck!!! "

" Sorry, sorry to bother you guys! You guys continue, I I I ... I'm going back to the house first! "

Xu Letong was incoherent, wishing he could poke his eyes out on the spot and crawl into a crack in the ground. He didn't even care that Xu Youqing was still on the phone, and he prepared to hide in the house like a madman.

Xu Youqing on the other end of the phone was not aware of the situation here. When she heard Xu Letong's scream, her voice suddenly became nervous and anxious: " Tongtong, what happened to you? Is everything okay?!" "

" Did Chi Chi bully you? Tell your aunt and I'll help you teach him a lesson! "

" ..... Aunt, please don't ask anymore. " After closing the door, Xu Letong said with a bitter face, " If you ask me again, something bad will happen. I don't want to die at such a young age ..."

" Knock knock knock— "

However, before he could finish his complaint, he was interrupted by a sudden and urgent knock on the door. Chu Xichi's voice rang through the wooden door: " Xu Letong, come out! " Why are you so fierce in front of me? It's because you are suppressed by Brother Xiao Ji. Xu Letong muttered a few words in his heart, then reluctantly reopened the door and quickly threw the phone to Chu Xichi. During this time, he did not dare to even look at Ji Yubo who was standing next to him.

Facing Chu Xichi, Xu Letong was very naughty and had no fear at all. But facing Ji Yubo, although he didn't admit it, Xu Letong was really afraid of him from the bottom of his heart. It might be because Ji Yubo has been too tough in business in recent years, or maybe ... it was because during the three years when Chu Xichi suddenly went abroad, Ji Yubo looked too sinister and terrifying when he was looking for people like a madman.

Even though the other party seemed to have returned to normal after his cousin came back and was polite to him, Xu Letong still tried his best to keep his distance from him. complicated emotions in Xu Letong's heart could not affect Chu Xichi at all. At this moment, he was busy dealing with Xu Youqing.

" Don't worry, Mom. I'm fine. It's just that ... um ... I was a little busy when I first returned to China, so I didn't have time to contact you. "

Chu Xichi really had a hard time explaining why he didn't contact his family after returning to China. He couldn't just tell them the truth – just say that as soon as he returned to China, before he had time to relax, Ji Yubo beat him up with a club, confiscated his cell phone, and took him to a small dark room!

Let's not talk about what Xu Youqing would feel after hearing this. He has established a domineering personality for himself, and in order to preserve his last bit of face, he would never allow himself to say this!

On the other end of the phone, Xu Youqing heard that Chu Xichi was fine, and immediately shifted the focus back to the mini pig, speaking quickly: " Why did you bring Xiaobao back home without my consent? Your father and I have been having a hard time these past two days, and the house feels a lot emptier. "

" Mom, don't give the mini pig a random name. " Hearing this, Chu Xichi rubbed his forehead with a headache, " It's fine now, don't worry about it. "

" Then you must remember to take it out to play on time. Wait for me to see you next time. If I see that Xiaobao is thin, I will not forgive you. "

" Okay, okay, don't worry. "

After finally dealing with Xu Youqing and hanging up the phone, Chu Xichi and the others heaved a long sigh of relief after they calmed down.

At this moment, Ji Yubo's cold voice sounded in his ears, and the deep apology in his tone seemed to be about to overflow in the next second: "I'm sorry, Mr. Chu, because of me, I made Auntie worried."

Hearing this, Chu Xichi paused, raised his eyes and looked at the man in front of him again. Ji Yubo's body was still surrounded by the cool scent of cedar, but in contrast, his peach blossom eyes were filled with scorching heat, and the love flowing in his eyes was more touching than all the love words in the world.

From beginning to end, the man's eyes were fixed on him, as if he could only have room for him. Chu Xichi was stunned for a moment.

Suddenly, the man in front of me overlapped with the boy in my memory ... the inexplicable feeling of strangeness that just arose disappeared.

In a trance ... he seemed to feel that nothing had changed in three years. Ji Yubo was still the young man who presented his whole heart to him without any regrets. as always.

"Mr. Chu?" Ji Yubo noticed that he was distracted and asked softly, "What's wrong?" His thoughts were interrupted, Chu Xichi came back to his senses and looked at those beautiful peach blossom eyes.

In an instant, it seemed as if all the conflicts between the two were completely forgotten, and Ji Yubo, with his sinister eyes and sharp aura, seemed to have never appeared. From beginning to end, the only person in front of him was the young man whom he had protected under his wings.

Chu Xichi couldn't help but say, "Well ... I mean, the mini pigs were just shipped back to China today, and they might need some exercise. Would you ... like to walk the pigs with me?"

Hearing this, Ji Yu's lips curled up slightly, and his tone was softer than ever before: "Of course, I'm happy to do so."

He looked at his watch and saw that it was already late. Chu Xichi did not waste any more time. He said hello to Xu Letong who was hiding in the bedroom and prepared to take Ji Yubo home to get the pig.

As the sound of the door closing as someone left was heard, in the bedroom separated by a wall, Xu Letong, who had heard the entire conversation, instantly became so unhappy that his brows were furrowed so tightly that they could pinch a mosquito to death.

Listen, why is Ji Yubo pretending to be pitiful?! Is he like a madman who doesn't care about his life when he gets angry?

The key point is, my cousin actually fell for his tricks!

Although he could feel how much Ji Yubo cared about his cousin, his cousin was too ...

At this moment, the transfer notification sound from the mobile phone suddenly rang, completely interrupting Xu Letong's thoughts: "One hundred thousand yuan has arrived in the bank account——"

Xu Letong:?!

He opened his phone in shock, and the name of the transferor was Ji Yubo, and the purpose of the transfer was just three short words: assist fee.

After carefully holding the phone and looking at it several times to confirm that he had really received the transfer and it was not an illusion, Xu Letong's attitude immediately changed 180 degrees and he was completely bought by the other party in an instant.

He declared—

My cousin and little brother Ji are such a perfect match, he wants to see if there is any blind guy who disagrees with this marriage!

He Xu Letong was the first one to help his cousin clear the obstacles!

The author has something to say:

Sorry, my dears, something happened at work suddenly. I have been very anxious these days because of the project. I am really sorry. I have finally stabilized recently. The next step is the finishing stage. The main text is expected to be completed this month. From beginning to end, I am very grateful for your love. Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-07-21 04:32:59~2022-09-13 02:37:33 ~

Thanks to the little angel who threw the grenade: 1 for nothing ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Ranpo-san Tianxia Diyi 30 bottles; Fireworks Belong to Milk Tea 16 bottles; Cute 11 bottles; Arashi 8 bottles; I Love Cats 4 bottles; Abai, Jueshao Yuanduo 3 bottles; Cheers for Love 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 77: Got pushed by a pig—— !

Although Xu Letong's home is not far from where Chu Xichi currently lives , it happened to be the evening rush hour and the main road was blocked by passing vehicles.

Chu Xichi had a headache and really didn't want to waste any more time, so he simply suggested: " Why don't we just walk back? Maybe it will be faster. "

" Okay. " Ji Yubo nodded without hesitation.

But soon , Chu Xichi regretted his rash decision.

At night, the high temperature in City A still showed no sign of dropping , and even the occasional breeze brought a suffocating heat wave.

What's worse is that the sidewalk is crowded with people at this time , most of whom are office workers who just got off work and are eager to go home, making the already thin air even stickier.

The two were swept closer and closer by the flow of people.

In addition to the unintentional touch of the back of his hand , Chu Xichi could even smell the unique cool scent lingering around Ji Yubo.

Plop ... plop ... plop ...

At this moment , in Chu Xichi's world, the roar of traffic and the bustling voices of people seemed to have disappeared.

Too close ...

The long-lost feeling of awkwardness began to spread and surge in Chu Xichi's heart.

Plop ... plop ... plop ...

He heard his heart beating violently , as if it would burst through his chest in the next second.

Just now , when Chu Xichi was still feeling complacent that he was finally able to calm down and get along with Ji Yubo in a normal manner when facing him alone like he did in the past , reality slapped him in the face.

He felt his mind was in a mess and all he wanted to do now was put his hands in his pockets.

He had no extra energy to think about the inexplicable throbbing.

After a moment, Chu Xichi pursed his lips, forced himself to suppress his fluctuating emotions, and secretly cast his eyes towards the man beside him.

The unreal and flashy neon lights reflected on Ji Yubo's profile , blurring and softening his sharp outlines . His straight and long eyelashes left a fan-shaped shadow on his eyelids , hiding the look in his eyes.

The other person didn't seem to notice his gaze and still had his usual indifferent look.

It seemed as if he was the only one who paid special attention to this unintentional touch.

This discovery suddenly made Chu Xichi a little discouraged.

best to ignore the three years between them, the inexplicable feeling of embarrassment kept reminding him——

Everything is different now.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi made a displeased sound, as if he was angry. He quickened his pace with his neck stiff, and his hands were stubborn, suppressing the desire to put the money in his pocket .

It has only been a few days since he returned to China, but he seems to be in a state of constant emotional fluctuations, which makes Chu Xichi even more irritated.

At this moment, he felt his wrist suddenly wrapped in warmth, as if someone was holding it loosely.

" Don't touch me. "

He was already confused by the noise of the passing crowd, and subconsciously thought that someone had mistaken him for someone else's hand. Without thinking, he pulled his hand out with all his strength. His movement was a bit too big and he even bumped into a stranger passing by.

" Chi Chi? " Ji Yubo's familiar voice sounded beside his ear, bringing Chu Xichi's thoughts back to reality. He took two steps back, and then he realized belatedly who had been holding his hand just now.

" Did that scare you? "

Ji Yubo put down the hand he had just slapped away as if nothing had happened, " Sorry, I just saw that there were too many people around and I was afraid of getting separated from you. "

The man spoke in a steady tone , and still looked as indifferent as before, as if this little mistake had no effect on him at all. However, the loneliness that flashed across his beautiful peach blossom eyes still betrayed his true mood at the moment.

Seeing this, Chu Xichi felt even more embarrassed.

Ahhh what am I doing? I've ruined the atmosphere that was finally being relaxed!

He was secretly complaining inside. The skin on his wrist that was touched by Ji Yubo felt like it was burning. It was so hot that he lost all his rationality. His hands seemed to be out of control and he just wanted to put them in his pocket to avoid being cramped.

" Ah ... I just wanted to, um ... yeah! I just wanted to put my hands in my pockets, that's all ..."

As he spoke, Chu Xichi rubbed his pockets back and forth, trying to hide his hands in them quickly, but his clothes seemed to be against him, and he couldn't put his hands in after searching for a long time.

At this moment, Ji Yubo's voice rang out, interrupting Chu Xichi's flustered movements, with a hint of subtle confusion in his tone: " Your clothes ... don't seem to have pockets? "

The air around him completely froze.

After a moment, Chu Xichi silently looked down at what he was wearing today – the most basic short-sleeved T– shirt, let alone pockets, the whole piece of clothing didn't even have a stripe.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Help! The toes are starting to work!

What on earth am I doing? This is even more embarrassing!

As if sensing his embarrassment, Ji Yubo curled the corners of his lips and gently said to help him out: " If Mr. Chu minds me touching you ..."

He hadn't finished speaking yet, and had barely uttered the word "mind" when the young man interrupted him hastily: " I don't mind! "

These three words came out of Chu Xichi's mouth before he even had time to think about them. Only after he finished speaking did he react and lowered his eyes in embarrassment.

The long-lost sense of self-esteem began to play tricks on him at this moment. Chu Xichi pursed his lips, paused for a moment, and deliberately added: " ... It's not a big deal. "

But the volume of this sentence was obviously much smaller than the previous one.

Hearing this, Ji Yubo smiled a little and his gaze softened. He did not point out the young man's sudden shyness, but he did not hold his wrist again. He just calmly told him, " Then follow me closely when you walk. "

After saying that, he turned and walked forward.

After turning around, at an angle that Chu Xichi couldn't notice, the corners of Ji Yubo's eyes, which were originally smiling, quickly turned cold, and obscure emotions surged in his eyes. The moment the young man shook him off, all sorts of horrible thoughts flashed through his mind –

You shouldn't give him freedom. To deal with a liar like Chu Xichi, you can only tie him up at home so that he can only see you every day.

Ji Yubo pressed the tip of his tongue against the roof of his mouth, and subconsciously wanted to smoke a cigarette to ease his raging emotions. This was a habit he had developed during the three years that Chu Xichi had been abroad, but his fingertips stopped the moment they touched the cigarette box.

Chu Xichi doesn't like the smell of smoke.

In the end, Ji Yubo just sighed lightly, squeezed the cigarette box and quickly let go.

Don't be impatient.

Everything was going in the direction he expected, and he couldn't push people too hard.

Ji Yubo pinched his fingertips to pull himself out of the dark mood. It was already three years of waiting, so there would still be a lot of time between him and Chu Xichi.

Thinking of this, Ji Yubo's gloomy brows relaxed a little. He gently rubbed and smoothed out the white mark on his index finger ... it seemed that there was still some warmth left by holding Chu Xichi's wrist just now.

Unable to help but recall the young man's expression of not minding without any hesitation, Ji Yu couldn't help but curl up the corners of his thin lips.

On the other hand, Chu Xichi had no idea what Ji Yubo was thinking at the moment. He had just barely recovered from the embarrassment.

After calming down again, all the doubts from before could not help but keep emerging in my mind——

First of all, the character of the male protagonist Ji Yubo does not match the personality of the original novel.

Secondly, the second attacker Lu Jiantong, who originally loved the male protagonist Ji Yubo to death, now doesn't even like him anymore. He's lucky if he doesn't roll his eyes when he hears the name Ji Yubo.

Gong Sanji Naner even went abroad for further studies. I haven't seen this kind of person for many years.

In the original novel, Xu Letong, who had improper thoughts about Ji Yubo, is actually a heartless and stupid dog in reality.

And, most importantly!

He has always been concerned about the real male protagonist Huo Qi, but the original novel never mentioned that the other party would actually be Ji Yubo's uncle with a blood relationship! This is outrageous.

All the important plots in the original novel are very different from the real world that Chu Xichi is familiar with, and can even be said to be completely opposite ...

The overwhelming amount of information caused Chu Xichi's brain, which had finally calmed down, to start overloading.

Why is this happening?

Even if the plot deviates because of him, the most basic character personalities and relationships will not be inconsistent with the original.

No matter how you explain it, it doesn't feel right and it doesn't make sense at all. unless .....

Chu Xichi only felt his head buzzing, as if he suddenly understood many things that he had not understood for a long time –

Unless the novel he traveled to was not the one he was reading.

Ever since this idea came up, the more Chu Xichi thought about it, the more he felt that it was very likely that he had entered the wrong book. Only this result could explain all the things that didn't make sense before.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

If his guess is correct, then what has he been doing all these years?

A battle of wits and courage with the air!

" arrive. "

Before he could figure it out completely, Ji Yubo's voice interrupted his thoughts.

" Oh, okay. " Chu Xichi looked around before reacting. During the time he was distracted, the two had already walked to the door of his house. He hurriedly went forward to open the door.

Noticing the young man's exposed emotions, Ji Yubo raised his eyebrows calmly and asked casually, " What happened? "

" Nothing. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi subconsciously prepared to fool around like he did before, but soon realized that he should not keep Ji Yubo in the dark any longer, so he immediately added: " I do have something to say to you ... Let's go inside and talk. "

Ji Yubo hadn't seen such a serious look on the young man's face for a long time. He opened his mouth to say something, but in the end he only uttered a short " OK. "

However, as soon as the two entered the room, before Chu Xichi had time to open the door, he heard a rapid " da da da " sound, coming from far away, like something was running, accompanied by a humming sound.

What's going on?

Chu Xichi quickly turned on the light, and then he saw a huge black shadow rushing towards him and then diving into Ji Yubo's arms.

" Boom! "

There was a loud crash, and when he reacted, he saw Ji Yubo had been knocked to the ground by the pig.

Chu Xichi: " ..... "

Oh my god — !!!

" Are you in pain? " He hurriedly checked the other person's condition from head to toe. Thinking of the news he had seen about a pig pushing a person to death, Chu Xichi became even more nervous, and his voice became hurried: " Let me see quickly, are you injured anywhere? "

" fine. "

Ji Yubo stood up expressionlessly, brushed off the non-existent dust on his body calmly, without any anger in his expression. He looked so calm as if he was not the one who was knocked down by the pig just now.

standing firm , he lowered his eyes and stared silently at the huge mini pig in front of him, trying to find some resemblance to the tiny pig three years ago that he could hold in one hand.

In the end, Ji Yubo failed. He pursed his lips and shifted his gaze to the young man next to him as if nothing had happened.

Chu Xichi was a little nervous because of his gaze, but the next second, he heard Ji Yubo's indifferent voice –

" Our son is in great health. "

The author has something to say:



I tried to unlock Chapter 72 today and failed again. If it doesn't work, I can only delete it all and put it with Big Eyes. Let me struggle a little longer!

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-09-13 02:37:33~2022-09-14 22:04:05 ~

Thanks to the little angel who threw the bazooka: Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;  
Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Ranpo Sang Tianxia Diyi 18 bottles; The Moon is Dreaming 6 bottles;  
Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 78 Osmanthus Kiss

At first , Chu Xichi felt a little embarrassed because Ji Yubo called the mini pig his son, but after hearing what the other party said, he fell into complete silence , " ....."

It turns out that there really are humans who can, after being knocked down by a pig , turn around and praise the pig for its good health?

Is this the fatherly love that endures humiliation and hardship?

Love it.

" Mini Pig is usually very well behaved, I don't know why he suddenly became like this today ..."

he was complaining in his heart , Chu Xichi still felt a little embarrassed by the mini pig's sudden abnormal behavior . He paused and explained in a low voice: " Maybe it was because it recognized you and was more excited. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo nodded slightly without saying much , but a fleeting arc appeared at the corner of his lips.

Seeing the air freeze again , Chu Xichi glanced at the man beside him and couldn't help but ask again , " ... Do you really not need me to accompany you to the hospital? "

Although the other party had repeatedly stated that he was fine , he was still somewhat worried. After all, the fall just now sounded really painful.

" Need not. "

Ji Yubo still had his usual indifferent look , and his voice was unusually calm , without any emotion: " Aren't you going to take your mini pig for a walk? "

" Okay. " Seeing that he obviously didn't want to dwell on this issue any further , Chu Xichi didn't want to continue to care about it . He took a look at the time and saw that it was already late, so he didn't waste any more time and went upstairs to get the leash.

Ji Yubo did not follow and remained standing calmly in the same place. He just watched Chu Xichi's back with his beautiful peach blossom eyes as he walked up to the second floor . Only when he could no longer see him did he lower his eyes and slowly retract his gaze.

It's not that he didn't want to stay with the young man , but the place where he was knocked down by the mini pig was still aching.

Under normal circumstances, Ji Yubo might have taken the opportunity to play the victim and get Chu Xichi to show more concern for him, but the reason for his injury this time was so pathetic that he was too embarrassed to say anything more.

He closed his eyes, and the concern that was about to overflow from the young man's face flashed through his mind. The originally fierce aura between his brows softened instantly.

——It seemed that the two of them had not missed each other for three years. Everything was the same as before, and Chu Xichi would always be the Mr. Chu who would appear when he needed him.

"What are you happy about?"

At this moment, Chu Xichi's voice rang in his ears, pulling his gradually drifting thoughts back. Ji Yubo opened his eyes again, and there was even a hint of smile in his eyes.

He couldn't help but use his weary eyes to carefully describe the person in front of him, and then he said softly: "Nothing."

The man's gaze made Chu Xichi's back tighten instinctively, and he even had the illusion that he was being stared at by a ferocious beast. He opened his mouth to say something to ease his inexplicable emotions, but before he could open his mouth, he was interrupted by the mini pig.

"Hehehe."

The mini pig hummed and rubbed his trouser legs affectionately, as if urging the two of them to hurry out. Chu Xichi had to suppress his inexplicable alertness and leaned over to put the leash on the huge mini pig. "Don't worry, it will be done soon."

In just two years, the mini pigs had grown in size like balloons, and walking them had become a physically demanding job. Fortunately, Chu Xichi had trained himself and was extremely skilled in the job. He quickly put on the leash and turned to Ji Yubo and said, "Let's go out."

"good."

Because they had wasted some time at home, by the time the two of them left the house, the evening rush hour had completely passed.

The streets returned to silence again, and the air was quiet under the bright moonlight, with only the occasional sound of birds' wings fluttering as they returned to the forest. It seemed that the high temperature had finally dropped.

The mini pig was not very familiar with the domestic environment and walked very slowly. From time to time, its attention was distracted by the wild flowers on the roadside, so the two of them could only follow it, stopping and walking along the way.

The dim lights on the roadside stretched out the shadows of the two people until they completely intersected, showing a different kind of warmth for a moment.

"Chichi."

At this moment, Ji Yubo suddenly called out to the young man next to him. His voice was very soft, without the indifference of the past, and only seemed to be particularly caring.

Chu Xichi couldn't help but become more formal because of his tone: "What's wrong?"

He noticed that Ji Yubo's address to him changed from "Mr. Chu" to "Chi Chi". He was a little confused as to what the other party based the change of address on. When he was about to speak, he heard the other party continue to ask.

"Just now, when you came in, what did you want to tell me?"

Chu Xichi:?

When he entered the door? His mind was not able to catch up for a moment, and he stood there in a daze for a moment before reacting.

At that time, he had just realized that he might have been in the wrong plot, and he was so excited that he was ready to explain to Ji Yubo seriously and directly the real reason why he suddenly left without saying goodbye and went abroad for three years.

But unfortunately he was interrupted by the mini pig just as he entered the house. At that time, he was so concerned about Ji Yubo's health that he completely forgot about it.

Chu Xichi pursed his lips, somewhat hesitantly. The idea of traveling through a book was too bizarre. After calming down, he didn't know if Ji Yubo would believe everything he said if he spoke rashly.

Thinking of this, his tone began to become uncertain: " I ... um ..."

" Forget it, I'm sorry for being rude. " Unexpectedly, Ji Yubo seemed to have sensed his embarrassment and simply skipped the topic.

" That's not what I meant. " Chu Xichi was a little anxious, but he didn't know how to explain it for a moment, " It's not rude, it's just that I ..."

Hearing this, Ji Yubo just shook his head lightly and did not embarrass him. " It doesn't matter if you don't want to talk, Mr. Chu. Tell me when you want to talk. "

" Chu Xichi " again . He opened his mouth but didn't know what to say, so he pursed his lips and said no more.

On a summer night, the air was filled with the unique fragrance of osmanthus. The mini pig was a little excited. It suddenly accelerated and pulled Chu Xichi, who was holding the leash, and was forced to walk forward quickly.

Ji Yubo did not follow immediately, but followed behind Chu Xichi not too far away.

From an angle that the young man couldn't see, his expression turned completely cold, and an indelible gloom quickly filled his brows.

Every time he had the illusion that everything seemed to be the same as before, reality would immediately tell him that there was a gap between him and Chu Xichi after all.

This thought made Ji Yubo feel irritated again, and the desire to smoke began to surge up uncontrollably. Even though his fingers in his pockets were squeezing the cigarette box to the point of deformation, he still couldn't calm down.

His smoking addiction has become worse in the past two years.

In the end, Ji Yubo couldn't help it. He took out a cigarette and gently held it to his lips, but did not light it immediately.

" Ji Yubo? "

Chu Xichi's voice suddenly sounded, completely interrupting his chaotic thoughts, and urged him, " Hurry up and catch up. "

" Here I come. " Upon hearing that, Ji Yubo had no choice but to quicken his pace and walk side by side with the young man.

" Crack— "

At this moment, the two heard a strange noise at the same time. There were no pedestrians on the street at this time, so the noise was particularly obvious.

It seemed to be the sound of a camera shutter.

" Who is filming secretly? "

Chu Xichi reacted very quickly and looked towards the source of the sound. It turned out to be a young boy who looked like a college student. He was holding a mobile phone and had not even had time to put it down. His face was full of embarrassment.

" Sorry sir, I didn't take the photos on purpose. " After being caught, the boy hurriedly explained: " It's just that I rarely see people in China keeping such conspicuous pets, and I was a little curious ... "

" If you mind ... I'll delete it. " The boy seemed embarrassed, and his voice became lower and lower, almost inaudible.

Hearing this, Ji Yubo's mind inappropriately flashed back to the photo that Huo Qi had shown him before – the candid photo of Chu Xichi and Lu Jiantong walking pigs together when they were abroad. The two looked so well-matched and intimate.

Although Chu Xichi had explained to him that it was a misunderstanding, and he was willing to believe Chu Xichi's explanation ... but Ji Yubo still couldn't let it go.

Why, why is it that the treasure I hide in the deepest corner of my heart is always coveted by all kinds of people?

This is obviously his treasure alone!

Fortunately, Chu Xichi had torn up the photo in front of him, which made the gloom on Ji Yubo's brow dissipate a little ... Chu Xichi never liked being photographed secretly, and he knew this.

" show me? "

Just as he was daydreaming, the young man's voice suddenly rang out, and he didn't sound angry at all.

Ji Yubo looked up in surprise, and saw Chu Xichi leaning over to look at the boy's phone. " The photo is pretty good. How about adding your contact information and sending it to me? "

" Okay. " Seeing that Chu Xichi didn't blame him, the boy didn't waste any time and quickly sent the photo he had just taken. " Can you see if there is any problem? "

" No, thanks. "

After receiving the photo, Chu Xichi did not embarrass the other party and let him go . He watched him walk away, clicked on the photo and handed the phone to Ji Yubo, " Look, this boy takes really good photos. "

Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and looked at the photo – the two people in the photo were walking side by side on the street, looking relaxed and even a little warm.

It looks like a loving couple taking their pet shopping after dinner.

" Why don't you let him delete it? " Ji Yubo heard his voice sound a little dry.

Hearing this, Chu Xichi raised his eyebrows in surprise and asked, " Why do you want to delete it? "

Why did she act so resistant one moment, and then approach him as if nothing had happened the next.

At this moment, Ji Yubo finally couldn't help it. He raised his eyes, stared at the young man in front of him, and said softly: " Chi Chi, why have you been avoiding me before? "

" Are you afraid of me? "

" Huh? " Chu Xichi was a little confused when he heard this. He couldn't understand what Ji Yubo was talking about for a moment.

" Chi Chi, I swear I will never hurt you, so ..." Please don't be afraid of me, okay?

In the breeze, he seemed to hear an inaudible sigh, interrupting his unfinished words, and the next second the cigarette butt on his lips was taken away by the young man in front of him.

Amid the clouds and breeze, a kiss mixed with the unique sweetness of osmanthus unexpectedly fell on Ji Yubo's lips.

The author has something to say:

Yay!!

This is substantial emotional progress!

Sprinkle flowers ~ Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-09-14 22:04:05~2022-09-15 23:59:37 ~

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: Sisi is very cute. I got 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

Chapter 79 A kind of handsomeness that doesn't care about other people's lives

The tiny stars and the moon seem to form a Milky Way falling on the sky , intersecting with the dim lights of the street lamps, ambiguous and charming.

Ji Yubo stood there in a daze, the unique fragrance of osmanthus continuing to spread between his lips and teeth ... diffuse ... gradually interweaving into a dense and huge net , completely binding him until his limbs could not move at all.

At a certain moment , he even felt that everything before his eyes was just an illusion created by his self-deception, just like a traveler who was lost in the desert and was about to die of thirst due to drought , and dreamed of an oasis just before he died.

Thinking of this, Ji Yubo bit the tip of his tongue . The slight pain brought him some clarity from the chaos. He lowered his eyes and looked at the young man in front of him.

Under the dim light, Chu Xichi's figure was clearer than ever before.

The young man's eyes were slightly closed and his brows were full of immaturity . Due to his height , he could only tilt his head slightly to kiss the corner of Ji Yubo's lips. His long crow-feather eyelashes left a fine fan-shaped shadow on his eyelids.

——It wasn't Ji Yubo's hallucination.

The next second , the young man's eyelashes trembled and he slowly opened his eyes , as if preparing to end this kiss that lasted only a few seconds and was so gentle that it felt like being brushed by a feather.

...

Chu Xichi's mind went blank . He thought he might really be crazy , otherwise how could he be so out of control.

The moment he saw the barely perceptible sense of loss in Ji Yubo's beautiful peach blossom eyes——

At that moment, he seemed to have no thoughts, he just wanted Ji Yubo to stop being so sad, his body seemed to be out of control, and he kissed her instinctively ...

His brain quickly calmed down , and Chu Xichi awkwardly turned his head slightly to end the out-of-control kiss , but the other party did not give him this opportunity ...

Ji Yubo finally broke free from the shackles of the sweet-scented osmanthus fragrance and his limbs regained their freedom. Without any hesitation, he raised his hand and pinched Chu Xichi's jaw, forcing the young man to continue raising his head with a tough attitude, and he recklessly deepened the kiss .

The only sounds left on the quiet street at this time were the blending of the two people's breathing and the ambiguous sound of water splashing. A strong feeling of suffocation quickly surged into Chu Xichi's brain. He instinctively began to shiver, and it felt like a snake's tongue was wreaking havoc between his lips and teeth, greedily wanting to devour everything about him.

His jaw was pinched by Ji Yubo, which made Chu Xichi feel very insecure. He subconsciously raised his hand to push him away, " Wait ... um ..."

But as soon as his fingertips touched Ji Yubo, he was controlled and his curled up fingers were pried open effortlessly, interlocking their fingers with his.

" Chichi, look at me. "

Ji Yubo's voice rang next to his ear. The distance between them was very close, and the hot air he exhaled poured into Chu Xichi's earlobe.

Don't ... don't listen to him ...

Chu Xichi tried to maintain a last bit of composure in his heart, but the man's voice at this moment seemed to be endowed with magic, which instantly broke down his resistance and made him willingly obey the other's gaze.

Under the dim street lights, Ji Yubo stared at him quietly, her beautiful peach blossom eyes were surprisingly bright, and her eyes were full of tenderness and love, as if she was looking at the most precious treasure in the world, " Chi Chi, I love you. "

When he heard what the other party said, the huge tinnitus in his ears made Chu Xichi's brain go blank, and he even began to lose focus at an inappropriate time ...

It's really hot in the summer, otherwise why would my cheeks be so burning?

The rationality that briefly came online was completely useless this time. Chu Xichi opened his mouth and subconsciously wanted to respond to the man in front of him, " I ..."

" Hehehe—— ”

However, before he could utter the complete words, he was interrupted by a series of rapid grunts from the mini pig.

Chu Xichi's brain was in a mess and he stood there in a daze. He couldn't react to what was happening. It was Ji Yubo's anxious voice that pulled him out of the chaos: " What's wrong with the mini pig?! "

He hurriedly looked at the mini pig that was supposed to be eating weeds beside the flower bed. At this time, the mini pig was paralyzed on the ground, and its body would occasionally twitch. It looked in very bad condition and there was no trace of its previous lively appearance.

Chu Xichi was now completely awake, and he squatted down in a hurry to check the mini pig's physical condition.

The mini pig has been very healthy for all these years and has never been sick. This was the first time he faced such a situation and he was completely panicked.

" Chi Chi, don't worry. I'll call someone to take us to the hospital. " Ji Yubo comforted Chu Xichi while taking out his cell phone. However, when his peripheral vision caught sight of the mini pig's huge body weighing more than 300 pounds, he began to hesitate again. It seems that the mini pig can't be stuffed into the car ...

" Forget it. There seems to be a pet hospital nearby. I'll carry the mini pig over there. " After watching for a while, Ji Yubo completely gave up the idea of asking his assistant to drive over, but time was urgent now, and for the sake of the mini pigs, he could only try to challenge the limits of human beings.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Once again, praise the great fatherly love.

" If you can't carry it, I'll carry it with you. " He couldn't bear to let Ji Yubo bear the entire burden of the mini pig alone.

As soon as the voice fell, a huge roar was heard in the originally quiet street. It was a small forklift that had just finished construction, accompanied by the most popular car BGM at the moment , " Men want to fight! Men want to fight ..."

The driver seemed to be in a good mood and turned up the volume. In an instant, the whole street was dominated by earthy songs.

Chu Xichi was already very anxious , and now this noisy music made him even more furious, and his face immediately darkened.

Unexpectedly, Ji Yubo, who was squatting next to the mini pig, suddenly stood up, ran to the side of the road, raised his hand to stop the small forklift, " Master, please stop for a moment. "

" What are you doing? " Although he was very impatient, the driver still pulled the forklift over.

" We can't move the mini pigs, so we would like to trouble you to drive a forklift to help us move them ..."

Originally, when the driver heard that the stranger in front of him actually asked him to use his beloved small forklift to help move the pigs, his face instantly became impatient. The words of refusal were already on the tip of his tongue, but he saw the other party rubbing a bulging wallet out of his pocket.

" We really need your help, and compensation is not a problem. "

Few people carry cash these days, let alone such a huge amount.

The driver stared at the wallet with his eyes wide open. He turned away the refusal that was about to come out of his mouth and said in a friendly manner: " No problem, no problem, it's all a small matter. "

In the face of absolute rewards, the beloved little forklift is not worth mentioning at all! the two of them put the mini pig on the shovel of the forklift and sat it firmly in the car , the driver turned on the navigation on his mobile phone and took the initiative to ask: " Which pig slaughterhouse are you two going to? "

" Go to the nearest veterinary hospital. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo frowned slightly, his tone was somewhat unhappy, and he explained in a deep voice: " Please be respectful, this is my son. "

" ..... OK. "

After hearing what the other party was saying, the driver's mouth opened uncontrollably and he was about to say " crazy " subconsciously . But when he thought of the huge reward, he held back the personal attack and his face looked extremely ferocious.

Is it so fashionable for rich people to keep pets nowadays?

, pursed his lips and suddenly felt that Ji Yubo was quite handsome——

The kind of handsomeness that doesn't care about other people's lives.

Fortunately, there were almost no people on the road at this time, and the driver was driving the small forklift so fast that sparks were almost coming out. In just a few minutes, he delivered the two people and the pig to the entrance of the pet hospital.

Ji Yubo didn't bother to say anything more to the driver. He just threw his wallet to him, simply said thank you, got out of the car without looking back, and rushed into the pet hospital carrying the pig.

Who would have thought that the moment he stepped into the hospital gate, the mini pig that had been twitching suddenly spit out some wild grass, then moved its limbs, stood up by itself and trotted around, looking extremely healthy.

Chu Xichi:?

Wasted trip?!

There was a lot of noise here, and the doctor sitting at the front desk couldn't help but stand up and come over to see what was going on. " What's going on? "

Now that we are here, we should make sure that the mini pig is fine. Thinking of this, Chu Xichi directly handed the mini pig's leash to the doctor: " Please give it a full body check. "

" Okay. " The doctor took the traction rope and led the two to the waiting area. " Please wait here for a while. "

It was already late at night, and the mini pig was the only pet in the veterinary hospital. The examination report came out in a few minutes. The doctor took a quick look at it and handed it to Chu Xichi. " It's nothing, it just ate too much. "

" ..... " Chu Xichi fell silent after hearing this. Ji Yubo stood up and took the report. " Excuse me, doctor. "

By the time the two came out of the pet hospital, it was almost early morning and the streets were completely deserted.

" Are you hungry? " Ji Yubo tilted his head to look at the young man beside him and asked softly.

" A little bit, indeed. "

After completely relaxing, Chu Xichi belatedly realized that he was hungry. Thinking carefully, he and Ji Yubo had not had time to eat that whole night, as they spent all their time moving the pigs.



But at this time, all the restaurants on the street were closed, and only one convenience store was still open. Chu Xichi didn't mind and walked straight over there: " Let's make do with the convenience store for now. "

Mini pigs are large pets and are not convenient to bring into the store. Chu Xichi stood at the door hesitantly.

Just as he was about to ask Ji Yubo to come in and wait at the door, he saw him take the mini pig's leash from his hand naturally and said indifferently as usual: " Go get what you want to eat. I'll wait for you at the cashier. "

As he spoke, Ji Yubo's eyes swept to the merchandise cabinet next to the cash register. At the bottom was a row of osmanthus-flavored chewing gums ... He couldn't help but take a few more glances, and his thoughts couldn't help but drift back to the osmanthus-scented kiss just now.

" What are you looking at? " Chu Xichi noticed that Ji Yubo was distracted and followed his line of sight to see the rows of small boxes on the merchandise cabinet, which were clearly labeled "condoms."

—— ? !

It's poisonous, Ji Yubo!

At this point, Chu Xichi no longer cared about his face, which was what he cared about the most, and quickly refused: " I haven't recovered from the previous incident, and my waist hurts now. "

Unexpectedly, Ji Yubo spoke at the same time as him, but he said to the cashier: " A box of osmanthus-flavored chewing gum, please. "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Damn, just die.

The author has something to say:

Q: What does it feel like to be sentimental?

Chi Chi: Thanks for the invitation, I'm already dead, joining the embarrassing memory before bedtime

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-09-15

23:59:37~2022-09-16 23:55:15 ~

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: Fireworks belongs to milk tea 18 bottles; Sisi is very cute, alive 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 80 Bloody Disaster

Some bosses , although they have a stern face and seem calm and composed, but in fact, they have already started working and can build a three-bedroom apartment in a few seconds.

Being too sentimental can cause great harm to others!

He didn't fail on the spot, all thanks to the strong professionalism of Mr. Chu Xichi!

" Chichi? "

Ji Yubo's voice rang beside his ear , still in his usual indifferent state. He put the chewing gum he had just paid for into his pocket , lowered his eyes and stared at Chu Xichi, as if he didn't notice the young man's embarrassment , and asked softly: " What's wrong? "

Chu Xichi:?

His eyes widened slightly. Why did he react like this? He was too calm, wasn't he?!

Great ! Ji Yubo must not have heard it!

While letting out a long sigh , Chu Xichi couldn't help but feel a bit of regret for Ji Yubo.

How come such a good male protagonist becomes deaf at such a young age?

Ji Yubo was a little confused by the young man's sudden sympathetic gaze . When he was about to say something , the mini pig that he had been holding in his hand suddenly sneezed , as if it was getting impatient because of waiting for too long . " Hehehe—— "

" I'll get some food. "

Chu Xichi came to his senses , looked at the time and saw that it was getting late , so he didn't waste any more time and walked into the convenience store without looking back.

At an angle that he couldn't see, Ji Yu's thin lips curled up slightly, but it was only fleeting. He quickly suppressed it and returned to his usual indifference . Only in those beautiful peach blossom eyes , there was occasionally an imperceptible gloom.

Chu Xichi didn't delay for too long . He took two lunch boxes and came back. Looking at Ji Yubo who was thinking about something, he asked in confusion: " Have you been waiting for a long time? "

" No "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo realized his loss of composure, but he just calmly lowered his eyes naturally, hiding the last trace of obscurity in his eyes. When he raised his eyes again, there was only calmness left, making it impossible to detect any clues.

" That's good. "

\*

The two of them just ate some lunch boxes as their dinner.

When I came out of the convenience store, the street had become completely quiet. Apart from the occasional breeze and the chirping of cicadas, there was only silence.

Fortunately, the convenience store was not far from Yuanshan Villa , and the two of them strolled back with the mini pigs, and it didn't take long in total.

When they reached the door of the house, Ji Yubo suddenly stopped and returned the leash to Chu Xichi calmly, looking as if he was not going to move forward. " Chichi, good night. "

Seeing this, Chu Xichi was a little stunned, and subconsciously asked: " Aren't you coming back? "

he noticed the word " come back " , Ji Yubo couldn't help curling his lips, but still refused: " If I'm here, Chi Chi will be uncomfortable at night. "

At this moment, the gentle moonlight enveloped Ji Yubo like a thin layer of silver gauze. The sharp aura finally softened completely at this moment. Ji Yubo stared at the young man quietly, as if his world could only accommodate one person. There was a softness in his beautiful peach blossom eyes that was about to overflow.

" I just want you to get some sleep. "

Ji Yubo said this very lightly, as if it would be blown away by the wind in the next second. He didn't know if it was Chu Xichi's illusion, but he felt that Ji Yubo, who was always indifferent, showed a bit of subtle loneliness at this moment.

This thought made his heart feel like being brushed by a feather, causing ripples to spread out. After saying this, Ji Yubo turned around and prepared to leave. Before Chu Xichi's brain could sort out the inexplicable emotions that arose inexplicably, his body responded in the most honest way.

It seemed that the tough talk he had always used to maintain face had completely failed at this moment.

" Wait! " He stopped the man and said carefully: " Actually, it won't bother you ..."

Seeing that Ji Yubo didn't respond for a long time, Chu Xichi finally gave up and said, " Well ... I mean, are you really not going to come in and sit down? "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo's eyes flashed with a hint of success, but his tone was still as indifferent as usual: " Then I can't refuse your kindness. "

All of Chu Xichi's courage seemed to have been used up the moment he called out to Ji Yubo. As soon as he entered the house, he fell into an awkward situation from which he could not extricate himself.

Ahhh, I am really losing my mind. Why would I feel pity for Ji Yubo and try to keep him?

As if he had sensed Chu Xichi's entanglement, Ji Yubo's voice was mixed with a hint of subtle loneliness: " Is it difficult? "

" Ah, no ..." Hearing this, Chu Xichi waved his hands in panic, and said with a hint of evasion: " I'll go get you a glass of water. "

Unexpectedly, as soon as he turned around, Ji Yubo grabbed his wrist and said, " Chi Chi, don't bother me so much. "

Chu Xichi is a typical person who responds to soft words but not to hard ones. When Ji Yubo was tough with him two days ago, he did not feel too guilty. But when the other party's attitude softened completely, Chu Xichi was overwhelmed by huge guilt almost instantly.

Chu Xichi lowered his eyes and dared not look at the man in front of him. He pursed his lips and said softly: " You have never been a trouble ..."

Before he finished speaking, a soft laugh sounded in his ear, the voice was low but magnetic.

For some reason, Chu Xichi's ears began to burn red. He couldn't help but bury his head deeper into the ground. Ji Yubo took the wrist and slowly walked into the house, as if he had taken the lead.

He opened his mouth and subconsciously wanted to explain to the other party the real reason why he left without saying goodbye, but the matter of traveling through a book was too absurd and he didn't even know where to start.

" Chi Chi, I don't have to know everything about you. " Suddenly, as if seeing through what he was thinking at the moment, the man gently embraced him in his arms.

The close distance made the unique cedar scent on Ji Yubo's body instantly fill Chu Xichi's sense of smell.

" As long as you stay by my side, I'll be happy. " The man leaned over and buried his head in his neck. The hot air he exhaled hit his neck, making Chu Xichi shiver uncontrollably.

" Chichi, I really love you. "

The atmosphere became more and more ambiguous. Just when Chu Xichi thought that the other party would take further action and he didn't even have the mood to stop it ...

But he never expected that Ji Yubo did nothing but simply held him in his arms and left a gentle and cherishing kiss on his forehead, " Go to sleep. "

" Um ....."

Chu Xichi's throat was a little dry. He closed his eyes tightly, not daring to look at Ji Yubo. He pursed his lips and whispered, " Good night. "

Tick ... tick ... As the second hand turned, the young man's breathing gradually returned to normal.

Ji Yubo suddenly opened his eyes, and his vision was surprisingly clear.

He lowered his eyes and looked at the young man in his arms, his brows filled with a determined look.

Ji Yubo did not lie, he was indeed no longer curious about Chu Xichi's sudden departure . It was enough as long as this person could stay by his side forever.

Whether it is gentle or forced, as long as the result is the same, he can accept it ...

After completely depicting the young man's face with an extremely aggressive gaze, Ji Yubo closed his eyes again and let out a satisfied sigh.

The night returns to tranquility ...

the next day.

Chu Xichi was awakened by the dazzling sunlight. He opened his eyes suddenly, but he didn't expect that it was almost noon.

Originally, he thought he would be too nervous to sleep because Ji Yubo was holding him in his arms.

Unexpectedly, as if he had a pig addiction, he fell into a deep sleep as soon as his head touched the pillow.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Ahhhh, so embarrassing!

The seat next to him where Ji Yubo had originally slept was already empty, and even the warmth was almost gone.

Ji Yubo ... leave?

Inexplicably, a sense of loss that was inexplicable and yet could not be explained surged into my heart.

After a simple wash, Chu Xichi went downstairs to find food, but he didn't expect that when he just walked into the living room, he suddenly saw Ji Yubo sitting on the sofa in the living room, watching his mobile phone.

At this time, the other party was already dressed neatly, but he seemed to be in a bad mood.

The corners of his lips were tightly pursed, his jawline was stretched into a sharp arc, his aura was fierce, and there was no trace of the softness of last night.

Involuntarily, he slowed down his steps, wanting to look at the other person a few more times.

At this moment, Chu Xichi clearly realized that the boy he once was had really grown up ...

" Does it look good? " At this moment, Ji Yubo's indifferent voice sounded.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

There is nothing more embarrassing than being caught peeking!

He rubbed his fingertips tightly, pretending not to have heard what the other person had just said, and casually changed the subject : " Well ... I 'm hungry. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo chuckled and deliberately did not expose his clumsy attempt to change the subject. He just continued, " I know a delicious restaurant in the mall next door. Do you want to try it? "

" good. "

Maybe because today was a holiday, the mall was much busier than usual. The two were caught up in the flow of people and were almost separated several times.

This time, Ji Yubo did not reach out to hold the young man beside him as he did last time. He just tilted his head slightly and whispered, " Follow me closely, don't get lost. "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi frowned. He was a little upset that the other party treated him like a child. " I'm not a child, how could I get lost? "

Ji Yubo simply nodded and said, " Okay. "

Suddenly, Chu Xichi saw a stall in the corner of the mall. A man dressed as a Taoist priest was sitting lazily playing with his mobile phone. On the stall was a tall flag with the word "fortune telling" written on it.

Why are there Taoist priests in shopping malls?

Chu Xichi's curiosity began to get the better of him, and he followed Ji Yubo's steps slower and slower ... slower and slower ... and finally he stopped completely in front of the Taoist's stall.

Noticing the young man in front of him, the Taoist thought that business was coming, and immediately sighed with regret, " My benefactor, I see that your forehead has turned black recently, I'm afraid you will have a bloody disaster. "

" Are you talking about me? "

Chu Xichi looked around and didn't see anyone else, so he pointed at himself in confusion.

" Yes. " The Taoist nodded implicitly, and said with regret: " You are still so young. "

Intellectually, Chu Xichi knew that the Taoist priest in front of him must be a liar, but emotionally, having experienced even more absurd things like traveling through a book, he was superstitious to the core about gods and strange things.

After a few brief mental battles, Chu Xichi sat on the small stool in front of the Taoist priest with a serious face: " Master, what should I do? "

Seeing this, the Taoist priest became even more mysterious, " I only care about fate. Since you and I are so destined to be together, I only need two thousand fates to help you get through this disaster. "

Just as Chu Xichi was about to scan the code to pay, there was a sudden commotion in the mall. He subconsciously looked towards the center of the chaos, only to find that it was a group of policemen rushing towards them!

The leader was a young man who pointed at the Taoist priest from a distance, his face twisted and his voice sharp: " That's him, the liar who said I was going to have a bloody disaster and cheated me of two thousand dollars a few days ago! "

Almost at the moment when he caught sight of the policeman , the Taoist priest, who had just looked so profound, stood up in horror, left Chu Xichi aside, and ran away without even bothering to pack up his stall.

However, the overly long robe hindered his escape plan. He was pinned to the ground by the police before he took two steps. He began to beg for mercy with snot and tears: " Comrade, spare me, I was wrong! "

Chu Xichi, who witnessed the whole process: " ....."

It's a bit embarrassing.

This farce instantly bored him. He turned around and prepared to continue following Ji Yubo to the restaurant. However, when he turned around, he realized belatedly that there was no one around him!

—— ? !

Wait, where is Ji Yubo? !

Coming back to his senses, Chu Xichi looked around frantically, trying to find that familiar figure. However, there were too many people around him, and no matter how hard he looked, he failed. Ahhhh!

I just promised that I wouldn't lose it, and now I'm slapped in the face. This is so embarrassing! Chu Xichi's face was blank.

Just as he resigned himself to taking out his phone and preparing to call Ji Yubo, the background music that was originally playing in the mall suddenly paused, and then a radio prompt sounded: " A missing person notice is coming. "

" Little Chu Xichi, your dad bought your favorite cake and is waiting for you in the service hall on the first floor. Remember not to talk to strangers on the way ~ "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

It's simply poisonous, Ji Yubo!!!

The author has something to say:

Since Chapter 72 is really not unlockable, I have to trouble all the little cuties to move to Big Eyed Boy qwq

Chapter 81 You are the only blessing God has given me

When Chu Xichi took the elevator down to the first floor , before he reached the service hall door, he saw Ji Yubo leaning casually against the wall not far away with a cake in his hand. In an instant, Chu Xichi began to feel fortunate that the other party was not actually waiting for him at the service desk, thus saving him from complete social demise.

The man lowered his eyes, not knowing what he was thinking , with an unlit cigarette dangling from his lips. Half of his body was hidden in the shadows , and his expression seemed a little

obscure, as if there was an invisible barrier around him , and he could never completely integrate into the bustling outside world.

Chu Xichi inexplicably felt that Ji Yubo now seemed ... very lonely?

looked up towards his position as if he had telepathy .

Chu Xichi was caught off guard and bumped into those beautiful peach blossom eyes . Across the bustling crowd, his eyes met with Ji Yubo's for a long time.

At this moment , the world seemed to be quiet , and Chu Xichi even had the illusion that he would be drowned by the love in the other person's eyes in the next second ...

What am I thinking about?

He shook his head to get rid of this ridiculous idea , and when he came to his senses, he found that the man was standing in front of him , staring at him intently with his eyes lowered.

" Chichi came quite quickly. "

Ji Yubo casually threw the unlit cigarette into the trash can beside him , with a barely noticeable curve at the corner of his lips , and his tone was full of ridicule, " You didn't talk to strangers on the road, did you? "

Hearing the other party's address, Chu Xichi pursed his lips unhappily and subconsciously wanted to refute. But before he and Ji Yubo separated, he kept saying " I'm not a child , who would get lost ? "

Thinking of this , Chu Xichi suddenly felt guilty . He opened his mouth, but in the end, he just sank his face and pretended to be serious and said, " Don't talk nonsense. "

" I just met a fortune teller, which delayed me a bit. " Chu Xichi was a little angry when he mentioned the liar who was talking nonsense. He raised his hand and rubbed his forehead. " There were too many people at that time. When I turned around, you were gone. "

" Is that so ..." Ji Yubo raised his eyebrows and said softly: " Then what is he to you? " Chu Xichi got a little angry when he mentioned this, and pouted his lips in a slightly gloomy tone: " They said I had a bloody disaster recently. "

In order to save his own face, he subconsciously concealed the fact that the Taoist priest was not only a liar, but also almost cheated him out of two thousand yuan. After all, such a thing would undermine his dignity as a domineering boss and he must not let it be spread.

Chu Xichi didn't pay much attention to what he said until he looked up and saw the man's expression suddenly darken. He was a little confused for a moment, " ... What's wrong with you? "

What happened to Ji Yubo? !

He quickly recalled what he had just said in his mind, and did not find anything that would make the other party unhappy. He asked even more puzzledly: " Are you okay? "

When I looked at him again, Ji Yubo had returned to his usual indifference, except for the slightly blue veins on the back of his hand holding the cake from overexertion. He sighed softly and was silent for a moment before saying, " I'm fine ... I 'm just a little worried. "

" It's all fake, you don't really believe this. " Upon hearing this, Chu Xichi remained calm and did not mention the fact that he was also very superstitious just now.

Although he felt a little guilty, he was still not prepared to say that the Taoist priest was actually a liar.

After all, getting lost was embarrassing enough, and then he was almost cheated, and his face as a domineering boss was completely ruined.

" Um. "

Ji Yubo nodded slightly and said no more.

When he heard about the bloody disaster, even though all kinds of obscure thoughts were already flowing through his mind, in the end, he did not show any emotion, but just calmed down his expression and said lightly: " Let's go eat. "

Due to this delay, the two of them missed the peak meal time. At this time, there were not many people in the restaurant, so they could eat directly without queuing.

After ordering the dishes, Chu Xichi looked around and was about to say something when suddenly, Ji Yubo's words came out of his ears: " Let's go to Lingshi Temple later. "

Lingshi Temple is a famous temple in City A. Many foreign tourists will come here to pray for blessings on New Year's Day. Chu Xichi was no exception. He also brought Ji Yubo here to pray for blessings on his last New Year before going abroad.

His thoughts drifted away , and he didn't expect that three years had passed in the blink of an eye ...

" It's still early before the New Year, why do we have to go to Lingshi Temple now? " Chu Xichi asked somewhat puzzledly after coming to his senses.

" It's not just the New Year that requires prayers. " Ji Yubo still looked as indifferent as usual, but his tone was firm and unapologetic.

Chu Xichi:?

Why did Ji Yubo suddenly become so angry?

A thought suddenly flashed through my mind –

Could it be that ... Ji Yubo insisted on going to the temple to pray because he heard that he would suffer a bloody disaster?

This thought flowed through his chest like a warm current, making Chu Xichi feel a little guilty for hiding his true identity for the sake of face. He pursed his lips, hesitated for a moment, and then explained in a low voice: " In fact, there is no need to go to Lingshi Temple, because ... that Taoist priest is a liar. "

" I know. "

Unexpectedly, Ji Yubo remained calm when he heard this, without any extra emotion. He just calmly picked up the teacup and took a sip, then said in a deep voice: " I just saw a police car. "

Chu Xichi: " ..... "

Ji Yubo actually knew?

So what lie did he just tell? !

Chu Xichi was organizing his words quickly, but before he could open his mouth, Ji Yubo seemed to see through his thoughts and said in a low voice: " I don't want to take any risks in anything related to you, whether it is true or false. "



Hearing this, Chu Xichi felt ripples in his heart that he himself could not understand. He subconsciously raised his eyes to look at Ji Yubo, and his gaze ran straight into those eyes that were filled with tender feelings.

The man's gaze was too hot, as if he wanted to carve his appearance into his heart. After just a moment of staring, Chu Xichi felt a burning sensation.

Perhaps Ji Yubo's emotions were too deep. Subconsciously, he lowered his eyes and avoided her gaze. He pursed his lips for a long time, but in the end he did not say any words of refusal. Both of them were a little absent-minded during the meal. After all, they had something on their minds, so it didn't take them long to finish their lunch.

Lingshi Temple is not far from the shopping mall .

After dinner, Ji Yubo did not waste any time and drove Chu Xichi all the way to the temple.

After three years, Chu Xichi felt mixed emotions when he came to Lingshan Temple again .

Because it was the off-season, the incense was stored in the temple's backyard, which was some distance away. Ji Yubo took a quick look and said, " I'll go get the incense. You wait here. "

" Okay. " Chu Xichi waved his hand casually, watched Ji Yubo leave, and then strolled around the courtyard somewhat bored.

In the corner of the courtyard, there are a few trees of unknown species, with red ropes tied to their branches. They are tall and lush. The warm sunlight passes through the treetops, and is filtered by the green leaves into fine spots, swaying gently on the gravel road in the courtyard.

" Would you like a red string for blessing? "

A staff member nearby noticed his gaze and pointed to the table under the tree, " Get the red string and pen over there, write your blessing and tie it to the branch. "

" Each person is limited to one, " the staff member added, as if remembering something, " You can tie it to any of these trees, but not the tree in the corner. "

" That was bought by a pilgrim from our temple. He put his own prayers on it. Outsiders are not allowed to tie it on. "

" Okay, thank you. " Chu Xichi nodded slightly, and went to the table to get the pen and red rope as instructed.

Each person could only ask for one thing. He subconsciously prepared to write his name on the red cloth, but he hesitated before he started writing. The figure of Ji Yubo could not be erased from his mind no matter what.

The tip of the pen was placed on the red cloth for a long time, and the ink slowly spread out.

Chu Xichi lowered his eyes and stared at the ink stain for a moment, and finally the pen tip turned, and the subject of the blessing changed from " Chu Xichi " to " Ji Yubo " .

After the initial hesitation, the following words of blessing flowed much more smoothly and were written quickly –

I wish Ji Yubo a smooth and peaceful life.

After letting the ink dry, while Ji Yubo was still not back from getting the incense, Chu Xichi was holding the red rope and preparing to squeeze onto the branch closest to him. His peripheral vision suddenly swept to the corner, where the staff prohibited outsiders from hanging a red cloth on the tree.

The appearance of the tree was very strange. Although it was privately owned, the number of red prayer ropes on it was no less than that of other trees. From a distance, each red rope was written with blessings and was neatly tied to the branches, as if they were all made by the same person.

Chu Xichi was not a particularly curious person, but at this moment, an inexplicable curiosity surged from his chest, as if there was an inexplicable induction that instantly occupied his brain. When he came to his senses, he was already standing in front of the tree.

"Sorry for the offense." He muttered softly, then raised his hand to pick up a red string, wanting to see what was written on it, but was caught off guard and saw his own name. I wish Chu Xichi peace and happiness.

--What 's this?

In an instant, Chu Xichi's mind went blank. He didn't understand why his name appeared on a private tree. Subconsciously, he turned over the red ropes next to it. His name was written on all the blessed people.

There are countless red ropes hanging on the entire tree, and all the prayers are for just one person.

I wish Chu Xichi all the best.

Wish Chu Xichi .....

.....

Chu Xichi's mind was completely blank and his thoughts were in a mess. He stood there at a loss, and suddenly noticed the donor sign hanging on the tree, with the three words "Ji Yubo" written on it.

The donation was made three years ago, not long after he went abroad. During this period, Ji Yubo would tie a red prayer string for him every once in a while.

For three years, from beginning to end.

".....", Chu Xichi pursed his lips with a complicated mood.

The red rope in my hand burned my fingertips so much that I lost feeling. It felt like something in my heart was slowly melting, and the warmth spread along my blood vessels and nerves all the way to my entire body.

"Chi Chi?" Ji Yubo's voice rang beside his ear. He had just taken back the incense when he saw the young man standing in the corner. "Why are you here?"

Chu Xichi woke up from his chaotic thoughts and looked at the man beside him with a complicated expression. After a moment of silence, he said softly: "You don't have to do this for me ... Pray more for yourself."

Unexpectedly, Ji Yubo just carefully traced his outline with his eyes, his gaze was tired and serious, which made Chu Xichi feel a little puzzled.

After a moment, a satisfied sigh escaped from the man's lips: "I have it."

"I didn't see it?" Chu Xichi was a little puzzled. He looked at the drawstring on the tree again, thinking that he had seen it wrong.

Hearing this, Ji Yubo just chuckled, raised his hand and put his arm around the young man's shoulder, "Don't look for it anymore. It won't work if you see it."

I have had a rough life, and you are the only blessing God has given me.

I am very content.

The author has something to say:

I won't give out knives! Please call me a sweet writer (akimbo)

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-09-19 00:46:51~2022-09-24 01:57:41 ~

Thanks to the little angel who cast the mine: Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;

Thanks to the little angel who irrigated the nutrient solution: ... 2 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 82 Omen

The originally bright sunshine was blocked by heavy clouds at some point , the sky took on a cold grayish-white hue, and the air was filled with a damp, hazy mist, as if it was about to rain. Chu Xichi's mind was in a blank state until the two of them finished burning incense and followed Ji Yubo out of Lingshi Temple.

As long as I close my eyes , the towering ancient tree hung with red ropes will uncontrollably appear in my mind, and ripples will continue to appear in my heart , and I cannot calm down for a long time.

The pulse and heartbeat kept getting faster and faster ... it felt like there was a hole in the stomach wall , and inexplicable emotions kept pouring out.

Plop ... plop ... plop ...

Chu Xichi heard the sound of his heart beating in his chest, so fast that it seemed like it would explode in the next second.

" Don't be distracted, pay attention to the road. " At this moment , Ji Yubo's indifferent voice suddenly sounded , interrupting his gradually drifting thoughts.

" oh. "

Chu Xichi was in a trance for a moment, then he came to his senses and saw the gloomy weather . He suddenly asked worriedly: " How do we get down the mountain now? "

Lingshi Temple is located halfway up Lingshi Mountain . It is not very high and climbing up is not tiring , but the humid weather at the moment makes the stone steps, which are already covered with moss, even more slippery.

Coming to Lingshi Temple today was a completely sudden plan of Ji Yubo . Chu Xichi did not wear suitable shoes for climbing . It was fine when going up the mountain, but now it is easy to slip when going down the mountain if you are not careful.

Suddenly, Chu Xichi noticed that among the pedestrians at this moment, most people would choose to hold hands with their companions in order to prevent falling. In this way, even if they accidentally slipped , they would be quickly caught by their companions and would not fall directly to the ground.

Maybe if someone holds my hand I won't slip ...

Subconsciously, Chu Xichi glanced at the man next to him.

Ji Yubo was looking up at the sky, still with his usual indifferent expression. It was impossible to tell what he was thinking, and one could only see his unusually sharp jawline.

Chu Xichi's gaze was very obscure, but Ji Yubo still sensed it.

The man tilted his head, as if he saw through what Chu Xichi was thinking at the moment, and the corners of his lips curled up in an imperceptible arc. He stretched out his hand to him naturally and said, "Your shoes are inconvenient and may be a little slippery. Do you need me to walk with you? "

What he was thinking was directly exposed. Almost instantly, before Chu Xichi's brain had time to work, he blurted out the words of rejection, and his reaction seemed to be a little too intense: "No need! "

Seeing this, Ji Yubo's fingertips paused slightly, then quickly returned to normal, and he casually withdrew his hand, "Okay. "

In fact, as soon as Chu Xichi said the rejection, he immediately regretted it and cursed in his heart –

Let you habitually be stubborn!

When will I be able to change my bad habit of being stubborn?

Now that was in trouble, he couldn't bring himself to ask Ji Yubo for help to support him.

Looking at the back of the man in front of him, Chu Xichi felt inexplicably depressed. He pondered his words for a moment. When he was about to take two quick steps to call the other party, his shoes suddenly did not fit his feet and he stumbled.

Chu Xichi:?

What's going on?

He was a little puzzled, and looked at his shoes, only to find that the shoelaces had suddenly broken.

He stared at the shoelaces in a trance. The broken ends of the shoelaces were very neat, as if they had been cut with scissors. It looked a bit weird.

There is a folk saying that if your shoelaces suddenly break, it means bad luck and is a bad omen.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi frowned slightly, and couldn't help but recall again what the fraudulent Taoist priest had just said about the bloody disaster that would happen recently.

Noticing the movement on his side, Ji Yubo glanced at the broken shoelaces and said directly: "I'll carry you. "

Different from the interrogative tone he used just now when he asked the young man whether he needed him to lead the way, this time he used a declarative tone, which sounded a bit irresistible.

"No, I can walk by myself. "

The long-lost sense of self-esteem began to take effect at this moment. Chu Xichi still did not hesitate and decisively refused again.

Unlike his previous stubborn attitude, this time he really didn't want to be carried down the mountain by Ji Yubo.

Being led by the hand is barely acceptable, but being carried on the back is too embarrassing!

Hearing this, Ji Yu let out an inaudible sigh of helplessness from his thin lips. He ignored the young man's resistance and leaned forward with his back to the young man, saying in a low voice, " Come up. "

" No need. " Chu Xichi said firmly.

This behavior is not completely inconsistent with the image of the domineering president he has established. No matter what, there is no way that he will be carried down by Ji Yubo today! Unexpectedly, in the face of his resistance, Ji Yubo still maintained his previous posture, as if he had full patience, and said softly: " Perhaps, Chi Chi wants me to help you up? "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

The man's attitude was obviously very calm, but for some reason, he could sense a sense of coercion.

After a moment of stalemate, seeing more and more people passing by, Chu Xichi finally gave in and lay on Ji Yubo's back with his hands loosely around the man's neck.

After making sure the young man was lying down, Ji Yubo straightened up without giving him any buffer, making Chu Xichi a little unsteady , and he instinctively hugged his neck tightly.

Noticing the young man's movements, the corners of his lips curled up slightly, but he quickly suppressed it and regained his composure, which was fleeting.

Different from standing up suddenly just now, Ji Yubo walked very steadily afterwards , and Chu Xichi didn't even feel any bumps.

For no apparent reason, Chu Xichi's thoughts gradually drifted away , and suddenly a long-forgotten memory flashed through his mind –

A long time ago, when he had just come to this world, in order to prevent the male protagonist from getting into an accident, he secretly followed him, but was unexpectedly entangled by gangsters. Ji Yubo carried him on his back just like he is doing now.

Different from the thin figure of the boy in my memory.

Chu Xichi lowered his eyes. The man's shoulders and back were warm and strong ... Once again, he was forced to face the three years that were missing between them.

" Look at how well others treat their partners, and you don't even betray me. "

At this moment, a girl's pretentious complaint sounded in his ear, pulling him back to the present world from his complicated memories.

Chu Xichi subconsciously looked in the direction of the voice and found that it was a young couple flirting with each other. Hearing the girl's words, the boy was very smart and immediately carried the girl on his back: " The little ancestor has spoken, how can I not carry him on my back? "

Inadvertently, Chu Xichi met the girl's gaze. She winked at him playfully and silently gestured with her lips: " Be happy. "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Girl, you misunderstood something!

No ... But soon, he became a little stiff again. Although he didn't want to admit it so quickly, in fact, the girl didn't seem to have misunderstood ...

This realization made Chu Xichi feel a little embarrassed. He lowered his eyes to glance at Ji Yubo. The other party did not seem to be affected by the previous episode. He still maintained his usual indifferent look and walked down the mountain steadily.

He subconsciously opened his mouth, wanting to say something to the other party, but in the end, he only let out a frustrated sigh.

As we got closer to the foot of the mountain, more and more tourists came.

It was fine as there were not many people on the road just now, but now seeing so many people at first glance, Chu Xichi's domineering boss face, which he valued so much, began to stir again.

" I can walk by myself. " He struggled to get off the other person's back.

Suddenly, from an angle that Chu Xichi couldn't see, Ji Yubo's beautiful peach blossom eyes suddenly darkened, as if there were obscure emotions flickering in his eyes, and his hands holding the young man also became slightly stiff.

After a moment, his voice was a little hoarse: " Don't move. "

But soon, Ji Yubo realized that his tone was a bit harsh, so he had to suppress the desire raging in his heart and softened his tone again: " It's itchy. "

" oh. "

Ji Yubo's words seemed to have magical power. Chu Xichi stopped struggling. There seemed to be a voice in his mind telling him that he would regret it if he continued to move.

Only after he got back into the car did he breathe a sigh of relief.

Lingshan Temple is not far from Yuanshan Villa , so we drove back without wasting too much time on the journey.

After getting off the car, Chu Xichi took two quick steps to open the door of the villa, but saw Ji Yubo still standing at the door, and he didn't seem to have any intention of coming in. He suddenly asked inexplicably: " Aren't you going home? "

Perhaps the word " home " pleased Ji Yubo. He chuckled and his sharp features softened instantly. " I have something to deal with at the company. "

After carefully looking at the young man in front of him, he couldn't help but say with a hint of ridicule: " Besides, I don't live here either. "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

Yes, Ji Yubo doesn't live here at all!

Because they have been together every day these days, he has forgotten that it is no longer three years ago and the other party doesn't need to live with him anymore.

But although what the other party said was right, Chu Xichi inexplicably felt very unhappy. He stood at the door in a rage. He was too lazy to analyze the reasons for his emotional fluctuations. He was ready to close the door and said bluntly: " Forget it! "

" Chichi. " At the moment when the door was about to close, Ji Yubo raised his hand and pushed the door shut. Before the young man could react, he leaned over and gave him a sincere kiss without any distractions on the corner of his lips, like a dragonfly touching the water, leaving immediately. " I'll be back when I'm done. "

This series of actions was extremely fast. When Chu Xichi came to his senses, he was so tense that he became stiff. In order to hide his panic, he slammed the door and raised his voice several degrees: " Who cares! "

After closing the door, Chu Xichi leaned against the door panel weakly, as if he had lost his strength, and let his body slide down the door panel until he was completely sitting on the ground.

He raised his hand to cover his cheek, and felt the burning temperature at his fingertips. The corners of his lips that had just been kissed felt like they were electrocuted, and waves of numbness appeared.

Chu Xichi sat at the door for an unknown amount of time, maybe a few minutes ... maybe half an hour ... until the heat completely dissipated, he slowly straightened up by holding onto the wall.

Inadvertently, his peripheral vision caught sight of the broken shoelace on his right shoe. Chu Xichi pursed his dry lips, and the Taoist's words echoed in his ears again: " You have had a bloody disaster recently! "

Although he knew in his heart that the Taoist priest was a liar and could not be trusted at all, and that his shoelaces broke because he was just bad luck, but after experiencing something even more outrageous like traveling through a book, Chu Xichi could not convince himself to just let it go.

His eyes darkened slightly. It was not his character to sit and wait for death. Although it was possible that he was too superstitious, but what if ... He meant what if there really was a bloody disaster recently?

He had finally reconciled his relationship with Ji Yubo, and life seemed to be heading in a very good direction. He didn't want any more accidents to happen.

Thinking of this, he flipped through his phone's address book, scrolled through it for a moment, and dialed a number: " Hello? I need to customize something. I'll send you the size later. "

The author has something to say:

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-09-24

01:57:41~2022-09-25 00:09:00 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: BW--WJSXH 1 ;

20 bottles of Ranpo-san Tianxiadiyi ; 10 bottles of Keaiya ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

### Chapter 83 Fatal Injury (Thick Fog)

It was originally rest time , but the company happened to have a very important project recently that required Ji Yubo to follow up. After leaving Chu Xichi's house, he didn't want to waste too much time and drove straight to the company.

When he arrived at the company, he happened to see a few employees gossiping in the tea room .

" Have you heard about the new hot pot restaurant that opened recently? "

" I know , I just went there to eat two days ago, it was delicious! " As he spoke , the employee took out his cell phone from his pocket, flipped through a few photos and showed them to others , " Look, what do you think? "

The employees around were a little envious when they saw this: " It looks great, but there are too many people lining up there . The last time I went there, it was only 6pm and the queue was full. "

Originally, Ji Yubo was not interested in these things and was about to pass by as usual , but when he heard their conversation , he stopped in his tracks and cleared his throat: " Ahem. " The sudden voice silenced several employees who were slacking off . They turned around and greeted the man in a hurry: " Mr. Ji , good afternoon. "

" Um. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo nodded slightly and glanced at the employee's phone with his peripheral vision, which still showed the photo of the hot pot that he had not had time to turn off.

He lowered his eyes and looked away, then asked casually, " Where is the hot pot restaurant you mentioned? "

Maybe ... ChiChi likes to eat it?

" ah? "

The topic was too far -fetched , and several employees were confused for a moment before they realized , " It's on the South Road not far from the company . "

" Okay. " Ji Yu's lips curled up in a calm smile . Having achieved his goal, he did not stay any longer. Before leaving, he added, " Thank you for your hard work working overtime recently. "

" It's not hard. "

After several employees watched Ji Yubo leave, they couldn't help but start gossiping instinctively –

" I didn't expect that someone as aloof as Mr. Ji would also like to eat hot pot. "

" I recently heard a rumor that Mr. Ji's mistress from abroad is back. Maybe she's here to take him out for dinner? "

" What? Where did you hear that? "

" Haven't you noticed how good Mr. Ji's mood is recently? He has never smiled before. "

The employee lowered his voice: " I have a very good relationship with Secretary Li next to Mr. Ji. I heard what she said ..."

The other side.

Ji Yubo, who had already sat in the office, had no idea that he had become the center of a vortex of gossip.

He first quickly finished the pile of work on hand, then took out his mobile phone from his pocket and habitually called Chu Xichi to ask him if he wanted to eat hot pot.

" Beep ... beep ... beep ..."

The busy tone kept ringing on the phone, and the other end didn't seem to want to pick up the phone. As time went by, Ji Yubo's eyes darkened.

What is he doing now?

Why don't you answer the phone?

Is it because ... you don't want to answer his call ... ?

... Lost?



Ji Yubo slowly stroked his fingertips. In just a few seconds, his brain was filled with countless obscure thoughts that he could not control.

He curled the corners of his lips in a mocking manner, and when he was about to hang up the phone, the call was unexpectedly picked up.

" Hello? " A familiar voice came from the other end, but it sounded like his attention was not on the phone at all. He asked absentmindedly, " What's wrong? "

“ Boom boom boom— ”

Then, a chaotic noise sounded from the other end of the phone, which sounded like the sound of iron hammering, accompanied by Chu Xichi's pointing voice: " Master, I think it's a little thin, make it thicker. "

" ... Chichi? " After a long silence, Ji Yubo pursed his lips, " What are you doing? "

" Hmm ..." Chu Xichi sounded a little hesitant. After thinking for a moment, he said, " I am doing something that concerns my life. "

" It will be over soon. " Perhaps he felt that this sentence was too pale and weak, so he paused and added, " I will explain it to you in detail later! "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo curled his lips and asked softly: " Do you need me to pick you up? I know there is a delicious hot pot restaurant nearby, we can go together. "

" Okay. " This time, Chu Xichi did not hesitate and agreed very happily, " I'll send the address to your phone. "

Someone seemed to be talking next to the young man. Ji Yubo could barely hear through the microphone, " Boss Chu, do you think this size is okay? "

" Right away! " Chu Xichi answered the man loudly, then lowered his voice and said quickly to him: " Then I'll hang up first. See you later. "

" good. "

“ Ding Dong—— ”

As soon as the phone call was hung up, Chu Xichi immediately sent the address. The location was very remote. It would take at least half an hour to get there from the company even if there was no traffic jam. There was only one factory nearby whose main business was cast iron. Ji Yubo stared at the screen in thought for a moment, without thinking too deeply about why Chu Xichi came here.

His request has always been simple ... as long as this person stays by his side.

After finishing the work at hand, Ji Yubo did not waste any time. After instructing his secretary on the follow-up work, he immediately drove to the location sent by the young man.

Because the place was relatively remote, there were not many vehicles on the road. He drove very fast and even arrived a few minutes earlier than the scheduled time.

When he arrived, Chu Xichi was already waiting for him on the roadside.

The young man was playing with his mobile phone with his head down. From a distance , he looked tall and slender, with a white neck faintly visible under his high-necked sweater. He looked like he was living a peaceful life, which was out of place with the noisy environment of the surrounding factory.

The corners of Ji Yu's thin lips couldn't help but curl up slightly.

Wait, after staring at the other person for a moment, he finally realized that something was wrong.

Chu Xichi is wearing a sweater?!

" ....." Ji Yubo was silent.

If I remember correctly, it is now the end of August in City A and autumn has just begun.

Although it may be a little chilly wearing short sleeves, it is far from the temperature required to wear a sweater.

He stopped the car steadily in front of the young man, unbuckled his seat belt and got out to open the door for him.

" Why so fast? "

Chu Xichi was a little surprised. He looked at his watch. It had been less than an hour since he and Ji Yubo hung up the phone.

" There's no traffic jam. " Ji Yubo nodded slightly, subconsciously concealing the fact that he was driving very fast just now, and just kept glancing at the young man's clothes and appearance out of the corner of his eye.

When I looked closer, I realized that what Chu Xichi was wearing was not an ordinary sweater, but a thick winter sweater. And for some reason, he looked inexplicably bloated.

After hesitating for a moment, he finally couldn't hold it back and opened his mouth and said carefully: " Chi Chi ... aren't you hot? "

" It's not hot. " Chu Xichi answered this question decisively, and then leaned over to get into the car. The moment he bent over, a unique sound of iron sheets colliding came from under his sweater.

" Bang-- "

Ji Yubo: " ....."

He lowered his eyes and looked at the young man for a moment. The other party seemed to be a little stunned by the sudden sound. After a long while, he seemed to remember something and coughed twice to cover up his embarrassment. " My belt is a little tight today. "

" ....." Ji Yubo didn't say much, just stared at the young man indifferently.

Chu Xichi felt very uncomfortable under this gaze. He hesitated for a long time, trying to find a reasonable explanation. Unexpectedly, the man suddenly closed his eyes and said as if he really believed his lies: " Okay, I believe you. "

For a typical player like Chu Xichi who is soft-hearted and not tough.

If Ji Yubo acted as if he didn't believe him, he would still have the nerve to come up with a bunch of outrageous excuses to prevaricate, but after the other party really gave him all his trust, he began to feel guilty instead.

After careful consideration, he chose to confess part of it, " ... I didn't mean to hide anything from you, it's just that the Taoist priest's words today made me very uneasy, so I took some measures to make myself feel at ease. "

Hearing this, Ji Yu let out an inaudible sigh from his thin lips, " Chi Chi, I don't mean to force you. "

He gently placed his hand over the young man's fingertips in a soothing manner. Seeing that the other party had no intention of retracting his hand, he slowly closed his hand and clenched it

tightly, with extraordinary solemnity, as if he was looking at his most precious treasure in the world. " There is no need to do something you don't like in front of me. "

After staring at each other for a moment, Chu Xichi turned his head away in embarrassment .

It turned out that I was wearing too many clothes, otherwise why would my ears be so hot?

The car windows were not opened, and in the enclosed space, the air flowed slowly and thickly.

At this moment, Chu Xichi didn't know if it was the heavy sweater that was causing the problem, but he felt the air was becoming thinner and harder to breathe. He opened his mouth, wanting to say something to ease the increasingly ambiguous atmosphere.

" Bang-- "

However, at this moment, there was a sudden explosion sound from the wheel. The sound was so loud that it seemed as if the car body was shaking, sweeping away the charming atmosphere in the car.

Chu Xichi:?

What's going on?

He looked at Ji Yubo in confusion, only to see that the other party frowned slightly, then let go of his hand, opened the door and drove down the driveway: " I'll go check out the situation, you wait in the car. "

Chu Xichi didn't say anything, but for a moment he felt a sense of emptiness in his fingertips. His heartbeat quickened and his cheeks felt hot. For a moment he couldn't tell whether it was because his sweater was too thick or the air was too fragrant.

After being alone for a while, he took several deep breaths, but still couldn't calm down, so he prepared to get out of the car to get some fresh air.

When his throbbing heart finally calmed down a little, Chu Xichi walked around to the back of the car and saw Ji Yubo's slightly solemn expression. He asked in surprise: " What's wrong? "

" Someone put the nails there on purpose. "

This place is remote, and Chu Xichi didn't think much about it. He subconsciously thought that it was accidentally dropped by a nearby factory while transporting materials.

" I remember there's a car repair shop nearby. " He walked towards the factory and said, " I'll go look for it. "

rough as if it had been rubbed by sandpaper , mixed with thick hatred: " Go to hell!!!! "

A hooded man jumped out of the messy bushes, holding a dagger that was shining coldly in his hand.

All this happened in a few breaths, and the two had no time to react.

Along with this sound, there was also the sound of a dagger cutting through the air.

But when this gust of wind hit Chu Xichi's waist and abdomen, it stopped abruptly, leaving only the sound of hitting the iron plate: " Dang—— "

" Huh? " The hooded man was confused, but time was running out and he had no time to think. He used all his strength to stab the young man again.

" Zeng! " This time a louder metallic sound was heard, completely numbing his hand, and the dagger was directly knocked to the ground.

But even so, the man was not hurt at all.

Those two knife strikes had used up all of the hooded man's strength, while the young man in front of him showed no signs of injury. How could a normal human body withstand a sharp weapon, unless ... unless he was not a human at all!

Instantly, the hooded man's legs collapsed to the ground, and he used his hands and feet to move backwards, saying in a trembling voice: " Monster, monster ..."

" Blame your mother! "

Unexpectedly, this sentence seemed to anger the young man, and he woke up from the daze of being stabbed. He lifted up his sweater with two big holes in it, revealing a thick iron plate that had been polished to a shine. He looked down at the hooded man and said in a cold voice.

" Retarded. "

" You think you can pierce my armor with your broken dagger? "

Hooded Man: " ....."

Are you sick? Who would carry a piece of iron plate when going out?

The author has something to say:

Who would have thought that someone would wear a sweater to cover the iron plate in the middle of summer!

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-09-25 00:09:00~2022-09-26 22:36:54 ~

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: lin 10 bottles; pure soil 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 84 Promise

" God ... Psycho! "

Seeing that his plan had failed , the hooded man's courage, which he had finally mustered, completely disappeared. He no longer cared about anything else and tried to get up from the ground and escape using his hands and feet while Chu Xichi was still not able to react .

However, the impulse just now consumed too much of his energy . His legs were shaking violently and his arms were powerless . The hooded man struggled for a long time to stand up. Until ... he was easily lifted up by a hand grabbing his neck.

The hooded man used all his strength to barely see clearly that it was a man's hand , slender and white, with distinct finger bones. But this hand easily lifted him up off the ground, with only his toes barely supporting him.

The hooded man felt like he couldn't even breathe . The strong feeling of suffocation made him groan instinctively . " Let go ... let go of me ... "

Before he could finish his words, his hat was roughly taken off by the other party .

But after seeing the hooded man's appearance clearly , the man was obviously stunned: " ... is it you? "

" What's wrong? What's wrong? " Chu Xichi, who was standing nearby, had his vision blocked and could not see anything clearly . He was completely out of the situation.

Originally , he was a little confused when he saw Ji Yubo suddenly appear – wasn't this person checking the tire blowout in the distance ? Could he teleport? How could he appear so quickly? But seeing that the hooded man was about to be strangled to death by Ji Yubo , he was afraid that Ji Yubo would have a criminal record at such a young age. When he was about to rush forward to stop him, he was caught off guard and saw the hooded man's appearance clearly.

" Doctor Lu? "

Although the hooded man was a lot darker than Dr. Lu in his memory, he was still recognizable as him at a glance.

How come Dr. Lu is here?

In order to prevent the other party from harming Ji Yubo like in the original novel, Chu Xichi sent Dr. Lu abroad to study pig farming three years ago under the guise of funding . After that, the other party was free to choose whether to stay abroad or return to China for employment ...

Chu Xichi's brain was spinning rapidly , his face completely sank . Looking at Dr. Lu, whose face had already begun to twist due to suffocation, he lowered his voice and said, " Dr. Lu, long time no see. "

At this moment, Dr. Lu had no time to care about what Chu Xichi said. He only felt that the hand on his throat was slowly increasing in strength, as if it was going to break his neck in the next second.

After the brief impulse subsided, fear and panic began to dominate his entire mind.

He didn't mean it ...

He was just passing by and was only a little impulsive when he saw Chu Xichi, but when he saw the two of them being affectionate in the car as if no one was around, his anger reached its peak.

He just wanted to teach the other party a lesson. The blade was not sharpened, and at most it could only cut the other party's clothes. He didn't really want to kill Chu Xichi ...

But now, Ji Yubo undoubtedly really wants to kill him!

He doesn't want to die yet. There is still a group of pigs waiting for him to feed. He can't die here! Thinking of this, Dr. Lu began to struggle with a strong desire to survive, and a broken voice came out of his throat: " ... Let go, I ... can't breathe ..."

Seeing this, Chu Xichi put his hand on Ji Yubo's shoulder in a soothing manner. The other's shoulder was abnormally stiff, as if all the nerves in his body were stretched to the extreme.

" ..... ? " He glanced at the man beside him with some suspicion. At this moment, the man's beautiful peach blossom eyes were full of coldness, his lips were tightly pursed into a straight line, and his jawline seemed unusually sharp.

What happened to Ji Yubo?

" Don't kill me ... I was really wrong ..."

The dying groan pulled him out of his trance. Chu Xichi didn't have time to think about Ji Yubo's abnormal behavior, and said, " Let him go. "

Doctor Lu accidentally met Ji Yubo's eyes, which seemed to be filled with poison. The murderous intent in them made him feel cold all over, but unexpectedly, the other party actually listened to the young man's words. Before the young man finished speaking, he was kicked to the ground by Ji Yubo.

The shackles around his neck finally disappeared, and Dr. Lu collapsed to the ground, breathing in deep breaths of fresh air.

Then, he saw the young man slowly throw away the iron plate around his body, tilt his head, and said in a cold voice: " Doctor Lu, what are you doing? "

" ... If I say ... I'm testing the speed of a knife, would you believe me ... ? "

Chu Xichi: " ....."

He raised his eyebrows and said jokingly, " Do you think I'm mentally retarded? "

Dr. Lu had been in a state of high tension. The young man's words seemed to be the last straw that broke the camel's back, and he finally couldn't help but collapse.

" ..... I just want to get your attention, okay? " Dr. Lu was at his wit's end and began to give up on himself: " I've had enough! I don't want to see pigs anymore! "

" Raising pigs or something ... I hate pigs the most in my life!! "

Hearing this, Chu Xichi fell into complete silence: " ....."

If you think about it carefully, he had just come to this world at that time and firmly believed that this was the original novel. So in order to prevent Dr. Lu from plotting against Ji Yubo, he sent Dr. Lu abroad in advance so that he could stay away from the male protagonist and feel at ease. At that time, he never realized that they were real people with flesh and blood. He simply thought they were fictional characters and made decisions casually.

Thinking of this, Chu Xi paused for a moment and suddenly said, " Okay, come and raise pigs here. "

The pig farm he mentioned was the one that was opened in City A at that time . Although Chu Yongyan transferred most of the Chu family's assets abroad when he temporarily went abroad, this one was not easy to transfer abroad due to the nature of its business. It was one of the few assets of the Chu family that remained in the country.

As he spoke, Chu Xichi raised his hand and gestured with a number, " Don't you hate raising pigs? You work as a factory manager and a part-time veterinarian. This is how much you make a month. "

Seeing this, Dr. Lu, who was on the verge of collapse, suddenly became quiet.

Chu Xichi was a little confused, so he had to continue to add: " If you agree, I can forgive what happened today ..."

Unexpectedly, he was interrupted by Dr. Lu before he could finish his words. His attitude changed 180 degrees: " I can do it! I am willing to raise pigs! "

As if afraid that he would go back on his word, Dr. Lu quickly left his contact information after agreeing, then turned around and left immediately. Any further hesitation would have been disrespectful to money.

" ....." Chu Xichi watched the other person walk away , the corners of his lips twitched, and he turned his head to Ji Yubo and said speechlessly: " It feels a bit hasty. "

But the other party just remained silent and did not respond to him. After a moment, Ji Yubo suddenly walked towards the car without saying a word.

" What's wrong? " Chu Xichi didn't understand, and hurriedly took two steps forward to catch up with the man, raising his hand to grab the other's arm.

However, he never expected that the moment his fingertips just touched Ji Yubo, the other party's legs suddenly went weak and he fell forward. If Chu Xichi had not reacted quickly, he would have fallen to the ground.

It was not until the moment the man approached that he realized that Ji Yubo was stiff all over, his breathing was unstable, his lips were trembling slightly, and cold sweat was constantly oozing out of his forehead.

He looked terrified.

Ji Yubo.

Chu Xichi was shocked by Ji Yubo's reaction. He put his arms around the man's shoulders in panic and tried to make the man lean against him. He said in a somewhat anxious tone: "Are you okay?"

This sentence was like a switch. Ji Yubo finally woke up from his speechless state. He closed his eyes and before the young man could react, he uncharacteristically hugged the young man tightly into his arms actively and forcefully.

"... Hmm."

Ji Yubo's force was so strong that Chu Xichi couldn't even breathe. He raised his hand and smoothed the man's back and said softly: "Are you ... okay?"

He seemed to understand the man's abnormality, but after thinking about it, he felt that he might be being too sentimental ...

After all, in his cognition, no matter what happened, Ji Yubo would always be the indifferent look in his memory, as if the words panic and helplessness would never have anything to do with him. Ji Yubo buried his head deeply in Chu Xichi's neck. The warm breath made Chu Xichi's neck itchy. He subconsciously wanted to take two steps back, but the other party held him in his arms with greater force.

"Chichi ..."

After a while, Ji Yubo finally spoke. His voice was extremely dry, as if it was squeezed out of his throat, hoarse and rough: "I'm afraid that if I turn around, you will disappear again."

"I'm really scared ... I can't bear you disappearing from my side again ..." Maybe because he was still frightened, he spoke this short sentence in a halting manner.

"I'm fine, he didn't hurt me."

Chu Xichi tried to comfort the man somewhat helplessly. After hesitating for a moment, he raised his hands and gently embraced Ji Yubo, responding to the other's hug.

As he responded, Ji Yubo slowly closed his arms and held the person tighter in his arms, leaving no space at all.

"Chichi?"

"Yes, I am."

"Chichi."

"I'm here."

The man let out a satisfied sigh, then raised his eyes and gazed at the young man in his arms, "Chichi, stay by my side forever, okay?"

It was getting dark, and before the setting sun fell into the horizon, its reluctant afterglow cast a lingering light on the desolate road, burning it red and stretching the shadows of the two people until they met in the distance .

At this moment, everything seemed to be endowed with magic.

Perhaps it was Ji Yubo's sincerity that touched him, or perhaps the other party's emotions were too unstable , Chu Xichi could not say anything to reject the other party.

After hesitating for a moment, he gently patted Ji Yubo's back and replied softly: " ... Okay. "

In an unromantic place, Chu Xichi made a very sincere promise.

The author has something to say:

Money can solve all problems (manual dog head)

to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-09-26

22:36:54~2022-09-28 00:32:50 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: Akany , Ranpo-san is the best in the world ;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

## Chapter 85 Chu Xichi, I'm about to go abroad [Edit]

In the early morning , the sun shines through the thin clouds, and golden light flows among the woods.

Chu Xichi woke up suddenly and looked around the room. His scattered thoughts gradually came back to him. He glanced at the time and it was not yet eight o'clock.

I habitually turned my head to look at the place beside me. The other side of the bed was empty , without even a trace of warmth left.

Seeing this, Chu Xichi pursed his lips and subconsciously wondered in his heart ... Where did Ji Yubo go?

Oh, right ... today is not the weekend, it is normal to go to work at this time. He really forgot about it because he has been back home and has been doing nothing recently.

Thinking of this , Chu Xichi turned over and stretched, ready to continue sleeping , but the moment he closed his eyes, he suddenly froze.

etc!

What am I doing?

Why should he suddenly care about Ji Yubo ? He can do whatever he wants , what does it have to do with him?

Chu Xichi bit the corner of his lip , a strong sense of uneasiness gradually welling up in his heart . Ever since he returned to China , it seemed that something that he couldn't sort out was gradually getting out of control.

And yesterday too ...

Ji Yubo's gaffe is still vivid in his mind. He was so soft-hearted at the time that he agreed to the other party 's request to " stay by his side forever " without even thinking it through .

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi closed his eyes and frowned slightly. The more he thought about it, the more he felt something was wrong.



I seem to have accidentally agreed to some extraordinary request ...

, it began to constantly erode his nerves . His sleepiness completely disappeared , and he tossed and turned in bed. Finally, he simply got up and opened the curtains.

Without the obstruction of curtains, the sunlight cuts on the glass at different angles, leaving a swaying halo all over the bedroom.

The bright light calmed Chu Xichi's restless heart a little. He lowered his eyes and was silent for a moment ... suddenly he felt that it was time for him to think carefully about it – what exactly was his relationship with Ji Yubo now?

If it were three years ago, he could still say with certainty that he and Ji Yubo were just an ordinary supporting relationship .

Although it seems now that his feelings had a tendency to deteriorate at that time, Chu Xichi always believed that there was an " original work " at that time , and he could use this excuse to restrain his emotions with peace of mind, and would not think about this issue for a moment. And now, with so much evidence, Chu Xichi knew clearly that he had entered the wrong book, and there was no so-called " original work " at all . The disappearance of the shackles made Chu Xichi suddenly confused.

Although he and Ji Yubo have done all the things that couples do, but at the moment ...

because there are many misunderstandings and embarrassments that have not been resolved, no matter how you think about it, he and Ji Yubo don't seem to be in a relationship.

A strong sense of irritability rushed through his chest, and Chu Xichi rubbed his forehead with a headache. He knew nothing about emotional issues, and it would be great if there was someone he could talk to.

Suddenly, Lu Jiantong's figure flashed through his mind ... Chu Xichi's eyes widened slightly.

Isn't this a good candidate!

A gentleman like Lu Jiantong seems to be very adept at relationships. You can't go wrong by talking to him!

The more he thought about it, the more he felt that this was feasible. Chu Xichi did not hesitate and immediately sent a text message to Lu Jiantong, "Are you free at noon? Do you want to have lunch together?"

Almost immediately after the message was successfully sent, a reply came from the other end: "Okay, there's a great coffee shop downstairs from my company."

The message was sent very quickly, and before Chu Xichi could reply, another message popped up: "I'm in a meeting now, I'll pick you up after I finish."

Looking at the text messages that Lu Jiantong kept sending, Chu Xichi slowly stroked the edge of the phone with his fingertips, feeling inexplicably strange ... all the details of their past interactions emerged in his mind at an inappropriate time.

Is Lu Jiantong someone who would be so attentive to his friends?

sensitive to emotional matters . How could Lu Jiantong like him?

Besides, didn't Ji Yubo tell him before that Lu Jiantong has someone he likes?

Thinking of this, he felt relieved instantly, and replied without hesitation, "Then I'll trouble you."

Seeing that he finally had someone to talk to about something he had been worrying about for a long time, Chu Xichi's mood instantly brightened. Taking advantage of the fact that there were

not many pedestrians in the morning, he went out to take his mini pig for a walk. After he returned home, he slowly began to pack up his things.  
noon.

There was still some time before the agreed time, so Lu Jiantong drove to Yuanshan Villa early .

" Aren't you in a meeting? " Chu Xichi was a little confused for a moment, " Why are you here so early? "

" What? " Lu Jiantong raised his eyebrows with some interest, and after his eyes moved around Chu Xichi calmly, he spoke as if nothing had happened: " I miss Mini Pig. Can't I come over to see him in advance? "

As he spoke, he leaned over and touched the mini pig's head, but his eyes fell on the young man and he said jokingly, " So good. "

Chu Xichi instinctively felt that this sentence was a bit off, as if there was something behind it, but after thinking for a long time, he still couldn't figure it out, so he pretended not to hear it and deliberately changed the subject, " I'm hungry, let's go eat first. "

Hearing this, Lu Jiantong's fingertips that were stroking the mini pig paused slightly, but it was fleeting, and soon returned to normal, " Okay. "

It was not rush hour and there was not much traffic on the road, so the two arrived at the restaurant in no time.

This is an open western restaurant without private rooms. Lu Jiantong booked a secluded seat in the corner in advance. There was only a transparent glass facing the mall nearby. It was quiet and simple, very suitable for chatting.

sitting firmly , Lu Jiantong curled the corners of his lips: " Finally you are willing to ask me out. "

Chu Xichi finally remembered the purpose of today, and his expression became serious: "

Well ... I need to consult you about something. "

" Is that so? " Hearing this, Lu Jiantong said softly, with a hint of disappointment in his tone, but he quickly covered it up again, " What is it that requires Mr. Chu to ask me personally? "

Ever since he became familiar with Lu Jiantong, Chu Xichi had never heard the other party call him Mr. Chu again. When he heard it this time, he actually felt a bit of weirdness in it.

" I'm not kidding you. " Chu Xichi was a little confused, so he continued to explain: " I do have a problem, and after thinking about it, you're the only one I can trust. "

Because the remaining friends who are trustworthy are not suitable for talking about relationship issues.

For fear of angering Lu Jiantong, Chu Xichi did not say the second half of the sentence out loud, but added it silently in his heart, still maintaining a sincere look on his face.

This sentence seemed to please Lu Jiantong. The emotions that had accumulated between his brows gradually dissipated, and he curled his lips and said, " What is it? "

" Hmm ..." Although Chu Xichi had been preparing for this for a long time, he still felt a little embarrassed when he really wanted to speak. After hesitating for a moment, the words finally came out, " I have a friend who has some emotional problems. "

" Friend? " Lu Jiantong looked a little strange: " The friend you are talking about is yourself? "

" It's not me! " Chu Xichi was a little angry after his lame excuse was exposed. " It's just a friend! "

In order to prevent Lu Jiantong from dwelling too much on the question of whether they were friends, he did not wait for the other party to respond, and directly threw out the question that was still pent up in his heart: " My friend has a, um ... sponsor. "

" They separated because of a misunderstanding. Although they have reunited now, the misunderstanding has not been resolved. They have done everything a couple can do, but when they get along, they don't feel like a couple. "

" What's going on between the two of them? What's their relationship specifically? "

Chu Xichi mustered up the courage to express his inner confusion without pausing. However, as he spoke, Lu Jiantong's face became colder and colder until it completely sank.

After a moment of silence, Lu Jiantong did not reply to him immediately, but pushed the dishes in front of him and said, " Eat first. "

" This is their signature dish, you should try it. "

The word "perfunctory" is almost written on his face.

" Be serious. " Seeing this, Chu Xichi was a little unhappy, " I really ... No, my friend is really worried about this problem. "

Lu Jiantong said expressionlessly: " It's not you, it's just your friend, why should I be anxious? "

Perhaps realizing his own gaffe, he quickly put away his cold expression and returned to his usual gentle and noble demeanor. " Did you walk the mini pig today? I took a leave of absence this afternoon, so I could just walk the pig. "

" I ..... "

Chu Xichi didn't want to talk about mini pigs. He opened his mouth to bring the topic back, but was interrupted by Lu Jiantong again.

" I didn't expect you to bring the mini pig back home. It's been a long time since I last saw it. I miss it a lot. "

Chu Xichi: " ..... "

Lu Jiantong must be poisonous. Why does he talk about mini pigs all the time?

Chu Xichi was a little irritated by the constant interruptions, but just as his face was about to darken, he seemed to suddenly figure something out ...

Lu Jiantong has been very attentive to him recently, which made him misunderstand that Lu Jiantong might have a crush on him. However, after getting along with him, he found that this was not the case at all. The other party did not care about his confusion at all, but talked about mini pigs all the time.

Moreover, Ji Yubo had always said that Lu Jiantong had someone he liked, but he had never seen this person in all the time he had known Lu Jiantong ...

Chu Xichi opened his eyes slightly, and a bold guess gradually came to his mind. He immediately asked: " Lu Jiantong, do you like my mini pig? "

" ..... " Lu Jiantong, who was originally speaking, suddenly fell into silence as if he was strangled by the neck.

The strange atmosphere continued to spread between the two of them. Finally, Lu Jiantong raised a mocking arc at the corner of his lips, and the last trace of warmth in his voice disappeared. " Chu Xichi, sometimes I really want to ask you. "

" Do you really not understand, or are you pretending not to understand? "

" ..... " , now it was Chu Xichi's turn to be silent.

He had been avoiding the question of finding excuses, but now he could no longer avoid it. Before one problem was solved, a new trouble arose. He frowned with a headache.

But he has escaped enough, it seems that escape is not a good solution ...

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi finally raised his eyes, stared at Lu Jiantong quietly and said: " I'm sorry, I don't want Ji Yubo to be sad. "

" Is this your answer? " Hearing this, Lu Jiantong curled his lips with a hint of embarrassment. He seemed to realize this and quickly returned to his expressionless state. After a while, he suddenly said: " Chu Xichi, I may have to go abroad to develop, and I will never come back. "

" Really? That's good. " Lu Jiantong's reaction made Chu Xichi's tightly clasped fingers relax slightly. He opened his mouth, thought for a long time, and said softly: " I wish you success in your career in the future. "

As he spoke, the last glimmer of light in Lu Jiantong's heart disappeared. " Sorry, I have to change my words. It's not a possibility, it's a certainty. "

" Chu Xichi, I'm going abroad. "

Lu Jiantong looked solemnly as if he was saying goodbye.

" good. "

Lu Jiantong noticed something out of the corner of his eye, and smiled awkwardly, looking at the young man in front of him and said, " I won't see you again in the future, so why don't you give me a hug? "

In Chu Xichi's heart, no matter what Lu Jiantong thought, he always believed that the two of them were friends. After all, they had known each other for so many years, and a hug as a farewell seemed not excessive.

Thinking of this, he stood up and gently held Lu Jiantong.

Then--

When I looked up, I met Ji Yubo's cold peach blossom eyes outside the floor-to-ceiling window.

Chu Xichi: " ..... "

Oh no!

The author has something to say:

Chi Chi: It's unfair!

## Chapter 86 Confession [Edit]

" Mr. Ji ... are you okay? "

Secretary Li opened his mouth , turned his head and saw his boss's face as dark as the bottom of a pot. He regretted it so much, and his heart was bleak ...

Time goes back one hour.

Because of work reasons , Secretary Li accompanied Ji Yubo to the most prosperous business district in City A to discuss the contract. The work went very smoothly and was even completed earlier than originally planned.

Logically speaking , the two people should return to the company after finishing work.

But today, Secretary Li discovered that his immediate boss, Ji Yubo, seemed a little strange ...

When the two of them passed by a store in City A that specialized in engagement rings , he noticed that Ji Yubo's steps seemed particularly slow.

Secretary Li has been following Ji Yubo since he started working. He is already quite familiar with his various habits and soon noticed something strange about Ji Yubo.

Suddenly, he recalled the gossip he heard from his colleagues a few days ago: the always aloof President Ji was actually interested in the popular hot pot restaurant . After Ji Yubo asked him to frequently investigate a person's information a few days ago ...

All these signs combined together ... it looks like they are in love!

I didn't expect that someone as cold as Ji Yubo would also fall in love. Secretary Li rolled his eyes. He didn't want to get involved in his boss's private affairs , but then he thought –

Wait , this might be a good opportunity to please Ji Yubo and get a promotion and a raise!

Thinking of this , Secretary Li cleared his throat and took the initiative to speak: " Mr. Ji , we have nothing to do right now, how about we go in and take a look? "

" My friend got married a few days ago, and I helped her pick out an engagement ring for a long time, so I have some understanding of this. "

Hearing this, Ji Yubo did not agree immediately . He still looked indifferent as usual and just glanced at him with a scrutinizing look.

The atmosphere suddenly became awkward.

This sight made Secretary Li's steps stiffen . Just as his brain was working quickly to think about how to change the subject, he heard the man next to him speak.

" good. "

Secretary Li: " ..." It's so scary.

Inside the wedding ring shop.

Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and looked at the wedding rings of various styles on the counter. His movements were slow, but there was no major change on his face, making it impossible to tell what he was thinking at the moment.

But Secretary Li felt that the other party was extremely focused at this moment.

They are in love indeed ...

" Mr. Ji, is there any style you like? "

The two of them took a quick look around the wedding ring shop. Secretary Li noticed that Ji Yubo didn't seem very satisfied, so he said carefully, " I know there are a few good wedding ring shops nearby. How about I take you to have a look? "

" Okay. " This time Ji Yubo agreed quickly.

The stores Secretary Li mentioned are located in the most prosperous shopping mall in the business district.

The first floor of this mall is mainly jewelry and coffee shops. Secretary Li led Ji Yubo inside and chatted: " These are all custom-made, they should be more special than the one just now ... President Ji? "

He had only said half of his words when he noticed from the corner of his eye that the man next to him suddenly stopped walking, and his originally indifferent expression became even colder. What's going on?

Secretary Li was a little puzzled and followed Ji Yubo's line of sight ... it seemed that the other party was looking at two people hugging each other in the western restaurant next to him?

He knew one of them, Lu Jiantong, the current head of the Lu Group, but the other one ...

Secretary Li narrowed his eyes, feeling that he looked familiar.

Oh yeah!

Isn't this the young man that Ji Yubo asked him to investigate before? It seems like he just returned to China two days ago?

Rumor has it that Mr. Ji's girlfriend just returned to China not long ago.

That .....

Secretary Li began to sweat. If his guess was correct, the young man was most likely the one his boss was proposing to ...

Beside him, Ji Yubo's expression turned completely cold. There was no warmth in his beautiful peach blossom eyes. The corners of his lips were slightly pursed, and his jawline was stretched into a sharp arc.

was going to kill someone.

Secretary Li: " ....."

Help! I have accidentally entered some kind of Shura field!

It's over. Now, forget about getting a promotion and a pay rise by pleasing your boss. If you hit your boss's sore spot, you may lose your job in the future!

Just as Secretary Li was thinking of a reason to escape, the young people in the restaurant also noticed them.

The moment their eyes met, Ji Yubo silently pinched his palm with his fingertips. The force was so great that veins even popped out on the back of his hand. The stinging pain in his palm made him barely maintain his last bit of sanity.

After staring at each other for a while, Ji Yubo walked into the western restaurant, leaving Secretary Li alone in the messy place, " ....."

To follow or not to follow, this is a philosophical question.

The western restaurant was not big, and Lu Jian and the others were sitting very close to the door. Before Secretary Li could finish his thoughts, he saw Ji Yubo approaching through the glass.

The man's brows were filled with a gloomy color that he had never seen before. His eyes were always fixed on the young man, and Lu Jiantong next to him was completely ignored by him.

Even through the glass, Secretary Li could smell the strong smell of gunpowder.

Inside the glass.

The moment Chu Xichi's eyes met Ji Yubo's, his brain suddenly froze and his body became a little stiff.

How come he is here?

Why did I bump into him at this time?

Originally, before talking with Lu Jiantong, he was still extremely entangled in his current relationship with Ji Yubo, but at this moment, the moment his eyes met Ji Yubo, the last trace of guilty feeling dissipated, and Chu Xichi inexplicably relaxed.

He finally had the courage to face his long-standing unwillingness to look at his inner self.

" Ji Yubo is here, let go. " Chu Xichi patted Lu Jiantong on the back and said softly, " I don't want him to misunderstand anything. "

Seeing the young man's reaction, the last glimmer of light in Lu Jiantong's eyes completely faded. He pursed his lips and obediently loosened his arms. When the other person brushed his shoulder and passed by, he couldn't help but call out to him, " Chu Xichi. "

" Um? "

But in the end, all that remained was a short " Goodbye. "

" Take care. " Hearing this, Chu Xichi nodded and said softly, then he didn't look at the other person again, and walked straight towards Ji Yubo without any hesitation, " Why did you come here suddenly? And you didn't even tell me. "

" Well, let's go. "

Outside the window.

Secretary Li couldn't hear clearly what the people inside were saying through the thick glass.

His mind was now in a dilemma as to whether he should just leave as if nothing had happened, or wait diligently at the door for Ji Yubo to come out.

Before he could figure out what was going on, the Shura inside seemed to be silently resolved.

When he looked up again, Ji Yubo had already led the young man out.

Assistant Li was stunned and subconsciously looked at his leader.

Ji Yubo seemed to have returned to his usual indifference, but he did not ignore the obscurity in the other's eyes and the protruding blue veins on the back of his hand.

... is the calm before the storm.

" Secretary Li, please go back to the company first. " Ji Yubo paused and added, " I'll send someone off before I go back. "

" Okay. " Secretary Li breathed a sigh of relief and hurried away without looking back, still praying for the young man in his heart.

Mr. Ji looks so scary now. I hope he is okay.

At this time, Chu Xichi didn't know what Secretary Li was thinking. He tilted his head and glanced at Ji Yubo, only to find that he seemed to be more taciturn than usual.

The atmosphere of silence continued to spread between the two of them, and even intensified after they got into the car.

Ji Yubo said nothing and drove very fast.

Chu Xichi tilted his head to look at the scenery outside the window that was constantly receding.

He pursed his lips and began to make small talk to try to break the inexplicable deadlock between the two of them: " Actually, you don't have to send me off. I can go back by myself. "

" And let Lu Jiantong take you back? " Ji Yu raised the corners of his thin lips in a teasing arc, and the words that came out of his mouth were extremely harsh.

These words made Chu Xichi feel a little uncomfortable, and his brows subconsciously frowned slightly.

Except for the one night when they met again when he lost his composure, Ji Yubo always maintained the utmost tolerance and restraint in front of him and never showed his emotions so openly.

After a moment's silence, he asked softly, " Did you misunderstand something? "

" Hmm? " Hearing this, Ji Yubo glanced at the young man beside him, " Mr. Chu, can you explain to me why you were with Lu Jian just now? "

His voice was unusually suppressed, as if it was squeezed out from his throat.

Chu Xichi put the tip of his tongue against the roof of his mouth, hesitating for a moment.

He felt a little embarrassed and his mind was full of thoughts on how to explain to Ji Yubo.

But the young man's silence had another meaning in Ji Yubo's eyes.

" Heh. " He sneered, his eyes darkening completely.

The surging emotions like a rising tide instantly engulfed Ji Yubo's heart ... and squeezed it ...

He glanced at the car window and saw his own shadow printed on it. The expression was so distorted that it looked a little unfamiliar to him.

He had already devoutly offered and drained all his surging love ... He was sinking into

madness in the madness of love ... What should he do to pray for the other party's mercy?

In order to give a moment of relief to his heart that was swelling to the point of bursting, Ji Yubo subconsciously stepped on the brake pedal to the bottom, and the wheels rubbed against the ground, making a harsh " squeak " sound .

After a violent buffer, the car stopped. Ji Yubo stared at the front silently, his fingertips gripping the steering wheel slowly tightening. An attractive idea began to constantly erode his brain – perhaps, he was too indulgent to Chu Xichi.

I clearly decided from the beginning to tie the other person to my side forever and not let him/ her go anywhere, but I still felt soft-hearted during the subsequent interactions ... This shouldn't have happened.

Ji Yubo was a little dazed and could only close his eyes, trying hard to calm his out-of-control emotions.

But in the end, he failed.

" Ji Yubo, are you okay? "

Chu Xichi was keenly aware of the man's distorted emotions. He was about to move closer, but he never expected the other party to directly unbuckle his seat belt, fold his seat down, then lean on him and press on him.

" ... Ji Yubo? " Trapped between the man and the seat, Chu Xichi began to panic, and his voice began to go out of tune, " What's wrong with you? "

However, Ji Yubo did not answer, but just stared at him with his eyes lowered, with an obscure emotion about to overflow ...

The sticky air gradually spread in the car. Just when Chu Xichi felt that he was having difficulty breathing and his brain was suffocating, a man's low voice came from his ear –

" What do you have to do to see only me? "

Ji Yubo bent down and buried his head in Chu Xichi's neck, looking extremely lonely.



" It seems that my expectations of you are always dashed. Three years ago, you left without saying goodbye on the night of the meteor shower, and now is the same ..."

" Chu Xichi, I really love you. "

The hot breath he exhaled dyed the young man's fair skin with a brilliant color.

Originally, Chu Xichi was a little shy and wanted to avoid it, but after hearing the other party's words, his body seemed to be nailed to the seat, unable to move anymore.

Suddenly the carriage fell into a silent and sticky silence ... only the rising and falling breathing of the two people remained ...

Chu Xichi felt that his heart was tightly bound by the emotion called guilt, and he seemed to be suffocating.

After a moment, he slowly raised his hands and hugged Ji Yubo.

" ... Sorry. " His voice was unusually dry.

" ..." Ji Yubo did not say anything, but his arms held the young man tighter and tighter, and his back showed smooth lines.

Seems to have been calmed down a little.

However, from an angle that Chu Xichi couldn't see, there was a dark color in the man's eyes that was raging and about to burst out.

——He will never be fooled again.

It doesn't matter what Chu Xichi's attitude is. All he needs to do is keep the person firmly by his side. This person is enough for him.

However, at this moment, he suddenly felt a touch of warmth on his cheek. It was Chu Xichi giving him a gentle kiss.

The young man's long and straight eyelashes trembled slightly. He seldom took the initiative in this regard, so his movements were very clumsy.

But even so, Chu Xichi still suppressed his emotions, pursed his lips, and looked more serious than ever before: " Ji Yubo, I ... like you too. "

The second half of the sentence was spoken unusually vaguely, and his long-lost face began to play a role, but in the end, he overcame all the voices from the bottom of his heart and said this sentence firmly.

You have come so far towards me , so –

I will take the last step towards you.

The author has something to say:

Sorry everyone, the countdown to the end is long, so it's stuck. If nothing goes wrong, it will be finished in the next chapter or the next chapter! Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-09-28 23:59:22~2022-10-03 00:04:39 ~

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Tsing\_Duan 10 bottles; Yaochu 2 bottles;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

" Chichi ..." Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and stared at the young man . He held Chu Xichi's cheek devoutly like a believer scooping up a pool of holy spring water, devoutly and gently, " Can you tell me what you just said again? "

The short sentence above had already used up all of Chu Xichi's courage. He opened his mouth , but in the end he just turned his head away and said vaguely: " ... Forget it if you can't hear me. "

Perhaps it was because the man's gaze was too scorching, or perhaps it was because the air in the car was too sticky , the young man's earlobes were stained with a large patch of light red ... spreading ... to his neck and disappearing into his collar ... causing great speculation.

Ji Yubo's eyes were dark, his tongue was pressed against his palate , a light laugh escaped his lips, and he leaned over to embrace the young man in his arms.

Chu Xichi did not resist as usual, but showed rare obedience , but the earlobe that was faintly visible from under his hair was red as if stained with blood.

The man narrowed his eyes slightly , hiding the darkness. Don't worry ... they still have a lot of time ... a lot of time ...

" Let's go home. "

\*

" Ding-ling-ling—— ”

Late at night, Assistant Li was awakened by a rapid ringing of his cell phone . He picked up the phone impatiently , but when he saw that the caller ID showed Ji Yubo , his body stiffened instantly.

Secretary Li: " ....."

I was attacked by the terrifying memory of catching my boss being cuckolded during the day .

Suppressing the uneasiness in his heart , he answered the phone , " Mr. Ji? "

The man on the other end seemed very anxious. He spoke almost as soon as he answered the phone . The man's voice was filled with the sound of electricity: " Do you have any other recommendations for the wedding ring you mentioned before? "

Secretary Li had already prepared himself to be held accountable, but when he heard the unexpected question, he was stunned: " Huh? "

" Or any designers you can recommend? ”

" ... Well, I'll consult you. "

" Thanks for your hard work. "

" Beep, beep, beep—— ”

The person on the other end of the phone hung up decisively, and Secretary Li took the opportunity to glance at the time.

Three o'clock in the morning.

" ..... ? "

Is it a bit too much?!

The other side.

Ji Yubo lowered his eyes and looked at the phone screen which had not yet darkened . His fingertips could not help but clasped the edge of the phone until white appeared on his fingertips.

His peripheral vision caught sight of Chu Xichi sleeping beside him , and his heart was tightly wrapped around him. Some uncontrollable emotions were running around in his chest, and it seemed as if they would burst out of his chest in the next second.

However, this feeling of being completely out of control did not make Ji Yubo feel annoyed at all. He ... enjoys it.

The young man seemed to be awakened by his movement, and a vague voice sounded beside his ear: " Why aren't you asleep yet? "

" Well, let's get ready for sleep. " Ji Yubo leaned down and adjusted his posture so that the other person could sleep more comfortably in his arms.

The feeling called satisfaction flows in the body.

" Chi Chi. " He whispered the other person's name.

Chu Xichi was so sleepy that he could only mutter: " ... Hmm? "

" It's okay. " Ji Yu raised the corners of his lips slightly, letting out a satisfied sigh, " Go to sleep. "

, Chu Xichi vaguely felt the other party raise his hand to lift up the hair on his forehead and gave him a kiss without any distractions——

" You took the initiative this time ... I will never let you go again. "

" Good night. "

\*

Eight o'clock in the morning.

Chu Xichi was awakened by the sunlight. He looked beside him and found that Ji Yubo had already left.

Isn't today Sunday? What is Ji Yubo doing?

He sat on the bed for a long time before he came to his senses.

Oh yes, the other party told him last night that he had to work overtime today.

Chu Xichi's fingers unconsciously fiddled with the tassels on the sheets, his thoughts a little confused.

After that day, he felt that the recent period of time had passed too quickly, so fast that he was still a little confused until today – were they really together?

A tingling sensation at his fingertips pulled him out of his unconscious thoughts. It was the barb on the tassel.

This is all real, not a dream.

It's reality ...

Chu Xichi, the cannon fodder attacker, is really with the male protagonist Ji Yubo ... ?

" Ding—— " At this moment, the mobile phone received a text message.

Chu Xichi rubbed his forehead with a headache , put his complicated thoughts aside for the time being, and clicked on the message.

"Dear Mr. Ji, you have successfully booked the restaurant: xxx "

Ji Yubo ordered dinner?

Just as I was thinking, Ji Yubo's message came in, "Chi Chi, did you receive the text message? I've been busy at the company lately and don't have time to date you."

... date, date ... date?!

Chu Xichi stared at the two key words in the text message and his brain froze.

His long-lost stubbornness began to show, and he began to get angry: Ji Yubo is toxic, he didn't say he really wanted to be with this person, why did he bring up the topic of dating! !

The phone suddenly became a little hot to the touch. Chu Xichi simply threw the phone aside and fell back on the bed.

Five minutes later.

He turned over.

Ten minutes later.

He turned back again.

...

Half an hour later.

Chu Xichi sat up and began to wash and pack.

The sound of running water could not cover the sound of the heartbeat.

Plop ... plop ... plop ...

My cheeks also started to feel hot.

Finally ... Chu Xichi had to face his own heart – his heart was filled with uncontrollable joy, and he couldn't suppress it at all.

Every strand of hair is meticulously groomed, every piece of clothing is carefully selected, even the brooch is carefully matched to the same color as the clothes, and finally sprayed with the most popular perfume.

While cleaning up, Chu Xichi did not forget to find a reasonable reason for his abnormal behavior——

I'm not looking forward to it too much, it's not like we haven't had meals together before.

I just happened to have nothing to do and was so bored that I cleaned up so carefully.

Yes, that's right!

After he finished all this trouble, it was dark and the agreed time had arrived.

Chu Xichi finally adjusted his clothes in front of the mirror, then drove slowly to the restaurant that Ji Yubo had booked in advance.

It was not the evening rush hour, so he arrived without too much delay.

Inside the restaurant.

From a distance, Chu Xichi saw the tall man sitting in the corner. He had his back to him and was nodding, as if looking at the menu.

Inexplicably, his heart was filled with warmth, and Chu Xichi's steps couldn't help but become lighter.

He walked behind the man and cleared his throat, deliberately suppressing his excitement, and pretended to be calm and said: " You're here so early? "

" You are too slow. " A deep male voice sounded, as smooth as a cello, but it was not Ji Yubo's voice. It was a little teasing and mocking: " Long time no see, Chu Xichi. "

It's Huo Qi.

The last time we met was when we bumped into each other in a coffee shop by chance when I just returned to China.

Chu Xichi: " ....."

When you encounter dirty things, your good mood will be thrown to the ground.

Huo Qi looked the young man in front of him up and down with a scrutinizing gaze, then suddenly paused and asked in confusion, " Did you wear perfume? "

" What does it have to do with you? " Chu Xichi's face turned completely cold, the corners of his lips slightly lowered, and his whole aura became sharp. " Why are you here? "

" Don't be impatient. " Upon hearing this, Huo Qi was stunned for a moment, then his eyebrows showed a somewhat ambiguous smile, raised his hand and pointed to the seat opposite him and said: " Mr. Chu, sit down and talk. "

Chu Xichi narrowed his eyes slightly, and using his height advantage, he looked down and silently confronted Huo Qi for a moment before leisurely sitting down in the seat opposite Huo Qi. " Mr. Huo impersonated someone else to come to the appointment ..."

He deliberately dragged out the tone of the second half of the sentence, " It's really not glorious enough. "

Unexpectedly, after hearing this, Huo Qi did not get angry. He just frowned quietly, and then quickly relaxed.

" How much money would it take to get you to leave Ji Yubo? " He leaned back in his chair and took out a check from his suit pocket with two fingers. " Make an offer, how about five million? "

After saying that, he signed his name on the check and gently placed it in front of Chu Xichi.

Chu Xichi: " ..... ? "

What is Huo Qi thinking about?

At this moment, he began to wonder if there was something wrong with his hearing.

" Mr. Huo, stop joking with me. " He sneered at first, then felt that if he did so, he might lose half of his momentum. He paused, curled his lips slightly downward, and said in a low voice: " I'm afraid these are not enough. "

" Five million and one hundred thousand, is that enough to leave your nephew? "

" ....." Huo Qi's breath got stuck in his throat and he fell silent. He didn't know what to say for a long time.

Originally, he just accidentally saw the food ordering number on Ji Yubo's phone during the afternoon meeting, and with a tentative mentality, he came to the restaurant before Ji Yubo to meet Chu Xichi.

Huo Qi was not optimistic about the relationship between the two. In addition, Chu Xichi inexplicably abandoned Ji Yubo and disappeared for three years. Now he came back as if nothing had happened, which made him even more unable to trust the other party's true intentions.

As Ji Yubo is his most valued and only heir, it is natural that he wants to eliminate any heresy that may affect the development of the company and Ji Yubo.

But ... now ...

Huo Qi stared at the young man in front of him with a throbbing pain on his forehead. Although he didn't really intend to solve the problem with money, but ... Chu Xichi's train of thought was too weird.

Logically speaking, anyone who hears their partner's elders say such words would first react by expressing their true feelings.

What's more, it's only an additional ten thousand.

Thinking of this, Huo Qi's heart was a little angry. He slowly stroked the ring on his thumb, and the last trace of warmth in his tone disappeared. " Chu Xichi, are you insulting me? "

Here, Chu Xichi had no idea what the other party was thinking. He raised his eyebrows and felt puzzled – wasn't it Huo Qi who started it first?

Could it be ... not enough?

Indeed, an increase of only 10,000 seems a bit too little no matter how you think about it.

In the past, he had always been generous when using money to settle problems and squander, but now things are different from the past. He needs to keep his money to run his life with Ji Yubo.

" I understand what Mr. Huo means. " Thinking of this, Chu Xichi felt inexplicably happy, and he probably had a clue, so he continued to add: " Not enough, right? Then 5.1 million. "

" ..... " At this time, Huo Qi's eyes were filled with coldness. " Chu Xichi, what on earth are you kidding? "

The other person's train of thought was too strange, and he could no longer tell whether this person was mocking him or genuinely didn't understand his hint.

" Three years ago, you went abroad as if nothing had happened. Do you know how much of an impact it had on Ji Yubo? " Finally, Huo Qi couldn't pretend anymore and said directly, " Ji Yubo himself is confused and confused. As his elder, I have the right to ask him to think carefully. "

" How can I be sure that you won't just disappear again in the future? "

" Mr. Huo, this is a matter between me and Ji Yubo. Are you meddling too much? "

Chu Xichi tilted his head and supported his chin with one hand, staring at Huo Qi calmly. As he moved, the mottled kiss marks on his slender neck that had just been hidden by his hair became faintly visible under his hair.

He raised the corners of his lips and whispered, " Besides, you have been single for so long, you probably don't know as much about emotions as Ji Yubo, right? "

Although he didn't lose his momentum, Chu Xichi knew better than anyone that he was wrong to leave without saying goodbye three years ago, but now ...

Chu Xichi straightened up again and resumed his dignified sitting posture, as if the provocation just now was all someone else's illusion, and his tone became more serious than before, " I can't promise him anything with pale words, but... "

" But I will do my best to make up for my previous mistakes. As for what you said about our future ... " Chu Xichi paused, stared at Huo Qi and continued: " I hope you can witness it. "

" ....." After hearing this, Huo Qi did not speak. He still had a cold expression and looked at the young man in front of him with a scrutinizing gaze. The other party did not avoid him, but looked straight at him.

After a moment, Huo Qi was the first to look away, sneered, glanced at the corner behind him, and said in a cold tone: " Get out. "

Chu Xichi: " .....? "

What is he talking about?

Following the other person's gaze, he saw that in the shadow in the corner, which was his blind spot, Ji Yubo walked out slowly, not knowing how long he had been standing there.

He estimated the distance with his eyes, and didn't know how much of what Ji Yubo had just said.

Thinking of this, Chu Xichi's cheeks felt a little hot due to the long-lost sense of shame.

" You two can do whatever you want. " Huo Qi noticed the young man's little movements, rubbed his ring one last time, curled his lips, stood up from his seat, without looking at the other person again, and walked straight to the door.

When he passed by Ji Yubo, he slowed down his pace calmly and said in a low voice: " You have a good eye. I am quite satisfied. "

However, the man did not buy his story, and the dark look between his eyebrows seemed to be about to overflow: " ... Don't let me find out next time. "

" Tsk. " Seeing this, Huo Qi tilted his head and sneered, " ... wolf cub. "

Ji Yubo ignored him and just walked quickly towards the young man.

" Chi Chi, I'm sorry, I'm late. "

When he was about to get close to Chu Xichi, Ji Yubo's gloomy expression disappeared completely, so quickly. Perhaps he was good at pretending to be harmless in front of the young man, or perhaps he was simply happy from the bottom of his heart when he saw the other person's attitude.

" Huo Qi came here by himself, I missed him. " As she explained, her beautiful peach blossom eyes scanned every inch of the young man's skin, and her expression was slightly dark as she said, " He didn't make things difficult for you, did he? "

" No, compared to this ..." Chu Xichi raised his hand and picked up the check on the table. Maybe the other party was irritated by him and left in a hurry and forgot about it.

However, he couldn't care less.

Chu Xichi held the check in front of Ji Yubo, " Look, this is a gift from your uncle. "

" Really? " Ji Yubo smiled slightly, pretending that he hadn't heard the real conversation between the two of them. He continued to talk to the young man, " Then you better keep it well. "

After dinner.

The two of them strolled slowly along the river bank, just as a way to digest their food. This place was quite remote, and there were almost no people by the river except the two of them.

Ji Yubo took the young man's hand naturally.

Chu Xichi's body stiffened slightly, but he noticed the natural attitude of the man next to him with his peripheral vision. He pursed his lips and let himself slowly relax.

" Chi Chi, let's go watch the fireworks? " At this moment, he suddenly heard Ji Yubo say this.

" Hey? Of course, I can. " Chu Xichi was stunned for a moment, and let the other party lead him to continue walking forward. He paused and was a little confused: " But today is not a special day, will there be fireworks? "

" I will. " Ji Yubo said calmly: " Chi Chi, do you still remember what I promised you a long time ago? "

" Swoosh— "

As his words fell, several fireworks were instantly launched into the sky from the riverside, cutting through the inky night sky and exploding in the sky.

The fireworks were extremely gorgeous, and the sky was as bright as day. It was like a piece of the crushed sunset, scattered in the darkness.

" This ... " Chu Xichi was caught off guard and was shocked. " Did you prepare this? "

" Three years ago, I set off a very unsuccessful fireworks display for you. " Ji Yubo's voice rang in my ears, sounding a bit unrealistic and dreamy: " I promised you that I should have brought you to see it a long time ago. "

" I. " Guessing is one thing, but after it was confirmed, Chu Xichi was still at a loss. His mind was completely blank, his throat was so dry that he couldn't speak, and he could only mutter instinctively: " You don't have to do this for me ... "

However, before he could finish his words, the man gently pressed his fingertips against his lips ... the unfinished words slowly dissipated between his lips and teeth.

Ji Yubo took his hand, slowly knelt down on one knee, and took out the wedding ring he had prepared in advance.

It was as if something had deviated from its original track, and all Chu Xichi's attention was attracted by the man.

Amid the roar of the fireworks and the occasional sound of the wind passing by the river, he noticed that Ji Yubo's fingertips holding the wedding ring box seemed to tremble slightly, and a look of sheriff flashed across his beautiful peach eyes.

But ... Ji Yubo's voice was more solemn and steady than at any other time .

" Chi Chi, we missed each other once, but in the end I am still very glad that I met you. "

" From the moment I signed the contract, my ending was already predicted by fate ... I already knew that you are the only one in my life. "

" I don't want to miss every minute and every second of your future like I did before. "

Under the gorgeous fireworks, Ji Yubo's eyes were filled with emotion.

" Be with me forever , Chi Chi , are you willing to give me this right? "

Chu Xichi's mind went blank, as if his body had taken over the brain's responsibility. He nodded randomly following his instinct.

Seeing this, Ji Yu's thin lips curled up into a gentle smile: " Can I put the ring on you? "

" ..... Um. "

The fireworks reflected brilliant spots of light that filled the sky.



Under the flickering fireworks, the mottled light lingered on the wedding rings that intersected on the ring fingers.

An inch of fireworks in this world is the joy you gave me.

Nothing can separate them anymore.

The author has something to say:

Even if the text ends here, all the conflicts between them have not been completely resolved. In my eyes, having a flawed love but still being willing to be with you is more moving than two people getting together after resolving their misunderstandings. , I will explain it clearly in the extra chapter about what kind of book Chi Chi has penetrated into, and the complete resolution of the conflict between the two of them.

Finally, this article went through a lot during the serialization period, and I even stopped updating it for a while. I would like to thank every reader from the bottom of my heart, as well as my cp and friends, who helped me when I was stuck. I'm organizing my thoughts. I can't finish this book without you. You are all my little cuties. I love you mua !

Leave a message in this chapter to receive a red envelope ~

Thank you to the little angels who voted for me or irrigated nutrient solution during 2022-10-03 00:04:39~2022-10-06 18:42:44 ~

Thanks to the little angels who cast mines: Tsing\_Duan , Ranpo-san is the first in the world ;

Thanks to the little angels who irrigated the nutrient solution: Tsing\_Duan 15 bottles; Meimie 1 bottle;

Thank you very much for your support, I will continue to work hard!

For more exciting and good books, please visit Qishu.com <http://www.qishu.me>